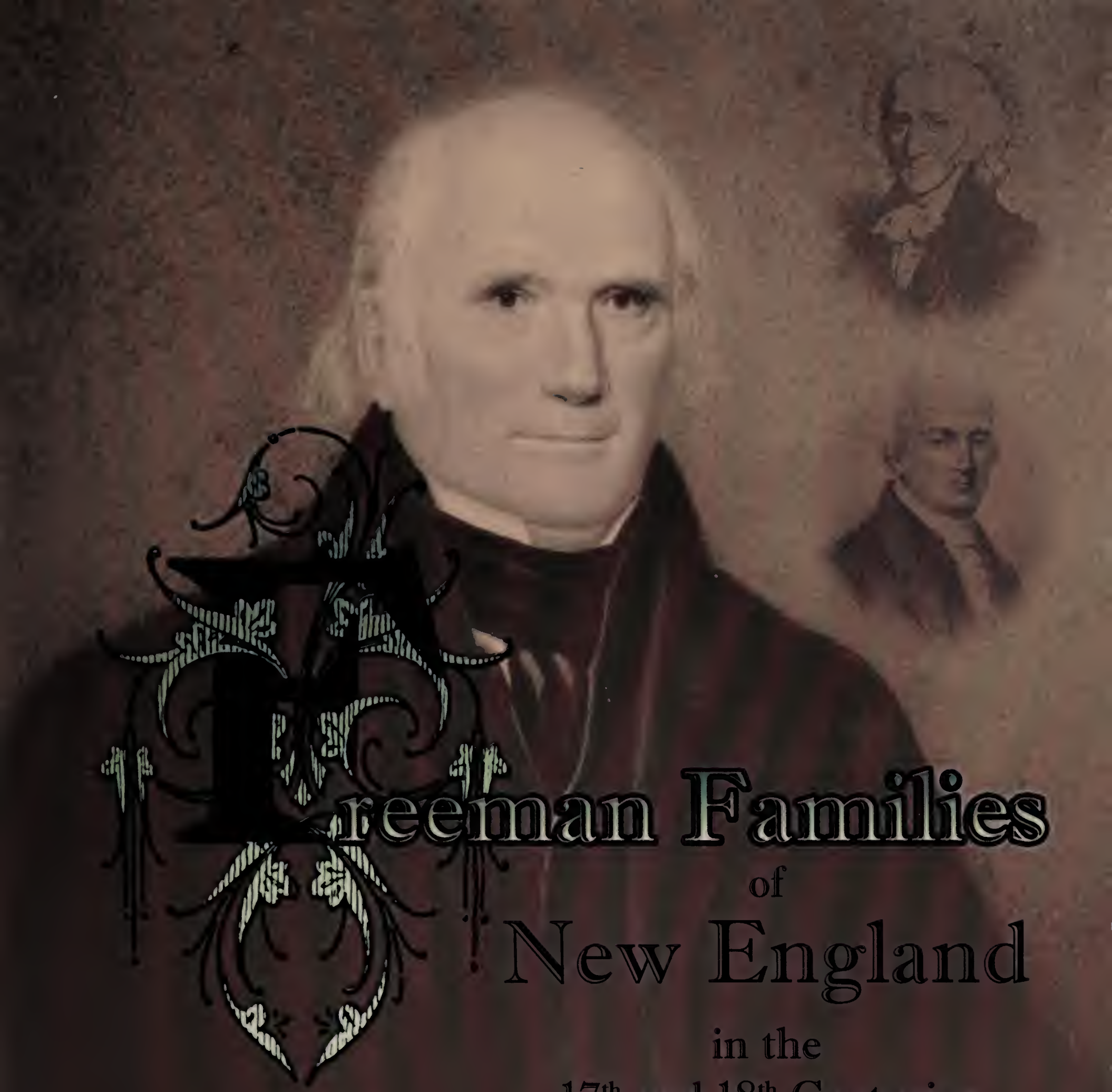


# Freeman Families

of

# New England

in the

17th and 18th Centuries

Volume I

by

*Robert R. Freeman*

BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

# Freeman Families
of
# New England
in the
17th and 18th Centuries

Volume I

*by*

*Robert R. Freeman*

HERITAGE BOOKS
2005

CS71
.F855
2005
V.1

**HERITAGE BOOKS**
*AN IMPRINT OF HERITAGE BOOKS, INC.*

**Books, CDs, and more—Worldwide**

For our listing of thousands of titles see our website
at
www.HeritageBooks.com

Published 2005 by
HERITAGE BOOKS, INC.
Publishing Division
65 East Main Street
Westminster, Maryland 21157-5026

Copyright © 2005 Robert R. Freeman

Other books by the author:

*Freeman Families of New England in the 17th and 18th Centuries: Volume Two*

*Freeman Families of New England in the 17th and 18th Centuries: Volume Three*

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording or by any information storage and retrieval system without written permission from the author, except for the inclusion of brief quotations in a review.

International Standard Book Number: 0-7884-3147-1

# Table of Contents


| Section | Title | Page |
|---|---|---|
| | Introduction, Indexes, and Bibliography | |
| | Introduction | v |
| | Name index | xi |
| | Place index | lxi |
| | Bibliography | cxiii |
| 1 | Samuel Freeman, 1630, and Descendants | 1-1 |
| 2 | Edmund Freeman, 1635, and Descendants | 2-1 |
| 3 | Descendants of both Samuel and Edmund Freeman | 3-1 |
| 4 | John Freeman, 1635, and Descendants | 4-1 |
| 5 | Stephen Freeman, ca. 1645, and Descendants | 5-1 |
| 6 | Ralph Freeman, ca. 1649, and Descendants | 6-1 |
| 7 | Nathaniel Freeman, ca. 1690's, and Descendants | 7-1 |
| 8 | Other Freeman Immigrants from the British Isles before 1800 | 8-1 |
| 9 | 17th and 18th Century Freemans of Unidentified Family Origin | 9-1 |
| 10. | Freeman Descendants within Six Generations of Other pre-1640 Immigrants from England | 10-1 |


## LIST OF FIGURES


| Figure | Subject | Page |
|---|---|---|
| i-1 | Greater New England ca. 1770 | i-3 |
| i-2 | Section of "A map of the British plantations on the continent of North America" (London, between 1755 and 1760) | i-4 |
| 1-1 | Gravestone of Samuel Freeman (1.1638) at the Cove Cemetery, Eastham, Mass. | 1-10 |
| 1-2 | Gravestone of Rev. Samuel Treat, father of Jane Treat Freeman, at the Cove Cemetery, Eastham, Mass. | 1-20 |
| 1-3 | Samuel Freeman (1.1743) of Portland, Maine | 1-43 |
| 1-4 | Samuel Freeman's House, 1798 | 1-45 |
| 1-5 | House of Joseph Freeman (1.1771), Old Truro Road, Wellfleet, Barnstable County, Massachusetts | 1-64 |
| 1-6 | Reverend James Freeman, D.D. (1.1759) | 1-76 |
| 2-1 | Doctor/General Nathaniel Freeman (2.1741) | 2-107 |
| 2-2 | Doctor/General Nathaniel Freeman (2.1741) from Frederick Freeman's History of Cape Cod | 2-108 |
| 2-3 | Skiff Freeman (2.1755) by his son, George Freeman | 2-127 |
| 2-4 and 2-5 | Edmund Freeman (2.1764.1) and his wife Hannah Dimmock Freeman, ca. 1814 by George Freeman | 2-129 |
| 2-6 | Asa Freeman (2.1788) | 2-218 |
| 2-7 and 2-8 | Shubael Freeman (2.1782) with his son, Eleazer; Polly Hanks Freeman (Mrs. Shubael Freeman) and daughter Sarah, ca. 1814, by George Freeman | 2-235 |
| 2-9 | Watson Freeman (2.1762) from Frederick Freeman's History of Cape Cod | 2-272 |
| 2-10 | House of Edmund Freeman (2.1780.2), Truro Road, Barnstable County, Massachusetts | 2-301 |
| 4-1 | House of Joseph Freeman (4.1780), Plainfield, New Hampshire | 4-68 |
| 6-1 | The Freeman House, West Orange, New Jersey, built ca. 1820 by Cyrus and Linus Freeman | 6-16 |
| 7-1 | House of Jeremiah and Hepzebeth Talpey Freeman, York, Maine | 7-10 |

# Freeman Families of New England in the 17th and 18th Centuries

*"...the books that shall be opened at the last day will contain Genealogies among them. There shall be bronght forth a Register of the Genealogies of New-England's sons and daughters." (William Stoughton, 1670)*[1]

## Introduction and Purpose

A number of years ago I began the same quest that occupies thousands of others, to trace my family genealogy. My older relatives had taken little interest in their origins and so I knew little more than that my Freeman grandfather had come from Boston to my hometown of Rochester, New York around 1900. After making the crucial connections in the records at the Massachusetts Archives, I was amazed to find myself rummaging around in the rich mix of Freemans who lived on Cape Cod in the 1600's and 1700's, the descendants of two different immigrant Freemans. Thanks to the coincidence of the birth of two Jonathan Freemans within a few miles of each other in the summer of 1710, I was uncertain for a while from which of the two family lines I descended. By the time I succeeded in finding the answer, I had become interested in knowing more about the even larger number of Freeman family lines that sprang from the early immigration to New England of people from England. In the beginning, one book in particular was a key to my research.

More than a century and a quarter have passed since the publication of this book, Frederick Freeman's *Freeman Genealogy* (Boston, 1875). This book has remained until now the only attempt to cover systematically the early families of the surname Freeman who lived in New England. Despite its rightful place as a pioneering American compiled genealogy, *Freeman Genealogy* has several important drawbacks as a source for genealogists at the beginning of the twenty-first century:

- no published sources are cited;
- there are several errors of major importance and many minor ones;
- the descendants of only two of the six Freeman immigrants who came from England to settle in New England before 1700 are included;
- there are no name and place indexes, making it difficult to find a particular individual of interest or to start with a place where specific individuals are known to have lived.[2]

In the closing pages of his book, Frederick Freeman acknowledged the lack of coverage of some Freeman lines and suggested that it provided an opportunity for future genealogists to come forward with new information. To my knowledge, this book is the first comprehensive attempt to do so. It, in turn, undoubtedly will have its own errors and missing information. I encourage other genealogists to correct and build upon this foundation.

## Scope

### Family Lines

No less than six English Freemans who settled in New England before 1700 had descendants whose lines continue to the present. They were, in order of arrival (in Massachusetts except as noted): Samuel Freeman (Watertown, 1630), Edmund Freeman (Lynn, 1635; Sandwich by 1638), John Freeman (arrived 1635; Sudbury by 1639), Stephen Freeman (about 1645, Milford, Connecticut; 1667, Newark, New Jersey), Ralph Freeman (about 1649, Dedham; about 1695, Attleborough), Nathaniel Freeman (immigration date not known; married in Boston in 1699, York, Maine by 1701). The book covers these family lines in detail.

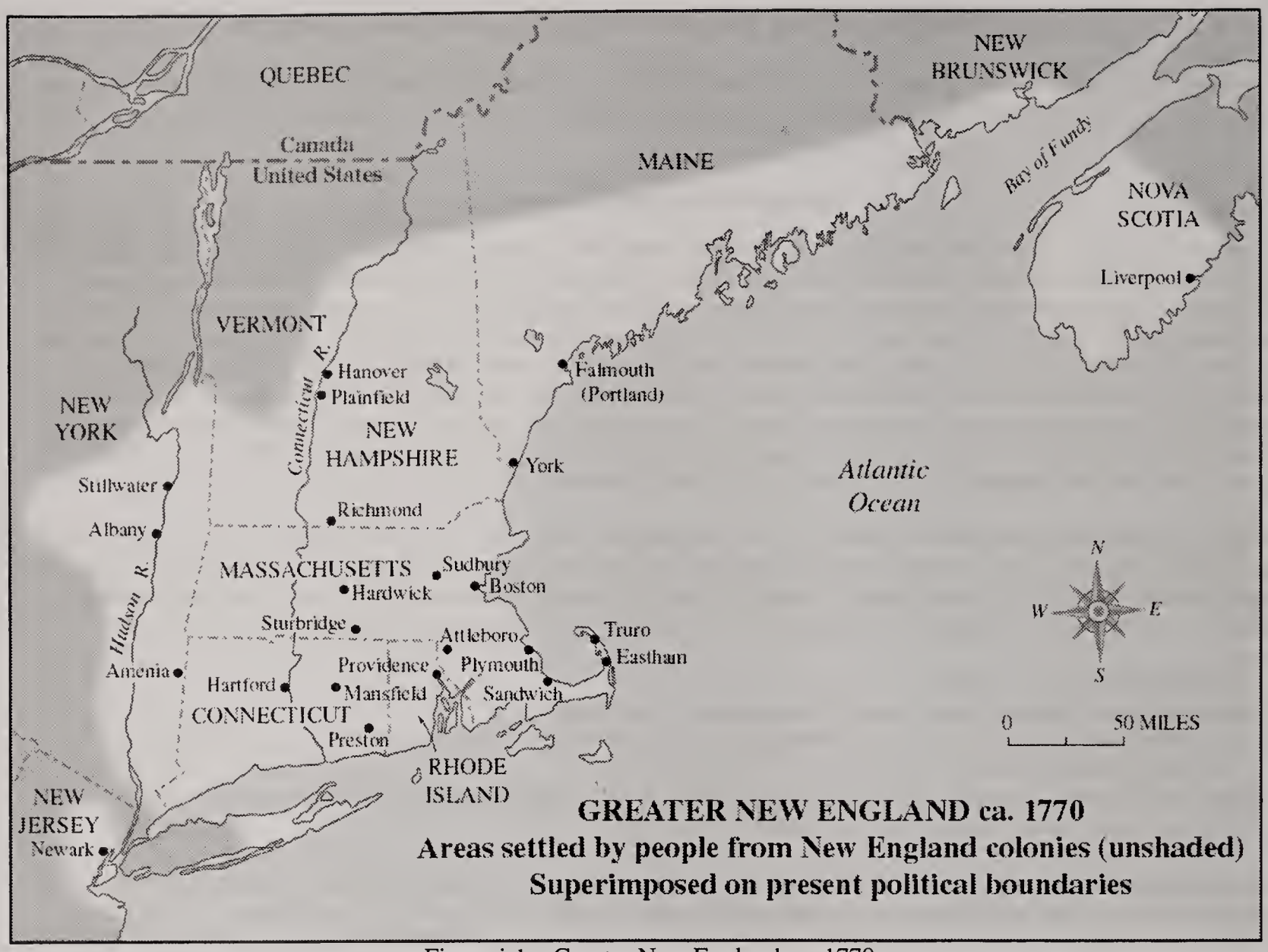
A few other Freemans were known or reasonably thought to have been immigrants by 1700, but their lines, at least with the Freeman name, did not persist for more than a few generations. They are noted together in a separate chapter. Finally, there were many people with the Freeman surname who appear in the published records, but whose relationship to other Freemans is unknown. They have been listed for reference in the final chapter.

Yet other Freemans lived in colonial and revolutionary New England and appear in the records of those times, especially in coastal Massachusetts and Connecticut. They were African Americans who adopted the Freeman surname

---

[1] Stoughton, William. *New Englands True Interest, Not to Lie*. Cambridge, 1670. Page 33. Quoted by David Hackett Fischer in *Albion's Seed: Four British Folkways in America*. New York and Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1989. Page 69.

[2] A name index was prepared after the fact by another person and made available through the LDS Family History Library.




**GREATER NEW ENGLAND ca. 1770**
**Areas settled by people from New England colonies (unshaded)**
**Superimposed on present political boundaries**

Figure i-1 – Greater New England ca. 1770
Map by Johnson Cartographics Inc.

for the same reason that the English Freemans had centuries earlier: to indicate that they were not serfs or slaves. Some were freed from slavery by virtue of their service in the Revolutionary War. However, the scope of this book is the Freemans of British origin or descent.

### Temporal span

The book covers the Freemans of New England from their first arrival from the British Isles in 1630 until the end of the eighteenth century. In order not to divide families, I have included all children of a family if even one of them was born before 1800. I picked the somewhat artificial cutoff date of 1800 for two reasons. First, after 1800 the number of Freeman descendants proliferated and dispersed so widely as westward expansion took place that the research necessary to continue their lines would have been far greater. Second, beginning about 1800, many new records became available that would enable anyone seeking to trace their family origins to do so and to link back into the families documented here. Thus I decided that it would be a better service to genealogists to publish now a compilation covering up to 1800 than to continue for many years with ever-broader coverage.

### Dates until the 1752 calendar correction

Before 1752, when Britain and its colonies adopted the Gregorian calendar, each New Year began on March 25. There were two parts to the calendar correction in 1752:

- 1752 ended with 31 December instead of the traditional following 25 March.
- Wednesday, 2 September 1752 was followed by Thursday, 14 September.

In this book I have followed a convention adopted by many genealogists. I have indicated the year of dates between 1 January and 24 March until 1752 according to this example: 1 January 1675 appearing in the original records is shown as 1 January 1675/1676. I have not attempted to correct for the addition of eleven days in September 1752.

### Geographic area

To give the best account of these Freeman families of the early days of colonization and westward expansion, it seemed

Figure i-2: Section of "A map of the British plantations on the continent of North America" (London, between 1755 and 1760)
Library of Congress Geography and Map Division Washington, D.C. 20540-4650 USA
DIGITAL ID g3300 ar008700 http://hdl.loc.gov/loc.gmd/g3300.ar008700

appropriate not to be strictly limited by the six states we think of today as New England. Instead, I have adopted the concept of "Greater New England", as put forward by the geographer D. W. Meinig in 1986.[3] Greater New England was an area dominated by a people whose culture evolved largely from that of the original Puritan and Separatist settlers and differed recognizably from that of other colonial North American areas. Figures 1 and 2 illustrate the area, first superimposed on present day political boundaries, and the second a section of a contemporary map of British North America.

By the end of the eighteenth century, Greater New England as a cultural region included the six states we know as New England today as well as Nova Scotia and parts of Long Island, northern New Jersey, and up the Hudson and Mohawk River valleys and well into western New York. The concept of Greater New England was expanded even further by historian Kevin Phillips to include virtually all of the area of the states from Maine westward to Minnesota and north of the Mason-Dixon Line and the Ohio River.[4] Moreover, linguist Hans Kurath demonstrated that a dialect area of distinctive words and phrases, corresponding to the same geographical area, spread with the westward-moving families whose roots derived from New England.[5] The westward expansion of people of Greater New England origin had begun to extend into central and western New York by the end of the eighteenth century.

---

[3]Meining, D. W. *The Shaping of America: a Geographical Perspective on 500 Years of History. Volume 1. Atlantic America, 1492-1800.* New Haven and London: Yale University Press, 1986. Pages 100 ff.

[4] Phillips, Kevin. *The Cousins' Wars: Religion, Politics, and the Triumph of Anglo-America.* New York: Basic Books, 1999.

[5] Kurath, Hans. *A Word Geography of the Eastern United States.* Ann Arbor, Michigan: University of Michigan Press, 1949. Pages 12-27.

The Freeman families covered in this work were representative of these major population movements. Descendants of Samuel (Part 1) and Edmund (Part 2) played a major role in populating Nova Scotia and the Maine province of Massachusetts Bay Colony with English settlers. The descendants of Stephen Freeman (Part 6) went south rather than north, introducing the New England culture to New Jersey, later joining other Freeman lines in settling upstate New York. The descendants of John (Part 4) and Ralph Freeman (Part 5) joined those of Edmund Freeman in settling New Hampshire and Vermont before pushing onward into New York and west to Ohio, Michigan, and beyond. Only the compact family line of Nathaniel Freeman (Part 7) appear to have remained in the southern tip of Maine where their earliest forebear went to live.

To summarize, the coverage includes people of the Freeman surname and those directly related by marriage who were either born in Greater New England or immigrated there from the British Isles. To the extent possible, I have recorded information about these people until they died, even though they may have removed westward out of Greater New England.

## Sources

Frederick Freeman, working in the mid-nineteenth century on Cape Cod, faced an entirely different situation in gathering information than genealogists do today. Although he did not document his sources, it is clear from the fact that he also wrote a history of Cape Cod that he knew the town records well. He also conducted an extensive correspondence for many years with other Freemans who lived at greater distance.

Today we have ready access to a tremendous volume of historical information along with tools for sifting through it. The available information varies in quality and credibility, however. Consequently, genealogists can take either of two approaches to their work. One method involves using only those sources thought to be of the highest quality, risking the omission of information for which the genealogist cannot vouch. The other casts a broader net, risking that some of the information given may be wrong, and leaving it to users of the resulting genealogy to judge for themselves the accuracy and quality of each source.

I consciously adopted the latter approach. It seemed to me that, in many cases, it would be better to give the user of this work a lead that could be matched to new information that may become available in the future than to hold out for absolute certainty of correct information. Hence, the sources range from original records and carefully made compilations down to more casual sources. I have cited the results of selected personal research efforts of others who appear to have used a reasonable standard of care, particularly when attempting to document the westward movements of people into areas where records were not kept as systematically as in New England.

During the period when I was compiling this work the Internet experienced its phenomenal growth period, becoming a tool for research and communication with others who shared a common interest. The Internet clearly contains a great volume of misinformation and information of unknown validity compiled by genealogists untrained in good research methods. Yet increasingly it is becoming a source for original historical records that can be accessed with far greater ease than their paper counterparts ever could be. I was reluctant at first to cite information found on the Internet as a source because, unlike paper publications, there is no guarantee that it will still be available in the future. However, it seemed that it would be a disservice to future users to omit relevant information and so I have included selected references to Internet sites.

## Citations

All of the footnotes in the text of this work are brief citations of the source of the information. These brief citations serve two purposes: to point to the full reference in the bibliography at the end and, where relevant, to identify the page(s) in the cited source where the information was found. The brief citations usually consist of the last name of the author, editor, or compiler, and the year of publication. The brief citations of vital records are entered as "VR [name of town]"; for example "VR Watertown, Massachusetts".

A further word needs to be added about the citation of sources in the text. When I began compiling the data on which this work is based, the software I used was limited. It only allowed the citation of a source to be associated with a person, not with a particular bit of information about that person. Consequently, the reader will see that many names in the text are followed by a long series of footnote references to cited sources. The reader who is interested in knowing the source of a particular fact will, unfortunately, have to determine which is the correct source by checking all those listed. Part way

through my research I began using greatly improved software. After this point, many facts or statements are directly associated with their sources.

## Identification of Individuals

Many given names appear more than once with a surname, especially that of Freeman. In order to make it easier for the user to select the correct person from the indexes, I have assigned an identification number to each Freeman and to those with other surnames whose given names are not unique. For the Freemans, the identification number takes the form (x.yyyy), where x is the family line corresponding to each of the first nine sections of this work and y is the year of the person's birth, if known, or else a simple sequence number (0000, 0001, 0002, etc.) For example, Samuel Freeman, the first Freeman in section one, has the number (1.1600). Persons with other surnames and non-unique given names are numbered, e.g. Chillingsworth Foster (3).

## Acknowledgments

I would like to thank my wife, Janice, for encouraging me to write this book. A number of libraries and archives have provided resources and facilities without which I could not have completed the research. These include the Library of Congress, the Daughters of the American Revolution library, the National Archives, the Seattle Public Library, the University of Washington libraries, the library of the New England Historical Genealogy Society, the Massachusetts Archives, and especially the LDS Family History Library in Salt Lake City and their local Family History Centers in Kensington, Maryland and Mountlake Terrace, Washington. Finally, I would like to thank all of the people who corresponded with me over the past years. They are too numerous to name individually, but their contributions to this genealogy are greatly appreciated.

Robert R. Freeman
622 Seventh Avenue South
Edmonds, Washington 98020

# 1. Samuel Freeman of Watertown, Massachusetts

## First Generation

---

**1.** Samuel FREEMAN[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24] (1.1600).
Born about 1600 in Blackfriars, London, England.
Event: in 1630 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts. They came to Massachusetts from England with the Winthrop Fleet and settled at Watertown.
Event: on 19 October 1630 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was on a list of those who desired to be made freemen.
Event: on 22 May 1639 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was made a freeman.
Died about 1646.

Samuel and Apphia Freeman entered American history when they arrived in Massachusetts Bay Colony toward the end of June, 1630 with the party of English Puritan settlers headed by John Winthrop. They were the founders of a family line that still persists in the United States and Canada in the twenty-first century.

**English origin and early life**
Samuel Freeman was probably born in London about 1600. His early life was thoroughly researched during the 1930's by Willis Freeman, who published his findings in "The Ancestry of Samuel Freeman of Watertown."[36] His parents were John Freeman, who had come to London from Stotfold, Bedfordshire, and his wife, Priscilla Angelo. They lived in the Blackfriars section of London, near Ludgate. On one side was the house in which William Shakespeare had lived during his years in London, on the other the Playhouse Yard, where the theater in which Shakespeare acted was located.[37]

Although his baptismal record has not been found, other records combine to hint strongly at his birth year. The record of the inquisition post mortem of his father's estate, taken 14 February 1622/1623 found him to be a son and heir aged 21 and over. His father's will provided a bequest to him when he reached the age of 24. Samuel's marriage, which would likely have been postponed until after he received his inheritance, took place in July 1624. Both of his parents' wills refer to Samuel as the elder of their two surviving sons, and his brother, John, was born in 1603. Finally, there is a gap between October 1598 and June 1603 when no other children are recorded as born to John and Priscilla Freeman. All of these facts support the notion that Samuel Freeman was probably born in 1600.

Among his father's bequests to Samuel Freeman were "my two conduite heads water and conduite pipes in the fields at Clerkenwell". In future years, after he had emigrated to New England, Samuel would come to have reason to regret this part of his inheritance.

On July 14, 1624, he married Apphia Quicke, the daughter of William Quicke and Elizabeth Hodges, at St. Ann's, Blackfriars, London. They lived in Blackfriars at first, probably in the house Samuel had inherited from his father. Their first son, Henry, who came with them to Massachusetts, was probably born the following year. Another son, Samuel, was baptised in 1627, but died and was buried at St. Andrew Undershaft Church in London in 1629. Also during this period Samuel was inducted into the Honourable Artillery Company in London in 1627.

At some point, either before emigrating to Massachusetts Bay or during his return to England, he apparently lived in Malling, a village in Kent. In a letter dated 1640, entered in the Note-Book of Thomas Lechford, an early Massachusetts lawyer, Samuel Freeman identified himself as "now of Watertowne in New England and late of Mallyn [sic: Malling] in the County of Kent." The letter referred to a legal proceeding in London, providing the proof that Samuel Freeman of Watertown was the same Samuel Freeman who was earlier of London and Malling, Kent.

If he lived in Malling before sailing for Massachusetts in 1630, the time spent there must have been brief. The evidence given above shows that he was in London. While Malling is close to London by today's means of travel, it is not likely that a person living there in the seventeenth century could have participated in London life. The parish records of the church of East Malling, Kent, the only parish extant in Malling in the 1600's, show that there were two Freeman families living in Malling from 1606 to as late as 1632, but there is no obvious connection between them and Samuel and Apphia

Freeman, even by comparison with the several generations of genealogy given in Willis Freeman's work. There was no one of the surname Quicke, Apphia's family name, in the Malling parish records.

Samuel Freeman continued to have business affairs in London, for on 1 March 1629/1630, "intending them to goe to Newe England (which he shortly after did)", he appointed three men to be his attornies to receive debts and rents "in and about the Cittie of London and suburbs of the same."[38]

**Settlement in America**

The Winthrop Fleet left the Isle of Wight in England on 8April 1630. On board one of the ships was Samuel Freeman, his wife, Apphia, and son, Henry. The fleet comprised eleven ships according to the most reliable estimate.[39] Four ships, *Arbella*, *Talbot*, *Ambrose*, and *Jewel* probably carried all of the human passengers, while the others, *Charles*, *Mayflower* (not the one of Pilgrim fame), *William and Francis*, *Hopewell*, *Whale*, *Success*, and *Trial*, brought livestock and freight.[40] The best estimate available indicates there were about 537 people in the party: 129 married couples, 114 single men, 13 single women or widows, about 135 children, and 17 servants. "There were two titled nobles, two esquires, four gentlemen, and 17 who were given the title of Mr., making 25 of the 247 heads of families who were of a social rank above yeomen or husbandmen." Samuel Freeman was one of the group entitled to be called "Mr."[41]

They sighted land on 6 June, off the coast of present-day Maine. The passengers on the first ship to arrive went ashore at Cape Ann in present-day Essex County, Massachusetts on 12 June. The other ships arrived gradually, until all were at Salem or Charlestown, tiny settlements established over the past two years, by 6 July 1630.[42] After assembling at Charlestown, the settlers divided into a number of groups and went onwards to establish new plantations at Watertown, Boston, Roxbury, Medford, Lynn, and Winesemet.

The Freeman family joined the largest group, led by Sir Richard Saltonstall and the Reverend George Phillips, which went about four miles up the river they named for Charles I, King of England. There they founded a settlement, probably before mid-July 1630. At first it was called Sir Richard Saltonstall's Plantation, but on 7 September 1630 the General Court of Massachusetts ordered that "... the towne upon Charles Ryver [shall be called] Waterton".[43] It was the fourth settlement in Massachusetts Bay Colony, after Salem, Charlestown, and Dorchester.[44] Samuel Freeman's presence in Watertown was first confirmed by an entry in Governor John Winthrop's journal for 11 February 1630/1631, which reads "Mr. Freeman's house at Waterton was burned downe, but being in the daye tyme, his goods were saved".[45]

Most early male immigrants to New England had two objectives to be achieved as soon as possible after their arrival: to acquire land and to be made a freeman. Under the first charter of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, only freemen could participate fully in the civic life of the colony and "none were recognized as freemen, or members of the body politic, except such as were admitted by the General Court and took the oath of allegiance to the government here established."[46]

Thus it is a curious fact that there was a large span of years between the time that Samuel Freeman moved to become a freeman and to acquire land and the time that he accomplished these ends. The division of the lands in Watertown began early, but he did not receive any until 9 April 1638, when he received six acres in "ye Townplott".[47] Similarly, on 19 October 1630, the name of "Mr. Sam'll ffreeman" was on the list of "such as desire to be made ffreemen", but he was not made a freeman until 22 May 1639.[48]

**Return to England**

The Massachusetts Bay Colony records show that he was in Watertown on 9 November 1630, but there is no further record of him until 5 December 1637.[49] The reason for this lengthy gap and the long period between his arrival in New England and his being granted land and the full rights of a citizen is that, probably in 1631, he returned by himself to England, where he remained until about 1637.

His return to England most likely had to do with a lawsuit filed in 1630 by one Thomas Andrews of London. Andrews claimed that the house in Blackfriars, the water conduit pipes, and the conduit head and springs in Clerkenwell, half of the ownership of which had been left to Samuel Freeman in his father's will, had, through a complicated series of transactions and inheritances, become his property. In 1634, while presumably still in London to defend against this suit, a neighbor in Blackfriars charged that Samuel Freeman had refused to carry out a court order to remove and rebuild a brick partition between their houses, resulting in Samuel being thrown into the Fleet prison. He was only released from the Fleet in

November 1634 after the court received the testimony of the famous architect Inigo Jones and others to the effect that the charges against him were false and spiteful. In May 1636 another document showed that he was still in London. This phase of his life is covered in "The Ancestry of Samuel Freeman of Watertown."[36]

**Massachusetts Bay again**

By late 1637 Samuel Freeman evidently had returned to Massachusetts Bay, for in that year he was involved in a dispute over land he purchased from John Gay at Watertown. On 5 December 1637, the records show that "there is 13s. 4d. granted to Sam[uel] Freeman, to be paid by John Gay, who summoned him to appear at this Court, and causing him to attend with two witnesses, prosecuted not against him."[50] His presence in Watertown by about August 1637 may also be assumed from the birth of his second son, Samuel, on 11 May 1638.

In addition to the six acres he received in 1638, Samuel Freeman eventually accumulated other landholdings. In 1642 he received 120 acres of farmland, lot 27.[51] The Second Inventory of Grants and Possession of Lands in Watertown in 1644 listed his lands, and the Third Inventory in 1646 showed that he owned "Homestalls" of 21, 3, and 5 acres; upland plots of 7, 9, and 35 acres; and plowland of 5 acres.[52]

That his legal affairs in England continued even after his return to Massachusetts Bay Colony is evidenced by a letter of attorney, written on 22 July 1640 for Samuel Freeman and recorded by Thomas Lechford, a 17th century Boston lawyer, in which he appoints Andrew Walker, a London tallow chandler, as his attorney. In the letter, he requests Walker to sue William Clerke of London on his behalf to collect a bond of £800 made to him by Clerke on 2 November 1636. Clerke had provided the bond to hold Samuel Freeman harmless in the transfer of a cottage, garden, orchard, and 2.5 acres of land in Cheswick, Middlesex, to Robert Cogan of Cheswick. The property had been owned by Elizabeth Clerke, the deceased wife of William Clerke. The Clerkes' association with the Freemans is discussed further below.

**Were Samuel and Apphia divorced?**

A longstanding source of historical controversy concerning Samuel Freeman involves his relations with, and purported divorce from his wife, Apphia. In the *Freeman Genealogy*, Frederick Freeman devoted the first four pages of the section on Samuel Freeman to discussing and trying to sort out the various reports by earlier genealogists about Samuel and Apphia Freeman and Apphia's subsequent marriage to Thomas Prence, Governor of Plymouth Colony.[53]

The first evidence that the marriage was troubled came in a court proceeding during the first year the couple were in Watertown. On 9 November 1630 the Court of Assistants ruled that "Mr. Clearke is prohibited cohabitation and frequent keeping company with Mrs. Freeman, under pain of such punishment as the court may think meet to inflict. Mr. Clearke and Mr. Freeman hath bound themselves in xx [probably £20] apiece that Mr. Clearke shall make his personal appearance at the next Court to be held in March next, and in the mean time to carry himself in good behavior towards all people and especially towards Mrs. Freeman, concerning whom there is strong suspicion of incontinency."[54]

It appears likely that "Mr. Clearke" was the same "William Clerke", or William Clark, whom Samuel Freeman sued in London in 1640. Clark's wife, Elizabeth, was born Elizabeth Quicke and was the sister of Apphia Quicke Freeman. If this is the case, then Apphia Freeman would have been having an affair with her brother-in-law, although it is not certain when William Clark married Elizabeth Quicke.

Divorce was very rare in early Massachusetts. One analysis shows that only forty divorce suits took place between 1639 and 1692 in Massachusetts and, of these, only three took place prior to 1646.[55] Although the General Court, the Court of Assistants, and the Inferior Quarter Courts (County Courts) heard and decided all levels of civil and criminal proceedings down to the most trivial of offenses, divorce is almost absent from their extant records.

The original Colonial Laws of Massachusetts did not provide a procedure for handling divorce cases. The Court of Assistants, probably out of the necessity for action, undertook at first to hear divorce cases if any were presented, but in 1642 a new law declared that all causes between parties should first be tried in an Inferior Court (later called County Court).[56] Only in 1648, when the first code of laws of the colony, the *General Laws and Libertyes,* were published do we find it clearly stated in the laws that "causes of divorce shall be tryed only in the said court of Assistants."[57]

Thus there were two courts where a Freeman divorce case may have been tried, the Court of Assistants and the Middlesex

County Court. Unfortunately, the available records of the Court of Assistants have a gap from early March 1644 until 1673. Even for the time up to March 1644, the available records do not deal with civil matters such as suits between individuals. At the county level, the available records of the Middlesex County Court begin only at 1648, too late to include a case involving Samuel Freeman. Not surprisingly, then, there are no official records of a divorce of Samuel and Apphia Freeman in existence.

Instead, the single shred of evidence pointing to a possible Freeman divorce appears in a reference in a later case. That clue is in the divorce case of Jane Halsell vs. George Halsell in the Supreme Court of Suffolk County, Massachusetts. In September 1656, Jane Halsell (whose name also appears as Joan and Joana) sued for divorce from her husband George. Probably because the proper venue had not yet been codified, her petition deals with this question:

> *"but considering the power of divorce doth properly belong to the General Court of Assistants as it is expressed in an order of the General Court (Maye 16: 1656) & a president ther is for it (namely Mr Freeman sometimes of Watertowne) and the law submitts it (page 17)."*[58]

It is clear that the reference was purely to the procedural question of which court had jurisdiction to hear divorce cases. Neither the substance nor the outcome of the Freeman case received any attention. A case apparently was brought to court in a place and time when divorce was difficult to obtain. We do not know whether a divorce was granted. Consequently, genealogists properly should say that Samuel and Apphia Freeman may have been divorced, but that proof is lacking.

**Mystery of Samuel's last years**

Neither a death record, burial record, will, probate, nor inventory of possessions have ever been found for Samuel Freeman. Although the records may simply have been lost over time, it is odd that none of them have been found for a man such as Samuel Freeman, who owned property in both England and New England.

A longstanding tradition is that Samuel Freeman returned a second time to England and died there. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he died in England about 1639.[59] The nineteenth century genealogists Farmer[15] and Savage[14] reported that he returned to England. The latter implied that he died there by saying that his widow married Thomas Prence. Whitmore[60] suggested that Samuel Freeman may have returned to England and been divorced while he was there. Later, Banks[61] and Elliot[62] both picked up on the idea of a divorce without repeating the theme of a return to England.

There were logical motives for a second return to England. As noted above, while still in Watertown in 1640, Samuel Freeman initiated a lawsuit in London. His presence may have been required in order to prosecute the case. A broader motive was present too. The increasing tension between the king and the Puritan-controlled parliament, which culminated in the English Civil War, the overthrow of the king, and the rule of Oliver Cromwell attracted large numbers of New England men to return to England in the 1640's.[63] They were well-regarded and often gained positions in the government and universities in addition to fighting in the parliamentary army. However, there is no mention of Samuel Freeman in the English records of this period.

Existing records suggest that Samuel Freeman was alive in the early 1640's. He received land grants and was listed as a landowner in Watertown as late as 1646. Land ownership would have remained in his name even though he was in England, but if he died there his land presumably would have passed to his heirs. The fact that there is no record of a guardian being appointed for Samuel's sons also point to Samuel Freeman's being alive.

Three bits of evidence suggest that he may have died about mid-1646:

- First, in a deed for a land transaction in Watertown, dated 15 August 1646, "Mrs. ffreeman" was mentioned as the owner of abutting land, suggesting that Samuel Freeman was no longer the owner. This record suggests either (1) that her husband had died by that time, leaving the property to her (2) that they were divorced and she was continuing to use the Freeman name, or (3) that for some other reason the land was recorded in her name.
- Second, she signed, as "Apphia Freeman", as witness to the will of George Phillipps, Pastor of Watertown, dated 1 July 1644 and whose will was proved on 6 September 1644, indicating that she was either the wife or widow of Samuel Freeman.[64]
- Third, on 12 December 1646, their elder son, Henry Freeman, referred to Samuel as "deceased" in a legal document.[65]

So it may be presumed that he died in 1646, but after the land records book had been published.

**Correction of errors in earlier genealogy**

Samuel and Apphia Freeman had two children who lived beyond infancy, their sons, Henry Freeman (1.1625), born in England, and Samuel Freeman (1.1638), born in Watertown, Massachusetts. According to Frederick Freeman in the *Freeman Genealogy*, correspondence by Samuel Freeman made reference to a daughter named Apphia, but there is neither a record of her birth nor of any events in her later life. No other genealogical researchers have mentioned her. Her existence, therefore, is purely speculative, perhaps the result of confusion with references by Samuel Freeman (1.1638), son of the immigrant, to his daughter, Apphia, who was born in 1667.

One further historical error by Frederick Freeman should be laid to rest. Referring to Samuel Freeman (1.1600) and Edmund Freeman (2.1596), the 1635 immigrant who later was a founder of Sandwich, Massachusetts, he states that "the father of these emigrant brothers was amply blessed with a goodly number of sons".[66] No research throughout the twentieth century has pointed to any blood relationship whatsoever between Samuel and Edmund Freeman. They are now known to have come from entirely different towns and families in England. Edmund Freeman probably knew of the deceased Samuel Freeman after Thomas Prence became simultaneously the step-father of Samuel Freeman (1.1638) and the father-in-law of two of Edmund Freeman's sons. Nevertheless, there is no evidence that the two immigrants were even personally acquainted, much less brothers.

He first married **Apphia QUICKE**[14,15,56,57,58,59,60,61,62,63,64,65], daughter of William Quicke and Elizabeth Hodges, on 14 July 1624 in Blackfriars, London, England.

Born probably between 1600 and 1606 in London, England. Probable place of birth.
Died before 1 August 1668 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Probable place of death.

Her birthplace and date have not been found. Based on her marriage year of 1624, she was probably born no later than 1606, most likely in London. At the time he wrote his will in 1614, her father stated that he owned three houses, located in London (1) in Newgate Market near the end of Warwick Lane at the sign of the Plough, which he left to Apphia; (2) in Fulwood Street near Gray's Inn; and (3) at Chiswicke. The parish churches nearest these locations would be likely candidates to look for her baptismal record.

She was the oldest of at least three sisters (Elizabeth and Deborah were the other two) and had no brothers. Two old English documents cited in "The Ancestry of Samuel Freeman of Watertown" imply that there was a fourth sister, named Abigail, and that both Abigail and Deborah were dead by January 1625/1626. Her marriage to Samuel Freeman is covered above, as is her sister Elizabeth's probable marriage to William Cl(a/e)rk(e).

Apphia Quicke Freeman was Thomas Prence's third wife. No record of the marriage has been found, but it is proven by the deed, dated 8 December 1662 in which Prence refers to Apphia's son as "my [step] sonne Samuell Freeman."

The circumstances and the date of her possible divorce from Samuel Freeman and her subsequent marriage to Prence have puzzled researchers for many years and led to much confusion. However, her second marriage does suggest that Apphia Freeman was Samuel's widow and not his ex-wife when she married Prence. Prence's position and the moral attitudes of the settlers of Plymouth Colony would have demanded that he associate himself only with those whose moral reputation had no questions raised by a divorce.

The *Great Migration Begins* suggests that Apphia may have married Prence after 1 July 1644 and that she may have been the mother of his children born about 1645, 1647, and 1648. This appears to be conjecture, as the death date of Prence's second wife, Mary Collier, is not known. In a letter to John Winthrop, dated 8 June 1647, Thomas Prence wrote:

> *"...sinc my parting Comp[any] I have allmost met with Jacobs triall in his travill betwen bethell and ephrath: gods hand having bin hevy upon my wif and that for divers months and is not yet Removed: in the midst of my distres: your lins have not a litell Refresht my spirit...."*[13]

If Prence was referring to his second wife, Mary Collier, then it is safe to say that he did not marry Apphia Freeman until 1648 or after. Both Willison in *Saints and Strangers* and Hamblem in *The First Settlers of Eastham, Mass.* indicate that when Prence moved to Eastham, his second wife, Mary Collier, went with him and died there.

Some writers have stated that Prence "took her with him" when he began the settlement of Eastham in 1644, as evidence that Apphia and Samuel Freeman were divorced in or before 1644. However, it is far too literal to assume that she went

with Prence to Eastham at the very first instant of the town's settlement.

Assuming that Apphia was eighteen when she married Samuel Freeman, she would have been around 40 when she married Prence. This raises further doubt as to whether she may have been the mother of three Prence children. However, the marriage is probably took place early enough that Apphia's younger son, Samuel, who was born in 1638, was still young enough to have grown up subsantially in Thomas Prence's household, leading Prence, as he did in 1671, to call him "my beloved sonne in law" and deed property to him.

Apphia Freeman's marriage to Thomas Prence may be thought of as her final contribution to this Freeman family in America. As a result of this marriage, her younger son, Samuel Freeman, became a member of the Prence household, recognized as a son by Prence, and thereby gained both the land and the social status that probably was important when he came to marry Mercy, a daughter of the equally prominent Southworth family.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **2** | i. | Henry (1.1625) (ca1625-1672) |
| **3** | ii. | Samuel (1.1627) (1627-1628) |
| **4** | iii. | Samuel (1.1638) (1638-1712) |

She second married Thomas PRENCE[9,67,68,69,70,71,72,73,74,75,76,77] (2), son of Thomas PRENCE (1), betweem 1648 and 1662.

Born circa 1600 in Lechdale, Gloucestershire, England.
Event: in 1621 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He came to Plymouth aboard the ship *Fortune*.
Event: in 1632-1657 except 1634 and 1638 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was an Assistant of Plymouth Colony.
Event: in 1634, 1638, 1657-1673 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was Governor of Plymouth Colony.
Residence in 1635-1644 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1640-1673 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was member of the General Court of Plymouth.
Event: in 1644 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He removed from Plymouth to Eastham.
Event: in 1646 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He vehemently opposed the establishment of religious toleration.
Event: in 1657 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was a leader in the persecution of the Quakers and Baptists.
Event: in 1663 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a freeman.
Event: circa 1663 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was induced to move back to Plymouth by the gift of a large farm, "Plain Dealing".
Event: on 12 January 1671 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He deeded land in Eastham to his step-son, Samuel Freeman.
Event: on 25 July 1672 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He deeded "sundry tracts" of land in Eastham to his son-in-law, John Freeman.
Died on 29 March 1673 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Thomas Prence immigrated to Plymouth Colony from All Hallows, Barking, London on the ship *Fortune*, which arrived at Cape Cod on 9 November 1621. Although not a member of the Separatist congregations in England and Holland, he was one of the most prominent citizens of Plymouth Colony for years. He became Governor in 1634 and continued for more than twenty years. He held many other offices in Plymouth Colony; these are summarized in the article in *The Great Migration Begins*. He was also one of those who played a crucial role in averting the financial collapse of Plymouth Colony by guaranteeing with their own wealth and estates the debt owed by the colonists to the "merchant adventurers" who had backed them in London. As such, he was a Purchaser in 1626 and an Undertaker, 1627-1641.

Parke and Jacobus summarized his accomplishments as follows:

> *"As Governor, Mr. Prence showed political wisdom, and sometimes political generosity, in steering the helm of state; the only adverse criticism which (by present-day standards) could be made of his administration was his intolerance towards the Quakers, but in this he shared the prejudice of most Puritans of his generation. The two greatest achievements of his administration were perhaps the establishment of free schools, and his fairness in dealing with the Indians, which helped greatly to keep Plymouth Colony clear of those Indian troubles which vexed some of the colonies."*[78]

In his will of 13 March 1672/1673 he mentioned his wife, daughters Hannah, Mercy, Jane Snow, Mary Tracy, Sarah Howes, Elizabeth Howland, and Judith Barker; grandchildren Theophilus Mayo and Susanna Prence (child of his deceased son). In a supplement dated 28 March 1673, he mentioned his son-in-law, John Freeman, Lydia Sturtevant, and daughters Elizabeth Howland and Jane (no surname given). His estate was valued at approximately £368 net of debts and exclusive of his real estate holdings.

Thomas Prence was the closest early link between the two Freeman families of Plymouth Colony through his being the step-father of Samuel Freeman (1.1638) and the father-in-law of both Edmond Freeman (2.1620) and John Freeman (2.1627).

## Second Generation

---

**2. Henry FREEMAN**[11,14,30,79,80,81,82,83,84,85,86] (1.1625).

Born circa 1625 in Blackfriars, London, England.

Event: in 1630 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts. He came to Massachusetts with the Winthrop Fleet and settled at Watertown with his parents.

Died on 12 November 1672 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[87]

Event: in 1673 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts. The inventory of his estate was made for the probate court by John Sherman and two others (names illegible).

Henry Freeman has been mentioned among the early immigrants to New England since genealogists first began documenting the settlement of the early colonists in the 19th century.[11,14,88] Nevertheless, the most readily available information about him and his descendants has been scarce, confusing, and pocked with errors. Although his 1875 *Freeman Genealogy* is still the most comprehensive work on the New England Freemans, Frederick Freeman, who admitted that the record was incomplete, was partially wrong in even the basic information he presented.[89] A clearer and more accurate picture of Henry Freeman's family and descendants requires access to more detailed sources, such as court records, and to the published research of more recent genealogists.

Henry Freeman was born about 1625[90] in the Blackfriars section of London. He was the first of two children born to Samuel and Apphia (Quicke) Freeman who survived infancy, the only one born in England. In 1630 he emigrated from England with his parents to the Massachusetts Bay Colony as a passenger of the Winthrop Fleet, becoming one of the youngest of the first settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts.[11]

Nothing is known of his early life until he was admitted as a freeman in Watertown in May 1645.[91] He inherited his father's estate in Watertown upon Samuel Freeman's death, probably in the latter half of 1646.[92] (Samuel Freeman presumably was alive in early 1646 when he was listed as a property owner, but by December of that year Henry referred to his father as deceased.[65]) He was chosen to be the overseer of the hogs and fences in Watertown in 1650.[93] Later, the boundaries of his lot were called into question, resurveyed, and reduced slightly.[94]

The legal difficulties over property still owned in England, which had plagued his father,[95] continued to trouble Henry Freeman, though in a milder fashion. Through her will of 27 December 1630, his grandmother, Priscilla Angelo Freeman of London, left to him the rents of £4 per annum from the lease of her house in the Blackfriars section to the Company of Vintners.[96] On 12 December 1646, having reached the age of 21, he gave a letter of attorney for collection of the legacy:

> *"Henry ffreeman son of Samuel ffreeman late of Watertowne deceased constituted John Newgate of Boston in N.E. his attn_e: to receive a certain legacie given him by the last will of his grandmother Priscilla freeman of Blackfryers in London deceased & of Receit to give acquittance &c:"*[65]

That his English uncle, John Freeman, brother of Henry's father Samuel, proved to be an obstacle to the collection of the sums due him from this house is evident from the following:

> *"Henry Freeman did constitute H. Bright of Watertown in New England his attorney to aske &c. of John ffreman gent dwelling in blackfriers all the rents, issues & pfitts [profits] of a certain house in Blackffryers in London granted by priscilla ffreeman & not yet received & of the receipt to give acquitt: according to the usual forme*

*w_th power of substitution &c."*[97]

On 31 May 1648, he mortgaged his house and two acres of land in Watertown to John Newgate of Boston and William Ba(r)ber of Ludgate. The mortgage was to be voided if Henry Freeman obtained a release of a bond that Newgate and Ba(r)ber had put up to his uncle, John Freeman. The latter by now lived in the house in Westminster, London, that he had inherited from his father.[98,99,100]

Henry Freeman died 12 November 1672 at Watertown.[87] The inventory of his estate, made in 1673 by John Sherman and two others, showed a value of £118-19s-6d.[101]

The records of the births of Henry Freeman's children are incomplete and inconsistently reported. The *Freeman Genealogy* lists seven children,[59] but the existence of two, Henry and Mary, cannot be substantiated and are probably misplaced references to two of Henry's grandchildren. One daughter, Apphia, is missing from Frederick Freeman's list, but she is almost certainly the same Apphia he lists as a sister of Henry's, saying "we have noted [her] as a daughter of Mr. Samuel Freeman, simply because the occasional mention of her, and other circumstances, impress the idea that there was a daughter Apphia."[92] The *Watertown Records* list the birth of four children, all to Henry and Mary Freeman.[102] Bond's Watertown history (surprisingly, as he must have had access to the *Watertown Records*) mentions the births of two sons, Samuel and John, and one daughter, Lydia.[101] Torrey suggests that James Freeman was the son of John Freeman rather than of Henry Freeman.[103] Willis Freeman states that there was issue from both marriages, but gives no evidence that any of Henry Freeman's children were born of the first marriage.[90] Savage mentions Samuel, John, Thomas, and James, but misses the two daughters.[14]

The identities of some of the children can only be determined with certainty from probate and deed records, as shown below, rather than the vital records, yet the probate records themselves are the source of further questions. The children for whom birth dates are not now known neatly fit gaps in the births of children recorded for his second marriage and it is assumed, barring any evidence to the contrary, that all were from the second marriage.

A receipt, dated 10 October 1705, for his share of the estate of John Freeman of Newton, Mass., clearly identifies Samuel Freeman of Sudbury; James Freeman, brewer of Boston and administrator of the estate; and Apphia Freeman as brothers and sister of the deceased.[104] Further evidence of the children of Henry Freeman is found in probate documents of the estate of James Freeman, who mentioned his brother, Samuel, and his sister, Apphia(h) in his will.[105] Neither James Freeman nor his sister, Apphia, appear in the list of births in the *Watertown Records* or in Bond's history of the town.

Further support for the identity of Henry Freeman's children comes from a deed dated 3 May 1704, in which Mary Sherman of Watertown and James Sherman of Sudbury (executors of Rev. John Sherman) sold to Samuel Freeman of Sudbury, weaver, and James Freeman of Boston, brewer, for £40, four acres of land in Watertown near the Farms (present-day Weston) meeting house.[106] Considering that Henry Freeman had married into the Sherman family, this item helps to show that James and Samuel were brothers and the sons of Henry Freeman.

The lack of any mention of Henry's son, Thomas Freeman in the probate records is a curious fact. His birth as a son of Henry and Mary Freeman on 17 December 1664 is recorded in the *Watertown Records*.[107] He may have already died by the time of James's death in January 1721/1722, but his not being mentioned in his brother John's will cannot be explained, for he is known to have been alive and living in Boston in 1704-1705. The irony of the matter is that, as far as can be told from existing records, the children of Thomas Freeman (1.1664) carried on the line of Henry Freeman the longest of any of his children. Lydia Freeman (1.1669) is not mentioned in any of the wills or other records and it may be assumed that she died young.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that, with the death of Henry Freeman's grandson, Samuel Freeman, in 1728, "the eldest branch of this family became extinct."[108] It can now be shown that this conclusion was based on incomplete evidence and that the descendants of Henry Freeman persisted at least until the end of the 18th century.

He first married Hannah STEARNS[80,109,110,111], daughter of Isaac STEARNS & Mary BARKER, on 25 December 1650 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[112,113] The Watertown vital records contain an entry for Samuel Freeman and Hannah Stearns. Bond argues that this must have been a mistake, as the probate records show that Henry was married to

her.

Born on 5 October 1628 in Nayland with Wissington, Suffolk, England.[114]
Died on 17 June 1656 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[115]

As far as can be told from existing records, Henry and Hannah Freeman had no children. The fact that Isaac Stearns, father of Hannah, in his will of 14 June 1671,[116] left nothing to grandchildren who were children of his daughter lends further proof to the idea that all of Henry Freeman's children were by his second wife.

He second married Mary SHERMAN[80,103,117,118], daughter of Reverend John SHERMAN, on 27 November 1656 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[101,103,119]
Died on 15 July 1703 in Weston (formerly Watertown Farms), Middlesex, Massachusetts.

Mary survived him, marrying again to Lewis Allen.[103,120,121], The Bent article cites a 6 December 1677 entry in the *Middlesex Deeds* in which "Mary Freeman alias Allin, with ye consent of Lewis Allen my husband" confirmed a deed given by Henry Freeman in 1665.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **5** | i. | Samuel (1.1657) (1657-1724) |
| **6** | ii. | James (1.1659) (ca1659-ca1722) |
| **7** | iii. | John (1.1662) (1662-1704) |
| **8** | iv. | Thomas (1.1664) (1664-<1728) |
| **9** | v. | Apphia (1.1666) (ca1666-ca1723) |
| **10** | vi. | Lydia (1.1669) (1669-) |

**3. Samuel FREEMAN**[122] (1.1627).
Born in 1627.
Baptised on 5 August 1627 in London, England. St. Andrew Undershaft Church.
Died in 1628.
Buried on 7 September 1628 in London, England. St. Andrew Undershaft Church.

**4. Deacon Samuel FREEMAN**[14,30,34,35,101,123,124,125,126,127,128,129,130,131,132,133,134] (1.1638).
Born on 11 May 1638 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
Event: probably about 1648 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He removed to Eastham when his mother married Thomas Prence.
Event: on 1 June 1658 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was admitted as a freeman.
Event: in 1663 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a freeman.
Event: on 3 June 1668 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was a constable.
Event: on 29 May 1670 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a freeman.
Event: on 7 June 1670 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was appointed surveyor of the highways by the town meeting.
Event: on 12 January 1671 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His step-father, Thomas Prence, deeded land in Eastham to him.
Event: on 3 June 1674 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a member of "the Grand Enquest", probably a grand jury.
Event: about 1675 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He acquired a portion of the property owned by his deceased step-father, Thomas Prence.
Event: in 1676 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was made deacon of the Eastham church.
Event: in June 1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a freeman.
Event: in 1697 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was the representative of Eastham to the General Court of Massachusetts.
Died on 20 November 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in November 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[135] Cove cemetery.

Samuel Freeman plays a unique, but unrecognized role in the story of the Freeman families of New England. The son of Samuel, the immigrant founder of a line of Freemans in Massachusetts Bay Colony, he grew up as the "beloved sonne" of

**Samuel Freeman of Watertown, Massachusetts**

Thomas Prence, the long-time Governor of Plymouth Colony, with several older step-siblings who were grandchildren of Elder William Brewster, two of whom married sons of Edmund Freeman, the founder of another Freeman line in Plymouth Colony. On reaching adulthood, he married the daughter of one of Constant Southworth, who had grown up among the Pilgrim families of Leyden, Holland. Thus, this Samuel Freeman is a link among several of the founding families of early New England.

The Watertown vital records show the original record of his birth as "11 (3) 1638". At that time, the first month of the year was considered to be March, so his birth was on 11 May 1638. Some authors, such as Frederick Freeman and Savage give his birth date incorrectly as 11 March 1638.

He was listed as one of the inhabitants of Eastham before 1675, probably having moved there about or shortly after 1648 when his mother married Governor Thomas Prence (see discussion of the date of the marriage under Apphia Quicke). As a result of this marriage, Samuel Freeman, became a member of the Prence household, recognized as a son by Prence, and thereby gained the social status that was important when he came to marry Mercy, a daughter of the equally prominent Southworth family. The article "Gov. Thomas Prence's Widow Mary, Formerly the Widow of Thomas Howes, and the Inventory of Her Estate" cites and discusses the documents in which Gov. Thomas Prence refers to Samuel Freeman as "my beloved Sonne in law" (stepson).[136] The *Plymouth Colony Deeds* show that Thomas Prence deeded to "my son Samuell Freeman and Mercye his wife the house and land Samuel now dwelleth in" in 1671.[137] Frederick Freeman (p. 352-3) raises the possibility that Mary Collier, Thomas Prence's second wife, was the widow, not the daughter of William Collier, and that she was really the mother of Mercy Southworth, making Samuel Freeman (1.1638) the son-in-law of Governor Thomas Prence. This theory is now generally rejected and it is understood that it was common at that time to use the term "son-in-law" in the modern sense of "step son".

Figure 1-1: Gravestone of Samuel Freeman (1.1638) in the Cove Cemetery, Eastham, Massachusetts
Photo by William Staudenmayer

He married Mercy SOUTHWORTH[138,139,140,141], daughter of Constant SOUTHWORTH & Elizabeth COLLIER, on 12 May 1658 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her name is given as Mercy Southerne in the marriage record.

Born in 1638 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Died on 25 November 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **11** | i. | Apphia (1.1660) (1660-1661) |
| **12** | ii. | Samuel (1.1662) (1662-1743) |
| **13** | iii. | Apphia (1.1667) (1667-) |
| **14** | iv. | Constant (1.1669) (1669-1745) |
| **15** | v. | Elizabeth (1.1671) (1671-) |
| **16** | vi. | Edward (1.1673) (~1673-) |
| **17** | vii. | Mary (1.1675) (~1675-1732) |
| **18** | viii. | Alice (1.1677) (~1677-) |
| **19** | ix. | Mercy (1.1679) (~1679-) |

Their marriage date is found in the Eastham vital records, which gives her as "Mercy Southerne". Frederick Freeman (p. 352-3) raises the possibility that Mary Collier, Prence's second wife, was the widow, not the daughter of William Collier, and that she was really the mother of Mercy Southworth, making Samuel Freeman (1.1638) the son-in-law of Governor Thomas Prence. Governor Prence had deeded land to Samuel Freeman, in which he referred to Samuel as "my beloved sonne-in-law". This theory is now generally rejected and it is understood that it was common at that time to use the term "son-in-law" in the modern sense of "step son".

## Third Generation

---

**5. Samuel FREEMAN**[14,142,143,144,145,146,147,148] (1.1657).

Born on 13 December 1657 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

Died on 28 February 1723/1724 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[149]

Event: on 24 June 1724 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts. As the administrator of his estate, Joshua Parker presented the inventory to the probate court. His estate was valued at £40, including six acres of land granted to him by the Sudbury proprietors.

The eldest child of Henry and Mary Freeman, Samuel Freeman was born on 13 December 1657 at Watertown.[150] The Middlesex County card index gives his birth date as 13 December 1647,[147] but this is certainly a transcription error, as Henry Freeman and Mary Sherman were not married until 1656.

He settled in Sudbury, Mass. and worked as a weaver. The town records of Sudbury show that he signed, by making his mark, a memorandum dated 1 February 1684 certifying that he saw Peter Jethro, an Indian, sign and deliver the deed to the land used by the English since 1638 for the town of Sudbury.[143]

By about 1700 or even earlier, Samuel Freeman apparently became mentally ill and impoverished. He died unmarried on 28 February 1723/1724. In August 1726, both John Balcom and John Haynes appealed to the administrator of his estate for some reimbursement of their expenses, saying that their kindness had saved the town of Sudbury more than the total of £40 in the estate. Samuel Freeman had lived with each of them for about 12 years, dying while in the care of John Balcom. John Haynes described Samuel as "impaired in his labor and troubled in his mind". James Haynes, John's son, wrote that Samuel had lived with them for about 12 years and was "in a melancholy and disconsolate condition". Uriah Wheeler testified that he had known Samuel for about 30 years and that he had lived with both the Haynes and Balcom families. Many notes from other local residents supported Haynes's and Balcom's testimony.[151]

**6. James FREEMAN**[14,103,152,153,154,155,156,157,158,159,160,161,162,163,164] (1.1659).

Born circa 1659.

Event: on 22 March 1704/1705 in Newton, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was appointed administrator of the estate of his brother, John Freeman (1.1662).

Event: on 24 March 1706 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was admitted as a member of the Second Church in Boston [Old North Church].

Event: on 13 March 1709/1710 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. At the town meeting, he was appointed as one of the tythingmen.

Event: on 8 March 1713/1714 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. At the town meeting he was appointed one of the constables.

Event: on 7 May 1717 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. The Selectmen granted him permission to dig across "ye H.way" in Lyn Street in order to lay his cellar drain providing "he do it with Expedition and not wholly Obstruct passengers ..".
Event: on 5 July 1717 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. The Selectmen approved a license for Nicholas Dun to be an inn holder at Freeman's in Lyn Street.
Event: on 12 October 1719 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. The Selectmen once again granted liberty for him to dig across Lyn Street to lay a new drain, provided he should do it with brick or stone "as provided by law" and repair and make good the street.
Died circa 1 January 1721/1722 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Event: on 24 January 1721/1722 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. His will of 20 December 1710 was proved.

James Freeman was probably born about 1659, but no record of his birth is to be found in the *Watertown Records*. As indicated above, the proof that he was the son of Henry Freeman is found his own will and in the 1705 probate documents for John Freeman, both of which clearly identify John, James, Samuel, and Apphia as brothers and sister. These documents identify him as being a brewer in Boston. His birth year is estimated based on the gap of years between the births of two of his siblings and the supposition that all of Henry Freeman's children were born of his second marriage.

He married Rachel Bond/Boude (see discussion of her surname below) on 17 October 1700 in Boston.[161,157] They had two sons, James, born in 1705 and died at the age of six months, and Samuel, born in 1707.[165,166] The elder James was admitted as a member of the Second Church in Boston (Old North Church) on 24 March 1706.[167,163]

He played a minor role in the civic affairs of Boston. At the town meeting of 13 March 1709/1710, he was appointed as one of the tythingmen.[168,169] The Boston selectmen designated him to be one of the constables on 8 March 1713/1714.[170,171] During this period, Boston was experiencing a peak of growth and prosperity. In the fifty years after 1690, the population of the town increased from 6,000 to 16,000 and the central business district became crowded. After 1750, the economic health of Boston was jeopardized as New York and Philadelphia diverted a significant portion of European trade from the New England traders. By 1760, the population of Boston had dropped to 15,000 persons, a level it did not exceed until after the Revolution.[172]

He owned property in Lynn Street in Boston that may have been his brewery. On 7 May 1717 the Selectmen granted him permission to dig across "ye H.way" in Lyn Street in order to lay his cellar drain providing "he do it with Expedition and not wholly Obstruct passengers ...".[173] Then less than two months later, a license was approved for Nicholas Dunn to be an inn holder at the property.[174] The cellar drain once again became a problem, for on 12 October 1719, the Selectmen granted liberty for him to dig across Lyn Street to lay a new drain, provided he should do it with brick or stone "as provided by law" and repair and make good the street.[175]

In his own will, dated 10 November 1710 and proved on 24 January 1721/1722, he showed himself to be a man who liked cover all contingencies. He left to his widow, Rachel, the use and income from all of his estate, both real and personal as long as she remained his widow (i.e. did not remarry). If she were to remarry (which she did), she would have the free use of the estate until his son, Samuel, reached the age of 21 and 40s. per year for life thereafter. If Samuel were to die before reaching 21, his estate would then be divided equally between James's brother, Samuel Freeman (1.1657) and sister, Apphiah Freeman (1.1666). Leaving nothing to chance, he also provided that if they were to die without lawful heirs (which both did), then his estate would go "my brethren Ebenezer and Elisha Allen and my sister Elizabeth Allen and my kinsman James Freeman, son of Samuel Freeman of Eastham [cousin to this James Freeman]. [James Freeman's mother, Mary, married Lewis Allen after his father's death, making Ebenezer, Elisha, and Elizabeth Allen his step-siblings.] He further left "the land lying in Watertown, had of my mother Sherman and my Uncle James Sherman" to his brother Samuel; 40s. to his sister, Apphiah; and £5 to the poor of Boston through the Reverend Cotton Mather.[156]

A court order as to the estate of James Freeman indicates that some disputes and controversies arose over his will and that of his son, Samuel. Richard Shute, second husband of Rachel Bond Freeman, claimed that he had "dibursed sundry sums" on behalf of Samuel. The inventory of James's estate was in disagreement.[176] In June 1742, Richard Shute and his wife Rachel, executor of the estate of James Freeman and one of the executors of the estate of son Samuel Freeman, petitioned the court, claiming that, through an error, they had not been awarded a sufficiently large amount from the estates of Rachel's son and first husband.[177]

According to Frederick Freeman, "it has been alleged that, after James Freeman's death, the original estate in Watertown fell illegally into the hands of either the Sherman or Shute families, but Enoch Freeman [a descendant of Henry Freeman's brother Samuel] purchased it back around 1730."[108] James Freeman's estate did include some or all of the original land in Watertown owned by the immigrant Samuel Freeman. As indicated above, James's estate went to his son, Samuel Freeman, when his wife remarried. However, the son, Samuel, died only a short while later, leaving his estate to the lifetime use of his mother, Rachel Bond Freeman Shute. Further discussion of the fate of the Watertown property is included below under James Freeman's son, Samuel Freeman (1.1707).

He married Rachel BOND/BOUDE?[108,163,178,179,180,181,182], on 3 October 1700 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[161] Cotton Mather was the officiating minister.

Event: on 3 June 1711 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. She was admitted as a member of the Second Church [Old North Church].

Event: on 24 January 1721/1722 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. She was appointed administrator of the estate of her husband, James Freeman.

Event: on 29 April 1728 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. She inherited the income from the estate of her son, Samuel, for life. She was also co-administrator of his estate.

Event: on 20 November 1729. She deeded property to Enoch Freeman of Eastham.

There was a Bond family among the early settlers of Watertown, Mass. However, the editors of *The American Genealogist* advanced the suggestion that her family name was Boude and that she was the daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Boude.[183] If this is true, it helps to explain why James and Rachel Freeman's son Samuel referred to his Gatchell cousins in his will. Elizabeth Boude, another daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth, married Jeremiah Getchell/Gatchell. If Rachel was the sister of Elizabeth Boude Getchell, then Samuel Freeman would have been the first cousin of Jeremiah and Increase Gatchell and their sister Dorothy Gatchell Pote (see under Samuel Freeman (1.1707)). However, it must be emphasized that no record exists of the birth of a daughter Rachel to Joseph Boude and the explanation above remains hypothetical.

After the death of her husband, James Freeman, she married her second husband, Richard Shute, in 1723. At the time of her son Samuel's death in 1728 there was a Samuel Shute who was Captain General and Governor-in-Chief of Massachusetts Bay Colony.

On 20 November 1729, she deeded her property, inherited from James Freeman, and also property of their son, Samuel, who had died of consumption in 1728, to Enoch Freeman (1.1706) of Eastham, the ninth child of James's cousin Samuel Freeman (1.1662).

They had the following children:

**20** i. James (1.1705) (1705-1706)
**21** ii. Samuel (1.1707) (1707-1728)

**7. John FREEMAN**[14,146,148,184,185,186] (1.1662).

Born on 14 July 1662 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

Died on 20 February 1703/1704 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[166]

Event: on 22 March 1703/1704 in Newton, Middlesex, Massachusetts. His brother, James, was the administrator of his will. Two other men, Samuel Gaskell and John Haystend, both of Boston, joined James Freeman in posting the administrator's bond.

Nothing is known about John Freeman's life. He died in February 1703/1704, the death record describing him as aged 41 years.[166] Samuel Gaskell, who was one of those who posted the administrator's bond, was John Freeman's uncle. Born in Salem in 1663, Gaskell married Elizabeth Sherman, sister of John's mother, Mary, in 1687, when he was a resident of Essex County.[187] The inventory of John Freeman's estate in 1705 was as follows:[185]

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cash | £30 | |
| Feather bed | £6 | |
| Clothing | £2 | |
| Cotton and lining (linen?) cloth | £3 | 3s |

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Bagging | £1 | 3s | |
| Cloth | | 16s | 3d |
| Tools and one gun | | 16s | |
| Lining (linen?) | £3 | 6s | |
| Brass kettle | | 2s | |
| Iron | | 8s | |
| Plates | | 16s | |
| Total | £48 | 11s | 3d |

His funeral expenses amounted to £7-14s.

**8. Thomas FREEMAN**[14,157,188,189,190,191,192] (1.1664).

Born on 17 December 1664 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[193]

Died before 1728 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[163,167] Thomas probably died before 1728, when Alice Freeman became a member of the Second Church (Old North Church) in Boston and the baptisms of all of her children were recorded, each one listed as "of Alice".

The Watertown vital records show that he was born there in 1664. Further support for his being of this family is the fact that he named two of his children Mary and Henry, the names of his mother and father. However, it is curious that his name does not appear in the probate records of his brothers, John and James, which mention the other siblings of this family.

He married Alice TEWELL[152,157,163,194,195,190,196], daughter of Richard TEWELL, on 28 November 1700 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[190] Rev. Cotton Mather.

Event: on 30 June 1728 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. She was admitted as a member of the Second Church [Old North Church].

Died on 21 November 1734 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[197] Date from her tombstone.

Buried in November 1734 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Copp's Hill Burial Ground.

Event: on 4 March 1734/1735 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Her will was proved.

Her surname appeared with various spellings in early Boston: Tuel, Tuell(s), Tewell(s), Twowills, Twelves, Twelues, and possibly others. There is no record of her birth, but there were at least two families who were having children in the Boston area at about the right time for her birth: Robert Twelves, who married Martha Brackett on 22 November 1655;[198] and Richard Tewell(s)/ Tuell(s)/ Twowills, whose wife also was Martha.[199] Children were recorded for both of these couples, but none named Alice. An Alice Tuel was baptised at Second Church in Boston on 9 July 1690, but her parents were not listed.[200]

In her will of 28 November 1734, proved 4 March 1734/1735, she appointed her "loving friend", Grafton Feveryear, as her sole executor. She left the whole of her estate to her sons, Richard and Thomas, in equal shares. The inventory of her estate, presented on 18 March 1734, showed a value of £175-2s-6d, of which the most valuable items were 59 oz. of silver, worth £73-15s, and a half ounce of gold, worth £9.[201]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **22** | i. | Thomas (1.1701) (1701-<1705) |
| **23** | ii. | Mary (1.1702) (1702-) |
| **24** | iii. | Thomas (1.1705) (1705-1706) |
| **25** | iv. | Henry (1.1711) (1711-1711) |
| **26** | v. | Richard (1.1712) (1712-1755) |
| **27** | vi. | Thomas (1.1714) (1714-ca1797) |

**9. Apphia FREEMAN**[202,203,204] (1.1666).

Born circa 1666 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

Died circa 30 May 1723 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

The story of Apphia Freeman provides a classic study in the workings (or non-workings) of the social welfare system in early New England. Although she left an extended story in the town records of Watertown and other nearby towns, there

is no record of the birth of this Apphia Freeman, the first to survive infancy of numerous descendants to be named for her grandmother. The *Freeman Genealogy*, which makes a vague reference to "occasional mention of her," suggests that she was the child of Samuel and Apphia Freeman.[205] However, a receipt for £9-4s, her share of the estate of John Freeman, dated 10 October 1705, which appears in his probate court docket,[185] identifies her as the sister of James, John, and Samuel Freeman, and therefore the daughter of Henry Freeman.

Although she was probably born about 1666 (an estimate based on a gap in the births of her siblings), nothing is known of her life until, a few years after receiving the small bequest from her brother, she became ill and impoverished. From that point on, she was the subject of extensive records which illustrate the grudging approach to welfare in early Massachusetts. In speculating about her personality, one has to be curious as to why her two remaining brothers, James and Thomas, never chose to come to her aid, despite all the evidence that they were prosperous. That they were able to avoid aiding her apparently was solely because they lived in Boston and not Watertown or any of the other Middlesex County towns where she lived at times.

The *Watertown Records*, the Middlesex and Suffolk County Court records, and other sources provide running details for many years:

- At Charlestown in 14 August 1709, "Amphilia", a single woman from Watertown, was "notified" (warned out of town).[206,207]

- In 1710[208] and again in 1713 and 1714[209], Apphia Freeman was warned to leave Cambridge.

- At a meeting of the Selectmen of Watertown on 15 February 1713/1714, it was ordered "Apphia Freeman be warned to depart out of Watertown: who came from Cambridge February ye 3rd 1713".[210,211]

- On 17 February 1713/1714, the Council authorized payment of £1-6s to John Barnard for "his entertaining and nursing of Hepphia Freeman three weeks when she lay sick of the meazels". They appointed a committee of two to advise on what should be done about Apphia, who had been warned to depart within 14 days, a caution having been entered against her in the Court of Record for the County of Middlesex.[212]

- On 13 March 1713/1714, the Middlesex County Court issued an order to Constable Timothy Barron of Watertown to "convey Apphia Freeman to the town of Charlestown,"[209] while on the same day the Constable of Cambridge was ordered to convey her to Watertown from Cambridge.[213]

- In March 1714, Apphia Freeman testified that she had lived in Charlestown, Medford, Cambridge, Sudbury, Boston, Brookline, Marblehead, and Newton.[213] (Other records show that she had brothers who lived in Sudbury, Boston, and Newton.)

- The Watertown Council ordered payment of £5-15s-2d to the two committee men for their expenses at court "about trying to clear the town of Apphiah Freeman".[214]

- In June 1714 a warning was issued to the Selectmen of Medford to answer charges that Apphia Freeman had been an inhabitant of Medford.[213]

- On 1 July 1714, The Middlesex County Court ordered the Selectmen of Cambridge to answer charges by Watertown that Apphia Freeman had been a resident of Cambridge. Thomas and Mary Livermore testified on the 13th that Apphia Freeman had lived with the Prentiss family in Cambridge for some years.[209] The Court's decision went against Cambridge, for on 13 July, William Russell and Moses Bordman, Selectmen of Cambridge, and Samuel Baskin and Samuel and Andrew Bordman, also of Cambridge, posted bonds to appeal the judgment.[213]

- On 14 December 1714, the Council discussed what to do about the "great and extraordinary cost and charge that we have been at in the Town's behalf with one Apphiah Freeman, who came to dwell or Sojourne in said Town and fell sick soon after her coming in, and was a considerable charge .... There hath been two Tryals in the law to keep sd. Freeman out of Town". In the first trial, judgment had been rendered for Watertown and Apphia Freeman "fixed upon" Cambridge.

But when Cambridge appealed to the Superior Court and won, a judgment of £8-8s-8d was rendered against Watertown.[215]

- In 1715, she was again warned out of Charlestown.[206,216] From this point on, she seems to have become Watertown's problem exclusively.

- On 25 March 1715, Apphia Freeman complained that, through infirmity, she was not able to support herself. The Council appropriated 20s from the town treasury and authorized it to be paid monthly for a year and a half if she provides for herself and is not troublesome any more to the town.[217]

- On 23 December 1715, the Council asked Deacon Jonathan Sanderson to entertain Apphia Freeman for one month and to employ her and keep her to work so that she may not idle away and mis-spend her time. The Council appropriated funds to pay Deacon Sanderson.[218]

- On 9 March 1715/1716, the Council asked Deacon Sanderson to continue looking after Apphia Freeman until such time as the Selectmen take further action about her. [219]

- On 10 August 1716, the Council appropriated 10s to relieve Apphia Freeman in her present needy condition.[220]

- On 27 November 1716, the Council appropriated 30s to Deacon Sanderson for entertaining Apphia Freeman for ten weeks.[221]

- On 3 March 1717/1718, the Council announced that an agreement had been struck with John Bearnard (called Barnard later) to take Apphia Freeman into his family and find her a comfortable room and firewood for one year. Barnard was to be paid £4, but in case her brother or anyone else should pay anything, Barnard was directed to make a true accounting of the amount in order to reduce the cost to the Town.[222] The mention of her brother is probably a reference to James Freeman, a prosperous brewer in Boston, or possibly Thomas Freeman, who also lived in Boston. The tentative nature of the statement evidently implies that even close relatives could not be forced to come to the aid of their impoverished kin if they did not live in the hapless town that had jurisdiction over the subject of the welfare case.

- On 12 December 1718, the Council authorized payment of £2 to John Barnard.[223]

- On 9 February 1718/1719, the Council agreed with John Barnard to keep Apphia Freeman for the coming year on the same terms. It authorized payment of 40s due him for past service.[224]

- On 25 March 1720, the Council announced that the agreement with John Barnard had been extended for another year at a cost of £4.[225]

- On 28 March 1721, the Council extended the agreement for another year and also appropriated funds to provide two shifts of either cotton or cotton-and-linen for Apphia Freeman.[226]

- On 13 February 1721/1722, the Council extended the agreement for yet another year.[227]

- On 15 April 1723, the Council requested Mrs. Barnard to take suitable care of Apphia Freeman. This implied that the agreement continued, but that Mr. Barnard had died.[228]

- On 31 May 1723, on the occasion of Apphia Freeman's death, the Council appropriated funds for a funeral and grave for her. The Selectmen also asked Deacon Fisk to provide six quarts of rum at Mr. Learned's (a tavern?) for the funeral. (Imagine the furor today if a town council ordered six quarts of rum at public expense to celebrate the end of such a welfare burden!!!)[229]

- On 4 November 1723, the Council appointed a committee of two to evaluate the remaining clothes of Apphia Freeman to determine whether they are fit and serviceable for Ephraim Smith, a poor man.[230] Thus ended the long-running story of Apphia Freeman.

**10. Lydia FREEMAN**[82,231,232] (1.1669).
Born on 5 September 1669 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

Bond's *Watertown Genealogies* (p. 226) gives her birth date as 5 November 1669 and that of her brother, John, as 14 September 1662. These dates differ by two months from those given in the *Watertown Records*. It may be that the later dates are baptismal dates. Another explanation for the difference would be that the months were recorded as numbers and the practice at that time was to regard March as the first month, leading to a variance of two months between various reporters.

**11. Apphia FREEMAN**[14,133,139,233,234,235,236,237,238] (1.1660).
Born on 11 December 1660 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 19 February 1660/1661 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

*Vital Records of S.E. Mass.* gives her birth date as 1651 and spells her name "Abthya", but the date is clearly a mistake. The *Freeman Genealogy* and Pierce give her birth year as 1659 and her death date as 19 February 1660. "Plymouth Colony Vital Records", published in *Mayflower Descendant*, and Savage give her birth date as 11 December 1660 and say she died after two months. The *Eastham and Orleans, Mass., Vital Records* gives her birth as 11 December 1661, but this cannot be right if her brother Samuel was born in March 1662

**12. Captain Samuel FREEMAN**[14,103,123,131,233,239,240,241,242,243] (1.1662).
Born on 26 March 1662 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 24 June 1690 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He took the freeman's oath.
Event: in 1695 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a resident with the title of Captain.
Event: on 13 December 1742 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He filed his will.
Died on 30 January 1742/1743 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in February 1742/1743 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[135] Cove cemetery.
Event: on 10 February 1742/1743 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His will was proved.

According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, Samuel Freeman was a long time in charge of the militia in Eastham. He was a selectman for six years and a representative [to the General Court of Plymouth Colony or of Massachusetts after Plymouth was absorbed] for 19 years. Pratt says, 'He was a man of large property, for the times; always much engaged in public affairs, and a liberal supporter of education and religion.' He is sometimes called in the town records 'capt.' and afterwards 'deacon'.

His will mentioned "Bathsheba my wife; sons Samuel, Barnabas, Enoch, and John;" also "children of my son David, deceased, viz. David, Ruth, and Bathsheba;" and gives "to Samuel and Joseph Smith, children of my wife by her former husband." These step-sons each gave a receipt dated 6 April 1728 'to my honored father and guardian Samuel Freeman', for 'legacy of my father Samuel Smith.'

He first married Elizabeth SPARROW[238,239,244] (1), daughter of Captain Jonathan SPARROW & Rebecca BANGS, on 5 February 1684 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born circa 1663.
Died between 1 September 1688 and 26 May 1693.

The will of her father, dated 10 March 1706/1707, proved at Barnstable on 3 April 1707, named, along with his children and other grandchildren, "the children Capt. Samuel Freeman had by dau. Elizabeth ...."[245] Jonathan Sparrow outlived his daughter Elizabeth and her husband, Samuel Freeman.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **28** | i. | Priscilla (1.1686) (1686-1764) |
| **29** | ii. | Samuel (1.1688) (1688-1751) |

He second married Bathsheba LOTHROP[246,247], daughter of Barnabas LOTHROP & Susanna CLARKE, on 26 May 1693. Torrey gives her name as Bathshua. She had been married first to Samuel Smith, so her name sometimes appears as

Bathsheba Smith.
Born on 26 June 1671 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1749 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was living according to her son, Enoch.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **30** | i. | Elizabeth (1.1694) (1694-) |
| **31** | ii. | Barnabas (1.1696) (1696-1761) |
| **32** | iii. | Nathaniel (1.1698) (1698-1727) |
| **33** | iv. | David (1.1700) (1700-~1740) |
| **34** | v. | Elisha (1.1701) (1701-1777) |
| **35** | vi. | James (1.1704) (1704-1718) |
| **36** | vii. | Enoch (1.1706) (1706-1788) |
| **37** | viii. | Simeon (1.1708) (1708-<1732) |
| **38** | ix. | John (1.1710) (1710-) |
| **39** | x. | Abigail (1.1713) (1713-1714) |
| **40** | xi. | Abigail (1.1715) (1715-) |
| **41** | xii. | Bathsheba (1.1716) (~1716-) |

**13. Apphia FREEMAN**[14,133,139,233,238,248,249,250,238] (1.1667).
Born on 1 January 1666/1667 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Isaac PEPPER[248,251] (1), on 17 October 1685.
Born on 26 April 1659 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1680 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He removed to Eastham.

They had the following children:

i. Apphia[252,253].
Born on 24 February 1687 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She married Timothy COLE, on 2 November 1709 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Mercy[254,255,256,257,258,259].
Born on 7 August 1690 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 October 1767. Roser gives her death date as 9 October 1769 from her gravestone at Orleans, Massachusetts.
The *Freeman Genealogy* calls her Mary Pepper at p. 361, but has her name right on p. 66.
She married William FREEMAN[254,255,260,261,262,263,264,259] (2.1686), son of William FREEMAN (2.1660) & Lydia SPARROW, on 16 October 1711. He is covered in Part 2 of this work.
As Mercy, the daughter of Apphia Freeman (1.1667), a descendant of Samuel Freeman of Watertown, married William Freeman (2.1686), a descendant of Edmund Freeman of Sandwich, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans. They and their children are covered in Part 3 of this work.

iii. Isaac[246,255,266,267,268,269] (2).
Born on 29 July 1693 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He married Elizabeth FREEMAN[266,270,271,272,273] (2.1697), daughter of Lieutenant Edmund FREEMAN (2.1657) & Sarah MAYO, on 21 February 1716/1717 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She is covered in Part 2 of this work.

iv. Robert[252].
Born on 15 February 1695/1696.

v. Elizabeth[252].
Born on 11 July 1698.

vi. Joseph[252] (1).
Born on 1 November 1700.
Died on 1 May 1703.

vii. Solomon[252].
Born on 15 January 1703.

viii. Joseph[252] (2).
Born on 24 February 1704/1705.

**14. Captain Constant FREEMAN**[14,103,133,139,233,238,250,274,275,276,277,278,279,280,281,282] (1.1669).

Born on 31 March 1669 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[281,283]
Residence in 1695 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 November 1711 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[284] He was one of seven members who established the Truro Church with the Rev. John Avery.
Event: in 1715 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[285] He was Truro's representative to the General Court of Massachusetts. He presented the petition of the people of Truro that Cape Cod Precinct (the land from the north edge of Truro to the tip of the Cape) should be declared either a part of Truro or not. This led eventually to the creation of Provincetown as a separate town.
Event: on 17 January 1717/1718 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was chosen Deacon of the Truro Church and served until January 1726/1727.
Event: on 11 January 1727/1728 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[284] He was named ruling elder of the Truro Church.
Event: on 17 March 1744/1745 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He made his will.
Died on 6 June 1745 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[286,281,135] From his gravestone at Truro. The *Treat Genealogy* gives it as 8 June 1745.
Event: on 9 July 1745 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His will was proved on this date according to the *Freeman Genealogy*, while the *Treat Genealogy* says 12 November 1745.

He removed from Eastham to Pamet in 1705, to the lot on the Pamet River, laid out to him in 1703, when his grandfather, Constant Southworth, gave him one-sixteenth of the township. At about this time, he surrendered to his brother, Samuel, all claim to their father's estate in Eastham as compensation for Samuel's having taken care of their father in his old age. He was one of the original proprietors when Pamet was incorporated as Truro on 16 July 1709 and was chosen the first treasurer of the town on 1 August 1709.

In 1715 he was chosen representative of Truro to the General Court of Massachusetts, was one of the selectmen for seven years, and was also a captain in the militia. On 5 November 1711, he was one of seven men who joined in forming the Truro Church, which he served as deacon from 1718 to 1727, when he was chosen one of the ruling elders. In 1721, he paid £5 10s, the highest sum paid, for a pew in the new meeting house.[287]

His will mentioned daughters Jane, Mercy Hopkins, Hannah Gross, Eunice Crocker, Elizabeth Lombard, Apphia Bickford; and sons Robert, Jonathan, Joshua, and Constant.

The *Freeman Genealogy* makes the following inconsistent statement about the estate of Constant Freeman: "... but it was found necessary for the estate be administered and Sept. 19, 1758, the widow Jane was app. admx. She died soon after, i.e. Sept 1, 1729 ...."[288] Apparently Frederick Freeman confused two succeeding generations of Constant Freemans whose wives were both named Jane. Constant Freeman, Jr. died on 3 May 1756,[281] not 1759 as indicated in the *Freeman Genealogy*. The 19 September 1758 date apparently refers to the appointment of Jane Ela Doane Freeman, second wife of Constant Freeman, Jr., to administer her late husband's estate, and not to Jane Treat Freeman, who was already almost 30 years dead, to administer her husband's estate. Constant and Jane Freeman are both buried in the Old North Cemetery in Truro.

He married Jane TREAT[103,238,278,280,281,289,290,291,292], daughter of Reverend Samuel TREAT (1) & Elizabeth MAYO (1), on 11 October 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 6 December 1675 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 September 1729 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[286,135] From her gravestone at Truro.
Event: about 1707 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They removed from Eastham to Truro.

They had the following children:

**42** i. Robert (1.1696) (1696-1754)
**43** ii. Jane (1.1697) (1697-1698)
**44** iii. Jane (1.1699) (1699-1783)

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **45** | iv. | Constant (1.1700) (1700-1756) |
| **46** | v. | Mercy (1.1702) (1702-1786) |
| **47** | vi. | Hannah (1.1704) (1704-1758) |
| **48** | vii. | Eunice (1.1705) (1705-) |
| **49** | viii. | Elizabeth (1.1708) (1708-1771) |
| **50** | ix. | Jonathan (1.1710) (1710-1779) |
| **51** | x. | Apphia (1.1714) (1714-) |
| **52** | xi. | Joshua (1.1717) (1717-1795) |

Figure 1-2: Gravestone of Rev. Samuel Treat, father of Jane Treat Freeman, at the Cove Cemetery, Eastham, Mass.
Photo by William Staudenmayer

**15. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[14,139,233,237,238,293] (1.1671).
Born on 26 June 1671 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She first married Abraham REMICK[294] (1).

They had the following children:

i. Christian[266,269,295,296,297] (1).
Born on 16 December 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1783 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He married Hannah FREEMAN[266,272,298,299,300,301,302,303,304] (2.1698), daughter of Lieutenant Edmund FREEMAN (2.1657) & Sarah MAYO, on 10 October 1717 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She is covered in Part 2 of this work.

ii. Abraham[305] (2).
Born on 20 May 1696 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Mercy[305] (1).
Born on 29 July 1698 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Elizabeth (1).
Born on 12 September 1700 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Cornelius KNOWLES[306,307,308] (1), son of Captain Samuel KNOWLES (1) & Mercy FREEMAN (2.1659).
She second married Joseph MERRICK[309,288], son of William MERRICK (1), about 1705.

**16. Edward FREEMAN**[233,310] (1.1673).
Born about 1673 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His birth date is estimated by interpolation among his siblings whose birth dates are known. He died young.

**17. Mary FREEMAN**[246,311] (1.1675).
Born about 1675 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The birth date given is estimated based on the order of birth and the birth dates of other siblings.
Died on 27 February 1731/1732 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

In his almanac for February 1729, Enoch Freeman (1.1706) wrote "Aunt Cole gave me her hereditary right at Watertown", a reference to the immigrant Samuel Freeman's estate. Enoch Freeman purchased the estate later that year.

She married John COLE[312] (2), about 1693.
Died on 13 December 1746 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Jonathan[305].
Born on 4 October 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. John[305] (1).
Born on 14 October 1696 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Mary[305].
Born in 1698 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. James[305].
Born on 23 October 1700 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Nathan[305].
Born on 21 January 1702/1703 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Joshua[305].
Born on 20 March 1704/1705 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Moses[305].
Born on 22 July 1707 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Phebe[305].
Born in 1709 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Thankful[305] (1).
Born in 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She died as an infant.

x. Joseph[305].
Born on 13 October 1714 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

xi. Thankful[305] (2).
Born in 1716 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**18. Alice FREEMAN**[246,313,314] (1.1677).
Born about 1677 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Nathaniel MERRICK[314,315] (1), about 1700.
Born in 1673 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 13 November 1743 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Constant[314,316,317] (1).
Born about 1701 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

Died on 17 March 1792 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
His name is given as Constant Myrick in the *Freeman Genealogy*. Since he was a descendant of Samuel Freeman and his wife of Edmund Freeman, his children were descendants of both immigrant Freemans.
He married Sarah FREEMAN[317,318,319,320] (2.1704), daughter of John FREEMAN (2.1678) & Mercy WATSON, in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She is covered in Part 2 of this work.

ii. Benjamin[305].
Born on 20 March 1717/1718.

iii. Sarah[305] (2).
Born in 1720.

The *Freeman Genealogy* cites only Benjamin and Sarah Merrick as children. The great differences in birth dates between them and Constant Merrick raises the question of whether there may have been other children who have not been recorded.

**19. Mercy FREEMAN**[321,322,323,324] (1.1679).
Born about 1679 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth date is estimated from the known birth dates of her siblings.

She married Daniel COLE[321,324] (2), son of Daniel COLE (1).
Born circa 1667.
Died on 15 June 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 7 July 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His will of 20 November 1735 was proved.

According to *The Great Migration Begins*, there were two Daniel Coles living on Cape Cod, both of whom had wives named Mercy. One was the son of Daniel Cole and the other the son of his brother Job. In her article, "Two Daniel Coles of Eastham, Massachusetts, and Two Wives Named Mercy", Susan Roser presents evidence from the will of Daniel Cole, son of Daniel, that he had many close relatives who were Freemans. Based on these relationships as well as the likely birth dates of Mercy Freeman and Mercy Fuller, Roser concludes that Mercy Freeman was the wife of Daniel Cole, son of Daniel, and Mercy Fuller was the wife of Daniel Cole, son of Job.[325]

The *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 40) calls attention to a will of a Daniel Cole, in which he gives a silver cup marked 'M.F.' to Mary, the daughter of Samuel Freeman, "which daughter married Daniel Freeman." (quotation from the *Freeman Genealogy*, not the will) Mary, the daughter of Samuel Freeman and older sister of Daniel's wife, Mercy, married John Cole, not Daniel Freeman. The marriage of Daniel Freeman (3.1717) and Mary Freeman (2.1722) took place on 9 January 1739/1740. Neither had any close relationship to the others mentioned above. It appears that this reference in the *Freeman Genealogy* was based on a mistaken inference.

## Fourth Generation

---

**20. James FREEMAN**[326,327] (1.1705).
Born on 11 July 1705 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 January 1705-1706 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[166]

**21. Samuel FREEMAN**[108,326,328,329,330,331] (1.1707).
Born in January 1706/1707 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 26 January 1706/1707 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[152,163]
Event: in 1725 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. Graduated from Harvard College.
Event: on 16 April 1728 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He wrote his will.
Died on 18 April 1728 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[332] Consumption (tuberculosis).

Event: on 29 April 1728 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. His will was proved. Administration was granted to his mother, Rachel Shute, and his friend, Hugh Hall.

Samuel Freeman was born in Boston in January 1706/1707[326,330] and baptised there on 26 January.[163,167] He was graduated from Harvard College in 1725, but he died soon after at the age of only 21, on 18 April 1728. An obituary, published in the *Boston Weekly News-Letter*, described Samuel Freeman as gentleman and a member of the Church of England. It further said that he had inherited a considerable estate from his father, a brewer in Boston, in 1722.[333] The *Freeman Genealogy* says he died of smallpox,[108] but the cited item in the *Boston Weekly News-Letter* reports that he died of consumption after a long indisposition and confinement. Frederick Freeman indicates that, with his death, the elder branch of the family [i.e. Henry Freeman's line] became extinct.[108] However, while it is true that James Freeman's line became extinct, the line of Henry Freeman was carried on by his son Thomas.

Samuel Freeman's will, dated 16 April 1728, was proved on 29 April.[334] He left £30 to Enoch Freeman, his distant cousin (a descendant of Henry Freeman's brother Samuel), who was "now at college"; £10 to Rev. Cutler, minister of Christ Church; £400 to Abigail Boardman, a "young gentlewoman" to whom he was engaged; other legacies to his relations; £130 to Christ Church, of which £30 was to be distributed to the poor of the church; and the remainder of the income or rents on his estate (which, the *Boston News-Letter* wrote, "is far from being inconsiderable") for the use of his mother during her life. He further willed that, three years after his mother's death, £30 should go to cousin Jeremiah Gatchell of Marblehead; £200 to cousin Increase Gatchell of Boston; £30 to cousin Dorothy Pote of Marblehead; £100 to his "good friend, trustee, and executor" Hugh Hall; with the remainder to be divided equally between Christ Church and Harvard College "for the education of poor scholars of the Episcopal persuasion". His entire original will is available in the *Suffolk County Court Files*.[335]

Jeremiah Gatchell, born 4 November 1705 in Marblehead, and Increase Gatchell, born 26 March 1699 in Salem, were both members of the Second Church in Boston, of which Samuel Freeman's parents were members. Dorothy Gatchell, probably their sister, had married William Pote on 2 June 1715 at Marblehead, becoming Dorothy Pote. Their cousin relationship to Samuel Freeman is not clear, even after taking into account the multiple uses of the term "cousin" that were then prevalent. A possible connection through his mother is discussed above in the article about Samuel's father, James Freeman (1.1659).

The estate, the rents from which were "far from being inconsiderable", undoubtedly refers to the original Watertown estate of the immigrant Samuel Freeman, which this Samuel Freeman had inherited from his father, James Freeman. Samuel Freeman had left his mother the income on the estate for life, but since he had no children who would have been his inheritors, he left the remainder of his estate, beyond the specific bequests, to his church and to Harvard College. However, his father, James Freeman, had built several contingency provisions into his will which seem to have confused the question of inheritance of the property.

By some means, whether illegally as the *Freeman Genealogy* suggests or not,[108] Samuel's mother, Rachel, and her second husband, Richard Shute, gained control of the property. But they were not the only interested parties. One of the contingency clauses in James Freeman's will would have left the property to his cousin, James Freeman of Eastham. The latter died about the same time that James Freeman of Boston did, but Enoch Freeman, the young Harvard student and brother of James Freeman of Eastham, took an interest in keeping the estate within the Freeman family. As a result, on 20 November 1729, Rachel (Bond) (Freeman) Shute, joined her husband, Richard Shute, in deeding to Enoch Freeman "all the real and personal estate, goods, and chattels in any way appertaining by virtue of the last will and testament of James aforesaid, also by virtue of the will of Samuel the son, late of Boston, deceased, bearing date of 16 April 1728". One document, an account of Hugh Hall, Samuel Freeman's executor, shows that the original Watertown estate of the immigrant Samuel Freeman had been sold as follows:
- the upper estate, part to Obadiah Wheaton for £235, the remainder to Procter & Langdon for £370;
- the land in Sudbury to James Luffer for £10-10s; and
- the lower estate to Enoch Freeman for £1,375.[336]

The settlement of the estates of James and Samuel Freeman dragged on for many years, as mentioned under James Freeman (1.1705). As late as 1759, Samuel Gatchell, executor of Jeremiah Gatchell's estate, was still trying by means of lawsuits to claim the funds left by Samuel Freeman.[329]

**22. Thomas FREEMAN**[152,337,338,339] (1.1701).
Born on 4 September 1701 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 7 September 1701 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[163]
Died before 1705.

**23. Mary FREEMAN**[152,340,341,342] (1.1702).
Born on 1 June 1702 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 6 June 1703 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[163]

**24. Thomas FREEMAN**[152,326,342,343] (1.1705).
Born on 25 July 1705 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 29 July 1705 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[163]
Died on 11 August 1706 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[166]
Buried on 12 August 1706 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[166] It was probably this child who died, but the record notes only a "child of Thomas".

**25. Henry FREEMAN**[152,342,344,345] (1.1711).
Born on 7 March 1710/1711 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 11 March 1710/1711 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[163]
Died on 23 September 1711 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[166]

**26. Richard FREEMAN**[163,167,194,346,347,348,349,350,351] (1.1712).
Born on 16 July 1712 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 20 July 1712 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[163] New Brick Church.
Event: on 4 March 1734/1735 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[194] He inherited half of the estate of his mother, Alice Tewell Freeman.
Died in May 1755 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island.[346]

He married Sarah DAVIS[342,348,350,352,353] (1), on 16 June 1737 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[348,350]
Event: on 9 April 1738 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[353] She "owned the covenant" at New Brick Church.

They had one child:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| **53** | i. | Sarah (1.1738) (1738-) |

**27. Thomas FREEMAN**[163,167,194,348,350,354,355,356,357] (1.1714).
Born on 17 June 1714 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 20 June 1714 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[163,167]
Event: on 4 March 1734/1735 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[194] He inherited half of the estate of his mother, Alice Tewell Freeman.
Died circa May 1797 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Event: on 13 June 1797 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. His will was proved.

In his will of 28 September 1790, proved 13 June 1797, he bequeathed all remaining of his estate after payment of his debts to "my good friend Sarah Fitch of ... Boston, single woman, ...."[355,358] He appointed Sarah Fitch as his executor as well. The witnesses to his will were Bernard Green, Samuel Cooper, and William McCleary, apparently unrelated. The probate docket index reveals no other documents related to his death or estate. From this will it is apparent that either his wife, Mary, predeceased him or else they were divorced and that he had no living children.

Based on his will and the lack of any evidence of children born to Thomas Freeman's niece, Sarah Freeman (1.1738), it is probable that the line of Henry Freeman, son of Samuel Freeman the immigrant, ended with Thomas Freeman's death in 1797.

He married Mary SHAW[348,350] (1), daughter of John SHAW & Mercy CLOUGH, on 10 May 1737 in Boston, Suffolk,

Massachusetts.[348,350]

Born on 26 March 1714 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[359]

Baptised on 28 March 1714 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[360] First Church.

Event: on 21 or 22 May 1758 in Westport, Fairfield, Connecticut.[360] The will of her brother, Nathaniel Shaw, named his "loving cousin", Thomas Freeman of Boston, as his executor.

**28. Priscilla FREEMAN**[133,237,246,361] (1.1686).

Born on 27 October 1686 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 8 May 1764 in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Captain John SEARS[362] (1), son of Paul SEARS (1), on 31 May 1704 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. An incorrect marriage year of 1764 is given in Freeman Families of Nova Scotia. The vital records book spells her name "Prisilla".

Born in 1679.

Event: in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was a militia officer.

Died on 9 April 1739 in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Elisha[363].

Born in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Settled in North Dennis.

ii. John[364] (2).

Born in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Settled in North Dennis.

iii. Nathaniel[365].

Born in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Willard[366].

Born in 1714 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died in 1765.

**29. Deacon Samuel FREEMAN**[123,237,367,368,369,370,371] (1.1688).

Born on 1 September 1688 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 28 January 1750/1751 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He completed his will.

Died on 30 May 1751 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried circa 1 June 1751 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[135] Cove cemetery.

Event: on 2 July 1751 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His will was proved.

His birth, marriage, and death records, and all of his children are listed in the Eastham vital records. He was a selectman of Eastham and town treasurer for several years. According to his gravestone, he was a deacon of the church. In his will of 28 January 1750/1751, proved 2 July 1751, he mentioned "my wife Mary; sons James (executor) and Barnabas; daughters Elizabeth Snow, Alice Brown, Rebecca Walker, Hannah Freeman, all married; and Mary, Priscilla, and Abigail, unmarried."[372]

He married Mary PAINE[273,370,373,374,375,376,377] (1), daughter of John PAINE (1) & Bennett FREEMAN (2.1671), on 9 October 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Mr. Samuel Treat officiated.

Born on 28 January 1692/1693 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 5 March 1770 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried in March 1770 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[135] Cove cemetery.

As Mary, the daughter of Bennett Freeman (2.1671), was descended from the Edmund Freeman line, and her husband from the Samuel Freeman line, their children descend from both immigrant Freemans. **They and their descendants are covered in Part 3 of this work.**

They had the following children:

i. Elizabeth[375,378,379,380] (3.1715).
Born on 4 March 1714/1715 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Samuel[371,384,385,386,387,388] (3.1716).
Born on 22 November 1716 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 May 1749 in Chatham/Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Buried after 5 May 1749 in Middle Haddam/East Hampton, Connecticut.[389] Buried in Hog Hill Cemetery.

iii. James[378,388,392,393] (3.1718).
Born on 16 September 1718 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 July 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Alice[378,388,392,394] (3.1720).
Born on 27 February 1719/1720 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The Freeman Genealogy gives her birth date as February 24.

v. Rebecca[378,388,392,395] (3.1720).
Born on 27 February 1719/1720 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Mary[378,388,392,396] (3.1722).
Born on 24 February 1722 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 October 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in October 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[135] Bridge Road cemetery.

vii. Priscilla[378,388,392,397] (3.1725).
Born on 16 December 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Hannah[258,378,388,398,399,400] (3.1727).
Born on 14 March 1726/1727 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 August 1795 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She married Major Gideon FREEMAN[401,402,403,400,404,258,405,406,407] (2.1726), son of John FREEMAN (2.1696) & Tamsin/Thomison SEARS, on 25 February 1747/1748 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Since Hannah was descended from the Samuel Freeman line; Gideon was in the Edmund Freeman line, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans. **They and their descendants are covered in Part 3 of this work. Gideon Freeman is also covered in Part 2.**

ix. Mercy[388,392,408,388] (3.1730).
Born on 21 March 1729/1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 November 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

x. Abigail[378,388,409,410] (3.1731).
Born on 9 July 1731 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

xi. Barnabas[388,392,413] (3.1733).
Born on 12 September 1733 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 October 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

xii. Barnabas[123,388,392,414,415,416,417,418] (3.1737).
Born on 23 February 1736/1737 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 January 1781 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in January 1781 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[135] Bridge Road cemetery.

**30. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[237,246,267,421] (1.1694).
Born on 19 April 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

In the *Freeman Genealogy*, Frederick Freeman (pages 360, 366) says that this Elizabeth Freeman married Isaac Pepper, Jr. on 21 February 1716/1717. He also states (pages 30 and 39) that Elizabeth Freeman (2.1695), daughter of Edmund Freeman and Sarah Mayo, married Isaac Pepper. Isaac Pepper, Sr. born in 1659, was married to Apphia Freeman, who was the aunt of this Elizabeth Freeman. It is unlikely that he would have married a woman who was so much younger. His son, Isaac, Jr., signed on behalf of his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund Freeman, an agreement among the heirs of John Freeman, providing proof that Isaac Pepper, Jr. was married to Elizabeth Freeman (2.1695). Therefore it appears that Frederick Freeman erred in saying that he married Elizabeth Freeman (1.1694) because of the similarities in their birth dates.

**31. Barnabas FREEMAN**[237,246,422,423,424] (1.1696).
Born on 31 January 1695/1696 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: between 1753 and 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was a selectman.
Event: on 22 February 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He wrote his will.
Died in 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 3 March 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His will was proved.

He married Mary STONE[422,425,426], daughter of Nathaniel STONE (3), on 10 December 1734.
Event: on 24 August 1734 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 24 August 1734 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1742 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They removed from Eastham to Harwich.
Died on 22 December 1778 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **54** | i. | Nathaniel (1.1741) (1741-1743) |
| **55** | ii. | Mary (1.1744) (1744-) |

**32. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[237,246,427,428,429,430,431] (1.1698).
Born on 7 May 1698 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 December 1727 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 22 May 1728 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[372] His widow, Mary, and her father, James Paine, were appointed administrators of his estate.
Event: in 1728 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His will was proved.

He married Mary PAINE[246,430,432,433,434,435,436,437] (2), daughter of James PAINE (1) & Bethiah THACHER, on 11 October 1723 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Amos Otis gives her name as Mercy Paine.
Born on 13 August 1700 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 8 September 1722 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 22 May 1728 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was executor of her husband's will and co-administrator of his estate with her father, James Paine.
Died on 2 June 1777.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **56** | i. | Bethiah (1.1725) (1725-) |
| **57** | ii. | James (1.1726) (1726-1758) |
| **58** | iii. | Nathaniel (1.1728) (1728-1728) |

**33. David FREEMAN**[237,246,438,439] (1.1700).
Born on 28 January 1699/1700 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1740.

He married Ruth FREEMAN[438,440] (9.0000) on 15 February 1727/1728.
Event: on 30 December 1727 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Only her marriage appears in the vital records. No birth of a Ruth Freeman has been found early enough for her to have married in 1728. Curiously, Frederick Freeman did not pursue the question of who this Ruth Freeman's family was and she does not have an entry in Freeman Genealogy. One possibility is that she was Ruth Pratt Freeman, who married William Freeman (5.1690) in 1721. This couple had only one child and it may be that William died before early 1728 when Ruth Freeman married David Freeman. However, this supposition is purely speculative.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **59** | i. | David (1.1728) (1728-1729) |
| **60** | ii. | David (1.1730) (~1730-~1773) |
| **61** | iii. | Ruth (1.1732) (~1732-) |

**34. Elisha FREEMAN**[237,441,442,443,444] (1.1701).

Born on 9 December 1701 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1726 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. They removed to Rochester.
Event: about 1761 in Liverpool Falls, Queens, Nova Scotia. He removed with nine of his children from Rochester to Liverpool.
Event: on 28 February 1762 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. As "Proprietor's Clerk", he made the first entries in the town record book of Liverpool.
Died on 19 May 1777 in Liverpool Falls, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Whether it was this Elisha Freeman or his son of the same name, Elisha Freeman (3.1735), who married Mariah Alline is uncertain. The known dates could fit as a second marriage for Elisha (1.1701) or as a first marriage for Elisha (3.1735). Frederick Freeman (p. 369), quoting Whitman Freeman of Milton, Nova Scotia in 1854 says that it was reported that Elisha Freeman (1.1701) was a widower when he arrived at Liverpool.

According to *Freeman Families of Nova Scotia:*

> *"Elisha was fifty-four years old when Lydia died, leaving him with a large family to raise, the youngest about six years old. About two years later, on 23 April 1758, an intention to marry between Elisha Freeman of Rochester, and Mariah Alline of Chilmark was recorded in the* Vital Records of Rochester.... *Probably Elisha and his wife Mariah had made plans and preparations for the removal of themselves and family to Nova Scotia, but Mariah died, and the following is the record of her death in the* Vital Records of Rochester*: Moriah [sic] wife of Elisha Freeman, Esq., of Rochester, Massachusetts, 21 February 1761.... It has been written that Elisha removed to Liverpool 'soon after the death of his wife.' Lydia died in 1755, and Elisha didn't remove to Liverpool until 1761, a period of about six years, which scarcely qualifies as 'soon.' Therefore the written statement is true, but applies to his second wife, Mariah."* [445]

He first married Lydia FREEMAN[237,377,407,446,447,448,449] (2.1703), daughter of Nathaniel FREEMAN Esquire (2.1669) & Mary HOWLAND, on 7 May 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[450]

Born on 14 October 1703 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 December 1755 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 10 April 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

As Elisha Freeman (1.1701) was descended from the Samuel Freeman line, and his wife from the Edmund Freeman line, their children descend from both immigrant Freemans. **They and their descendants are covered in Part 3 of this work.**

They had the following children:

i. Eunice[444,451,452,453,444] (3.1727).
Born on 5 June 1727 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ii. Mary[444,451,452,453] (3.1729).
Born on 4 April 1729 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 10 February 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

iii. Lydia[444,452,454,455] (3.1731).
Born on 6 February 1730/1731 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iv. Simeon[452,456,457,458,459,460,461] (3.1733).
Born on 28 February 1732/1733 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 April 1777 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

v. Elisha[452,461,464,465] (3.1735).
Born on 12 February 1734/1735 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 December 1810 in Petite Riviere, Lunenburg, Nova Scotia.

vi. Barnabas[452,453,461,468,469] (3.1738).
Born on 21 January 1737/1738 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 March 1808 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

vii. Nathaniel[452,461,473,474] (3.1740).
Born on 5 March 1739/1740 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 June 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

viii. Phebe[452,461,477] (3.1742).
Born on 21 June 1742 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ix. Lothrop[452,461,478] (3.1744).
Born on 28 March 1744 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He probably died in infancy.

x. Lothrop[452,461,479,480,481,482] (3.1746).
Born on 16 October 1746 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 January 1785 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

xi. Zoeth[461,478,484,485] (3.1749).
Born on 16 September 1749 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 October 1824 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

xii. John[452,461,478] (3.1749).
Born on 16 September 1749 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 24 September 1749 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* mentions two other daughters, Patience and Hope, but gives no information about them. The vital records mention a *son* named Joan born on 24 September 1749; it is assumed that *John* was intended.

He second married Mariah ALLINE[478,487], on 23 April 1758 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born in Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard, Dukes, Massachusetts.
Marriage intention published on 23 April 1758 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[453]
Died on 21 February 1761 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**35. James FREEMAN**[237,246,488] (1.1704).
Born on 4 August 1704 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 June 1718 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[166] The record of his death notes that he was the son of Samuel Freeman of Eastham.

**36. Enoch FREEMAN Esquire**[237,246,414,489,490,491,492,493,494,495,496,497,498,499,500,501,502] (1.1706).
Born on 19 May 1706 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 5 May 1728 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[503] He was admitted to the Church of Christ.
Event: in 1729 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was graduated from Harvard College.
Event: in 1736 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was a Boston resident listed as one of the subscribers of Prince's *Chronological History of New England.*
Event: circa 1740 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was considered to be among the leading merchants of Boston.
Event: on 25 June 1740 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Along with Samuel Sturgis, he posted a security bond for the admission of Benjamin, Mary, and Ruth Hatch to live in Boston.
Event: in 1748 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[504] He was on the tax roll at the rate of £3-7s-9d.
Event: in 1748, 1756, 1774, 1775 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[505] He represented Falmouth at the General Court of Massachusetts.
Event: in 1760-1761 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. He was appointed Register of Deeds and Justice of the Peace.
Event: in 1761 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. He was licensed as a retailer and a tea merchant.
Event: in 1764 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[506] He was a member of a committee who wrote to the proposed new colleague pastor for the First Church on behalf of the church.
Event: in 1766 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[507] He was on the tax list for two poll taxes of £2-10s-6d and 52s-1d respectively. He also paid a tax of 17s-6d on one schooner of 105 tons for two-thirds of the year.
Event: in 1774 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He represented Falmouth at the Senate of the General Court.
Event: on 21 September 1774 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[508] He chaired the convention of Cumberland County, one of the steps leading toward the Revolution and eventual independence.
Event: in 1775-1781 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. Revolutionary War service as a Colonel in a Massachusetts regiment. He was in command and refused to surrender, leading to the British destruction of Falmouth, Maine in 1775.

**Samuel Freeman of Watertown, Massachusetts**

Died on 2 September 1788 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[509]
Buried in September 1788 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[510] Eastern Cemetery.

Enoch Freeman was a highly successful businessman and civic leader who played a key role in the founding of Maine's largest city. As a young man, after being graduated from Harvard College in 1729, he entered the compting-house of Mr. Hall, commission merchant in Boston, as a clerk. By 1732 he became a partner in the firm.[511] He went on to become a successful trader of merchandise in Boston. He began at an early date keeping the diary through which much of his life is known.[512]

He also took an interest in the property originally established in Watertown by Samuel Freeman, the immigrant of 1630. In his diary for February 1729, Enoch Freeman wrote "Aunt Cole gave me her hereditary right at Watertown". [Aunt Cole was Mary Freeman Cole (1.1675).] In January 1731 he bought the lower estate from James Freeman (1.1681), which the latter had left by will to his son Samuel (1.1707), who died in Boston in 1728. James Freeman's executors had sold six acres of his land in Sudbury. On 21 May 1732, his diary indicated that he had purchased the deed to the lower estate of Samuel Freeman of Watertown from a Mr. Shute for £150. On 20 November 1729, Rachel Bond Freeman Shute, who had inherited the property from her husband, James, and son, Samuel, joined her second husband, Richard Shute, in deeding to Enoch Freeman "all the real and personal estate, goods, and chattels in any way appertaining by virtue of the last will and testament of James aforesaid, also by virtue of the will of Samuel the son, late of Boston, deceased, bearing date of April 16, 1728". [See James Freeman (1.1681) and Samuel Freeman (1.1707) for how the property had passed out of the family.] Court records show that Enoch Freeman paid £1,375 for the lower estate in Watertown.[513] I have not found any record of how the property was passed after Enoch Freeman.

In 1741 or 1742, after his marriage, he settled in Falmouth, Maine, where he became one of its most prominent citizens. He was the first of his family to move to Maine. He made an extensive business carrying loads of firewood and lumber in his two gundelows on the Presumpscot River. Most of his business was in Maine lumber and imported meat and produce. Clark says that
"cash was scarce in Falmouth during the 18th century. ... Enoch Freeman probably had more hard money on hand than most Falmouth businessmen when, on August 18, 1758, [he noted in his diary that] he counted £850 10s 4d, mostly in Spanish dollars, in addition to the £45 3s 5d which he was keeping in his drawer for change."[514]

In 1749 he built a house on Falmouth's Middle Street, nearly opposite the second parish meeting-house. The house was destroyed in the British attack on the town in 1775. It was rebuilt after the war and occupied by his son Samuel to the time of his death in 1831.[515]

His civic life was remarkable both for the number of offices he held and for the span of years during which he held them. He was the representative for Falmouth to the General Court of the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1748, 1755-1756, and 1774. He was judge of the court of common pleas for Cumberland County from 1760 to 1788. He was also the first register of deeds for Cumberland County, in which post he continued for the remainder of his life. He was judge of the probate court from 1770 to 1783. He was the Justice of the Peace at Falmouth during 1760 to 1772.[516,517,518]

Enoch Freeman's military life began with a commission as a captain in 1742 by Governor Shirley, as major of the second regiment of militia in Maine in 1746, and commander of a regiment on "the Eastern Frontier" in 1748. The following year he had a commission as head of the naval office at Falmouth and he was collector of the port from 1750 to 1774. He became a colonel in 1774.

On 18 October 1775, he was the American military commander at Falmouth, when the British ship *Canceaux* bombarded the town and caused the town's destruction by fire.[519,520] After their town's destruction the citizens of Falmouth computed their loss as £54,741. As a property owner, Enoch suffered a loss of about £1,200, for which he joined his fellow townspeople in appealing to the Government for compensation. Their petition, written for the town by Enoch's son Samuel Freeman (1.1743), presented their case with great passion to the delegates of the American Congress:

> *"The Petition of the Town of Falmouth in the State of the Massachusetts Bay. Humbly shews:*
> *That Capt. Henry Mowat Commander of the Ship Canceaux in the Service of the inhuman King of Britain, with three other Armed Vessels in the same service arriv'd in the Harbour of Said Falmouth on the 16th Day of*

*October last, and the next Day by Letter informed the Inhabitants that he Orders to execute a just Punishment of the Town and warning them to remove out within the Space of two Hours. (For what Crime he meant to inflict upon us a 'just punishment' as he termed it, we were not told, but doubtless it was the Crime of asserting and supporting as far as we were able the Great Cause of Liberty, which every other Town on the Continent is, or ought to be engaged in - A Crime which we suffer for its Consequence, we committed with alacrity and now feel an inward satisfaction in reflecting on.)*

*Struck with surprise at so unexpected a Manifesto and being unfortunately unprovided with Cannon & Ammunition to make a suitable defence, and distress'd with the thoughts of losing all our Goods & Household Furniture as well as the Lives of many who were lying on Beds of sickness, we thought it proper to send on board a Committee to prevail on him if possible to suspend the Execution of such a horrid Deed. But so determined was Captain Mowat to execute his cruel Order, that he wou'd allow only one night for this purpose, unless we wou'd deliver up all our Arms & Ammunition and send him four Hostages for performance of the same.*

*These terms distressed as we were and though we saw our all at stake we rejested with disdain. Whereupon at onne 'o Clock in the Morning, he began his hellish Work. He kept up a furious firing of Bombs, Cannon Balls, Grape Shott & Canister the whole Day, whereby most of our Houses and other Buildings and a great part of our Effects togeather with every Vessel in the Harbour (except two which were carried off by ye Enemy) were entirely consumed.*

*It is not in our Power to describe the keen distress to which this unparallel'd barbarity of our Enemies reduced us. The Country round us being thinly settled, the Houses small & the People indigent we knew not where to seek a comfortable Shelter for our wives and Children. But Providence sustained, and after tarrying a few nights, crowded togeather in the neighbouring Houses, Barns, &c., conducted us to different places remote from the Town where we have hitherto existed, many in Houses hardly large enough for the Families who before possessed them. Such is yet the miserable situation of a great part of our distress'd inhabitants, but his wou'd be tolerated and in small Cottages we shou'd be content to dwell, were we but able to procure Food & Cloathing and the other necessaries of life, but Alas! we have not wherewith to do it. Business has Fail'd us, and most of us have now no income whatever.*

*The cold hand of Charity has hitherto supported us, but our subsistence is precarious, and we know not this Week if we shall have wherewith to support us next.*

*Those who were once Wealthy are reduced to a level with the poorest. Their lands avail them nothing, and being used to a comfortable living, their present situation is the more deplorable. But we wil not trouble your Honour with a relation of our Troubles which can be better conceived of than expressed.*

*Our case is truly grievous, and our Circumstances so distressing that we are impell'd to crave your Honours attention to them.*

*Application has already been made to your Honour for some temporary Relief, but the Care taken of our most suffering Poor by the general Court of this State and the very important Business in which your Honour have been engaged, have doubtless prevented an Answer to it. But our sufferings by length of Time and want of adequate Relief increasing, we doubt not your Honour will satisfy us in this Address.*

*We therefore humbly implore your Honours to take our Case into your wise & serious consideration, and being fully convinced our Brethren throughout the Continent wou'd cheerfully contribute to raise us from our distressed state & thereby enable us to gratify the desire we have of further aiding our Countrymen in the defence of our Common Rights, We pray that such a compensation may be made for our Losses as in your Honours opinion will be consistent with justice to your Honours Constituents and the political Ties of Duty & Affection, or that your Honours wou'd otherwise relieve us as your Wisdom shall direct. And your Petitioners as in Duty bound will ever pray. Signed by order of ye Town of Falmouth."*[521]

[A different acccount of the event appears in *The Loyalists of Massachusetts and the Other Side of the American*

*Revolution*.[522] One Thomas Coulson of Falmouth built a three-decked ship and purchased sails and rigging for her. In April 1775 the sails and rigging arrived from Bristol, England a few days after the time fixed by Congress for the non-importation of British goods. The Committee of Falmouth resolved that they should be returned to England. Coulson applied to the British Admiral Graves for assistance. Captain Mowat and a party from his ship came ashore for this purpose. A mob seized them and then took possession of and sacked Coulson's mansion and storehouse. Coulson was violently driven away and forced to seek protection of the British troops at Boston. He subsequently left America and went to England. Coulson's house and stores were destroyed by fire in the bombardment of Falmouth.]

When their petition for immediate assistance did not result in any relief, they appealed again and yet again to the General Court of Massachusetts, receiving only vague promises in return. Only after more than fifteen years, on 9 March 1791, did the General Court offer compensation in the form of undeveloped Maine land to be developed as two new townships of six square miles each, the land to be apportioned among the sufferers from the British destruction of Falmouth. A committee of those who had claims dating from October 1775 finally began to sell the lots in the two townships in 1801.

In addition to compensation in the form of town lots, Enoch Freeman was especially honored posthumously in 1808, when the General Court agreed to the incorporation of the new town as Freeman, Maine in his memory as the leading citizen of Falmouth (he had died in 1788). Despite the name of the town, there were no Freemans among the original settlers. Enoch Freeman's son, Samuel, however, was among those who benefitted from the sale of the township lots.[523,524]

In 1785, with the Revolutionary War ended, Enoch Freeman and his sons Samuel and Enoch, Jr., were among those citizens of Falmouth who petitioned that the area now known as Portland should be set off from the surrounding township of Falmouth and incorporated in its own right. The petition, dated 15 November 1785, was given a vote of approval by the First Parish of Falmouth on 23 January 1786.[525]

The response of the General Court of Massachusetts, passed on 4 July 1786, was "an act for erecting that part of the town of Falmouth in the County of Cumberland, commonly known as the Neck, into a town by the name of Portland." Section ten of this act specifically directed Enoch Freeman, Esq., to designate a 'principal inhabitant' to call the first town meeting. At the meeting, held on 9 August 1786, Enoch Freeman was elected moderator.[526]

His biographer, Alden Bradford, says of him "he was a zealous republican during the Revolutionary War, and his patriotism and zeal in support of civil liberty were always conspicuous".[527] Willis described him as a man of "sanguine and ardent temperament whose long exercise of office made him somewhat arrogant and overbearing" and "a man of proud bearing and severe manners, which were more suited to the age in which he lived than in that which followed," but he acknowledged that Enoch Freeman's life was of great moral worth, integrity, energy, and usefulness. "He and his eldest son, Samuel, for near a hundred years exercised a controlling influence in the affairs to the town and county".[528] Clark indicates that perhaps fifteen families, including that of Enoch Freeman, composed the landed gentry. "Their cocked hats, wigs, and scarlet cloaks, which they wore over drab coats and breeches, provided symbols of their social standing."[529]

He married Mary WRIGHT[496,498,530], on 31 August 1742 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1743 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. They removed to Falmouth from Boston.
Event: in 1751 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[531] She was admitted to the First Church.
Died on 7 January 1785.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **62** | i. | Samuel (1.1743) (1743-1831) |
| **63** | ii. | James (1.1744) (1744-1771) |
| **64** | iii. | Mary (1.1746) (1746-1750) |
| **65** | iv. | William (1.1747) (1747-1765) |
| **66** | v. | Enoch (1.1750) (1750-1832) |
| **67** | vi. | Mary (1.1752) (1752-1838) |
| **68** | vii. | Lothrop (1.1753) (1753-1763) |

**37. Simeon FREEMAN**[237,246,532] (1.1708).
Born on 23 February 1707/1708 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 1732. Freeman Genealogy quotes his brother Enoch as mentioning that he was dead in 1732.
He was unmarried.

**38. John FREEMAN**[237,246,533,534,535,536] (1.1710).
Born on 5 January 1709/1710 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1752 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He removed to Gorham.

There has been a great deal of uncertainty as to who was the John Freeman who was an earlier settler of Gorham, Maine. According to Frederick Freeman, it was this John Freeman, but the *History of Gorham* builds the case that it was John Freeman (2.1696). A re- examination of the land rights in the area that became Gorham reveals that it was indeed John Freeman (1.1710) who settled there about 1752.

At the close of King Philip's War in 1676, Plymouth Colony awarded grants of land in unsettled frontier areas to its soldiers. Owing to the lack of security in frontier settlement areas, some of the granted land in the present State of Maine remained unsettled for another 60 years, with the deeds being passed through successive generations of the soldiers' families. As related by McLellan, Major John Freeman (2.1627), son of the immigrant Edmund Freeman (2.1596), was the recipient of one such grant in the township known as Narragansett No. 7 and later as Gorham, Maine. The land passed to his son, Nathaniel Freeman (2.1669) and thence to his three sons, Nathaniel (2.1694), Eleazar (2.1701), and John (2.1696).

Noting that a John Freeman had acquired the deed to this land and purchased an additional tract in 1754, Hugh McLellan, author of the *History of Gorham*, made the assumption that two sons of the deceased Nathaniel Freeman (2.1694), named Nathaniel and John, and Eleazar (2.1701) had transferred their rights in the land to John (2.1696), who then settled on the land. There are two problems with this theory. First, while he did have a son named Nathaniel, Nathaniel Freeman (2.1694) is not recorded as having a son named John. Second, McLellan notes that the John Freeman who settled in early Gorham had married Bethiah Harding Cobb in 1741, but John Freeman (2.1696) was married to Tamsin (or Thomison) Sears.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that the John Freeman who married Bethiah Harding Cobb was John Freeman (1.1710), son of Samuel Freeman (1.1662) and grandson of the same Samuel Freeman (1.1638) mentioned above. Now the names involved in the transfer of the land grant make sense: it would have been the brothers Nathaniel (2.1694), John (2.1696), and Eleazar (2.1701), none of whose known lives include time in Maine, who sold their rights to the grant to John (1.1710). All four lived in Eastham, Mass., but, unlike the three brothers, John (1.1710) was a descendant of the immigrant Samuel Freeman of Watertown. John Freeman (1.1710) had two sons, Nathan (1.1744) and Nathaniel (1.1749), whose names are mentioned frequently in the records of Gorham.

It is clear that all of the early settlers of Gorham (but not Falmouth nor some other nearby towns) of the surname Freeman were descendants of Samuel Freeman of Watertown who had come to Maine from Eastham and nearby Truro, Mass. Furthermore, Jonathan Freeman (1.1710) and John Freeman (1.1710) were not only contemporaries, but first cousins, who almost certainly knew each other well before they left Cape Cod and continued to know each other in Maine.

He married Bethiah HARDING[536,537,538,539,540], daughter of Josiah HARDING & Hannah HARDING, in 1741. She was the widow of Nathan Cobb of Eastham, Mass.
Born on 12 May 1716 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **69** | i. | Nathan (1.1744) (1744-) |
| **70** | ii. | Mercy (1.1746) (1746-) |
| **71** | iii. | Betty (1.1747) (1747-1748) |
| **72** | iv. | Nathaniel (1.1749) (1749-) |
| **73** | v. | Betty (1.1750) (1750-) |
| **74** | vi. | Hannah (1.1750) (1750-1786) |

**39. Abigail FREEMAN**[237,246,541] (1.1713).
Born on 10 July 1713 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 July 1714 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**40. Abigail FREEMAN**[237,246,542,543] (1.1715).
Born on 5 May 1715 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Isaac HIGGINS[542,544] (1), on 5 July 1733.
Born about 1710.
Event: on 16 June 1733 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Mary[545] (2).
Born on 24 February 1735 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Eunice[545].
Born on 21 October 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Abraham[545].
Born on 10 October 1738 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 December 1763 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Lucy[545].
Born on 10 November 1740 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Abigail[545].
Born on 21 May 1743 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Isaac[545] (3).
Born on 15 June 1745 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Jacob[545].
Born on 6 September 1747 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 24 May 1824 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 24 May 1824 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[546] Old Burying Ground.

viii. Joseph[545] (1).
Born on 8 November 1749 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Ephraim[545].
Born on 13 November 1750 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**41. Bathsheba FREEMAN**[246,547] (1.1716).
Born about 1716 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**42. Robert FREEMAN**[281,548,549,550,551,552,553,554,555,556] (1.1696).
Born on 12 August 1696 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 27 May 1716 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was admitted to Truro Church.
Event: in 1738 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut. They removed to Canterbury after the birth of daughter Mercy and before the birth of daughter Abigail.
Event: on 4 March 1738/1739 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They were dismissed from Truro Church to go to Pomfret, Connecticut.
Event: on 7 October 1754 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut.[557] He wrote his will.
Died on 16 October 1754 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his death date as 27 September 1755, but the Pomfret vital records place it at 16 October 1754. The latter date agrees with the dates of his will and the inventory of his estate.
Event: on 8 November 1754 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut.[557] The inventory of his estate was presented to the probate court. It was accepted on 5 December 1754.

His marriage and the births of his children are listed in the Truro vital records. However, he removed to Canterbury, Connecticut. In his will he described himself as "of Pomfret ....".[558] Canterbury and Pomfret are adjacent.

In 1741 he was a member of a committee "to act with the minister [of the Mortlake Society, known as the Second Church of Pomfret, Connecticut] and in behalf of the church in dealing with offenders - acts not valid unless confirmed by the church."[559]

In his will he left one-third of his movable estate to his wife, Mary. Of his 96-acre estate, he left one quarter to son Robert, one eighth to son Elisha, and one half to son Simeon. He specified that the remainder of this and additional real estate was to be sold, his debts paid off, and the remaining proceeds distributed as: £30 to daughter Rebecca Paine, £160 each to daughters Mercy and Abigail, and the rest to be divided equally among his five daughters, including Hannah Chapman and Mary Holmes in addition to those already mentioned. Sons Elisha and Simeon were named executors. The inventory of his estate showed a value of £4,202-4s.[560]

He married Mary PAINE[281,548,551,552,553,554,561,562] (3), daughter of Elisha PAINE (1) & Rebecca DOANE, on 5 April 1722 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 1 February 1695/1696 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 4 March 1738/1739 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was dismissed from Truro Church to go to Pomfret, Connecticut.

Event: in 1738 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut. They removed to Canterbury from Truro.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **75** | i. | Elijah (1.1723) (1723-1748) |
| **76** | ii. | Rebecca (1.1724) (1724-) |
| **77** | iii. | Hannah (1.1726) (1726-) |
| **78** | iv. | Robert (1.1727) (1727-1798) |
| **79** | v. | Mary (1.1729) (1729-) |
| **80** | vi. | Elisha (1.1731) (1731-1828) |
| **81** | vii. | Simeon (1.1733) (1733-1772) |
| **82** | viii. | Mercy (1.1736) (1736-) |
| **83** | ix. | Abigail (1.1738) (1738-) |

**43. Jane FREEMAN**[549,563,564,565] (1.1697).

Born on 20 September 1697 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 19 February 1697/1698 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**44. Jane FREEMAN**[281,549,566] (1.1699).

Born on 5 March 1698/1699 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 19 May 1783 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried in May 1783 in North Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old North cemetery.

Rev. James Freeman credits her as the source of much of the information about the early generations of the family contained in his *Freeman Family Memorial*.[567] She was an elderly woman when she related from memory her knowledge of Freeman family to her young grand-nephew in the 1770's. As often happens with such oral history, she made a number of errors (such as the notion that the immigrant Samuel Freeman came from Devonshire in England) that were faithfully recorded by James Freeman when he wrote his *Memorial* in 1807 and by other genealogists later in the nineteenth century. She did not marry

**45. Captain Constant FREEMAN**[281,568,569,570,571,572] (1.1700).

Born on 25 March 1700 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[281]

Died on 3 May 1756 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[135] While the Freeman Genealogy says that he died in 1759, the Treat Genealogy gives 3 May 1756, which is verified from his gravestone and agrees with the date of administration of his estate.

Buried in May 1756 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. North Truro cemetery.

Event: on 19 September 1758 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His widow, Jane, was appointed administrator of his estate.

Event: on 7 December 1762 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[573] His uncle, Joshua Freeman, was appointed administrator of his estate after the death of his wife.

He first married Anne LARKIN[281,571,574,575], daughter of Edward LARKIN (2) & Mary WALKER, on 20 October 1726 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Mr. Hull Abbot officiated. Their marriage is listed under "returns from other towns" in the Truro vital records. .

Born on 16 May 1704 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Died on 26 January 1730/1731 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[135]
Buried in January 1730/1731 in North Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old North cemetery.
Event: on 7 October 1726 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1728 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They removed from Charlestown to Truro.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **84** | i. | Anne (1.1727) (1727-) |
| **85** | ii. | Constant (1.1729) (1729-1806) |

He second married Jane ELA[281,573,576,577,578], daughter of John ELA, about 1732.[579] The *Freeman Genealogy* did not give her surname. She was born Jane Ela and married Nehemiah Doane of Boston. After he was drowned at sea, she married Constant Freeman.

Born on 25 February 1704 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 November 1730 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[580] She was appointed to settle the estate of her deceased husband, Nehemiah Doane.
Event: on 8 September 1734 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was admitted to the Church.
Event: on 19 September 1758 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was appointed administrator of her deceased husband's estate.
Event: on 14 July 1759 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[573] She was appointed guardian of her three minor children, Mary, Nehemiah, and Eunice.
Died on 25 May 1762 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[581] According to the *Doane Genealogy*, she died 21 May 1769. I have used the date given by the *Freeman Genealogy* and the *Freeman Family Memorial*, which agrees with the date of the appointment of an administrator for her estate.
Event: on 7 December 1762 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[573] Her deceased husband's uncle, Joshua Freeman, was appointed administrator of her estate.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **86** | i. | Nehemiah (1.1737) (ca1737-) |
| **87** | ii. | John Ela (1.1734) (1734-) |
| **88** | iii. | Mary (1.1741) (1741-) |
| **89** | iv. | Nehemiah (1.1743) (1743-1762) |
| **90** | v. | Eunice (1.1746) (1746-) |

**46. Mercy FREEMAN**[278,279,281,549,582,583] (1.1702).

Born on 31 August 1702 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in December 1786. Hopkins and Griffith give her death date as 10 November 1784 at Truro.

She first married Caleb HOPKINS[283,583,584] (2), son of Caleb HOPKINS (1), on 8 October 1719 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[585]

Born circa 1684 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died circa 1741.

They had the following children:

i. Constant[279].
Born on 28 July 1720.
ii. Mary[279].
Born on 18 July 1722.
iii. Thankful[279] (2).
Born on 30 May 1724.
iv. Caleb[279].

Born on 28 July 1726.

v. Jonathan[279] (4).
Born on 27 July 1728.

vi. Simeon[279].
Born on 7 February 1731/1732.

vii. Mercy[279].
Born on 26 April 1734.

viii. James[587].
Born on 16 August 1736 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Joshua[279] (4).
Born on 10 January 1738/1739.

x. Abiel[279].
Born on 21 August 1741.

She second married Benjamin HIGGINS[266,281,585,589,590] (2), son of Benjamin HIGGINS (1), on 28 June 1749.[281,585]
Born in 1681 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died between 1 July 1760 and 27 April 1761 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[591]

She third married Ebenezer DYER[281,585], on 5 December 1771.[281,585]

**47. Hannah FREEMAN**[278,281,549,592,593] (1.1704).
Born on 3 May 1704 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 3 January 1760 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her brother Joshua Freeman (1.1717) was appointed guardian of her son, John, after her husband's death
Died on 13 January 1758.

She married Micah GROSS[594,593], on 20 August 1725 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1759 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had one child:

i. John.

**48. Eunice FREEMAN**[278,281,549,595,596] (1.1705).
Born on 25 November 1705 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married William CROCKER[281,596] (2), on 4 March 1732/1733 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[281]

**49. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[278,281,549,597,598] (1.1708).
Born on 4 February 1707/1708 in Pamet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 October 1771.

She married James LOMBARD[283,598], on 19 February 1729/1730 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[281]

**50. Jonathan FREEMAN**[281,599,600,601,602,603,604] (1.1710).
Born on 9 June 1710 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: circa 1742 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. He removed from Truro to Falmouth.
Event: on 25 October 1756 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[605] He was a witness to the probate of Richard Westcot's will.
Event: circa 1762 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He removed from Falmouth to Gorham.
Died in 1779.[281]

His birth date, marriage date, and children's births are all found in the vital records of Truro, Mass. Jonathan Freeman and his wife, Rebecca, were early settlers of Falmouth and Gorham, Maine. They were dismissed from the church at Truro on 1 March 1744/1745, presumably to move to another town and church. Jonathan and Rebecca Freeman had had

three children in Truro, Jane (1.1732) , Jonathan (1.1734) , and Rebecca (1.1736). There is some evidence that they had other children, including Elizabeth Ann at Truro, Eunice at Falmouth, Maine, and possibly Jerusha at Falmouth. The former's place and date of birth do not appear in the vital records, but her baptism in Truro in 1738 was noted and this date is consistent with the births of other members of this family at Truro. The inclusion of Jerusha Freeman as a child of Jonathan and Rebecca is speculative.

Rebecca (1.1736), born in Truro, was married to George Strout in Falmouth, Maine in 1761 and Eunice to Elisha Strout at Gorham in 1764 . As already mentioned, Jonathan Freeman (1.1734) also was born in Truro and married in Falmouth. This evidence and the lack of any to the contrary show that the family of Jonathan Freeman (1.1710) of Truro settled in Falmouth, Maine, probably in the mid-1740's.

The final bit of evidence that Jonathan Freeman (1.1710) and his son, Jonathan (1.1734) were the family who went from Truro to Falmouth to Gorham comes from the record of interaction between the Freeman and Parker families. Elisha Parker, father of the Sarah Parker who married Jonathan Freeman (1.1734), was born in September 1704 at Yarmouth, Mass. He married Prudence Atwood at Truro on 23 December 1725 and settled in Truro, where four children were born, one of whom died in infancy. There is little doubt that the Freeman and Parker families would have known each other in the tiny, close-knit settlement of Truro.

Members of both the Freeman and Parker families migrated to Falmouth, Maine during the same period. They may even have been part of a larger group that removed from Truro and Eastham to Falmouth. Elisha Parker and his wife, Prudence, were dismissed from the Truro Church on 7 September 1735. The Parker article indicates that no further trace of him is to be found among the Barnstable County records. They may have lived on Martha's Vineyard for a while, but they were known to be in Falmouth, Maine by 1742, for on June 5 of that year, Elisha Parker of Falmouth, York County, Mass. deeded property. (Maine was then a part of Massachusetts. The mention of York County makes it clear that the property was not in Falmouth, Barnstable County, Mass.) He married for the second time, Hannah Dyer, in Falmouth on 17 July 1748 , and was elected constable of Falmouth on 25 June 1750.

The tax list for the second parish of Falmouth (Cape Elizabeth), dated 1743, lists Elisha Parker (1704), Baniman (sic: Benjamin) Parker (1712), Joseph Parker (1706), and Jonathan Freeman (1.1710). Benjamin and Joseph Parker, Elisha's brothers, also had "disappeared" from the Barnstable County records. Joseph and Elisha Parker both owned land there in 1741-1743.

The facts that Jonathan Freeman (1.1710) was on the Cape Elizabeth tax list in 1743, but that the Truro Church dismissal for the Freemans was in March 1744/1745 suggest that the father may have gone ahead during 1743, with the rest of the family following over the next couple years.

He married Rebecca BINNEY[281,594,606,601,607,604], daughter of Samuel BINNEY (1) & Rebecca VICKERS, on 6 October 1731 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[35]

Born on 24 June 1710 in Hull, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: on 2 December 1733 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They were admitted to the Truro Church.

Event: on 1 March 1744/1745 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They were dismissed from the church at Truro, presumably to move to another town and church. It was probably at this time that they removed to Falmouth, Maine.

The *Binney Genealogy*, published in 1886, says that there is no further record of her after her birth and presumes that she died in infancy. How she came to be in Truro or to meet Jonathan Freeman elsewhere is not known.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **91** | i. | Jane (1.1732) (1732-) |
| **92** | ii. | Jonathan (1.1734) (1734-1816) |
| **93** | iii. | Rebecca (1.1736) (1736-) |
| **94** | iv. | Elizabeth Ann (1.1738) (1738-1827) |
| **95** | v. | Jerusha (1.1741) (ca1741-) |
| **96** | vi. | Eunice (1.1747) (1747-) |

**51. Apphia FREEMAN**[281,608,609,610] (1.1714).
Born on 14 January 1713/1714 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 21 February 1713/1714 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

She married Samuel BICKFORD[281,283,596], on 6 October 1731 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**52. Deacon Joshua FREEMAN**[281,286,612,613,614,615,616,617,618,619] (1.1717).
Born on 4 July 1717 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 7 July 1717 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611] The date given for his baptism in the Truro Baptisms book, 7 July 1716, conflicts with his birth date and baptism date given elsewhere.
Event: on 13 June 1742 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was admitted to the Truro Church.
Event: on 28 January 1745/1746 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The Truro town records for 28 January 1745/1746 indicate that "the mark of the cattle of Joshua Freeman is a tenan on the top of the right ear".
Event: on 22 August 1750 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[620] He was chosen to serve as Deacon of the Church and held this position for 45 years.
Event: on 3 January 1760 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was appointed guardian of his nephew, John Gross [son of his sister, Hannah (1.1704)].
Event: on 7 December 1762 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was appointed administrator of the estates of his brother, Constant, and his sister-in-law, Jane [.].
Event: in 1790 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the first U.S. census.
Died on 22 September 1795 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[621]
Event: on 1 December 1795 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The inventory of his estate was published.
Event: on 8 August 1809 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His son-in-law Nathaniel Smith was appointed administrator of his estate, as no settlement had been reached.

He inherited the estate of his father at Truro jointly with his brother Constant and his sister Jane. He purchased their shares and owned the estate outright.[622]

Joshua Freeman outlived all of his children. His will, dated 5 December 1794, mentions "wife Rebecca; my nephew Richard Knowles son of Amos; heirs of my daughter Apphia Gross; heirs of my daughter Sarah, the wife of Nathaniel Smith of Gerry, Worcester Co.; heirs of my daughter Rebecca Lombard, deceased; Willard Knowles, Esq., and my wife Rebecca, executors." No settlement being effected under the will, his son-in-law Nathaniel Smith was appointed administrator on 8 August 8. After a settlement was reached, the portion of Richard Knowles, deceased, was given to Richard Knowles's heirs.

He first married Rebecca PARKER[281,623,624] (1), daughter of Benjamin PARKER (1) & Rebekah LUMBERT, on 9 October 1746 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[625]
Born on 6 May 1717 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 May 1783 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[622]
Buried in May 1783 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[135] North Truro cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **97** | i. | Apphia (1.1748) (1748-) |
| **98** | ii. | Rebecca (1.1750) (1750-ca1752) |
| **99** | iii. | Sarah (1.1752) (1752-1842) |
| **100** | iv. | Rebecca (1.1754) (1754-) |

He second married Rebecca KNOWLES[281,614,617,626,627] (2), on 3 December 1783 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Joshua Freeman's marriage to Rebecca Knowles is listed under the heading "marriage returns from other towns" in the Truro vital records.
Born on 20 April 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 15 November 1783 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died in 1811 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

## Fifth Generation

---

**53. Sarah FREEMAN**[352,353,628,629] (1.1738).
Born on 29 June 1738 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 2 July 1738 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

She married Hugh McREA[630,631]
Event: on 16 October 1765 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published. If they did marry, they must have lived elsewhere, for neither the Boston Index to Births nor the Index to Deaths reveal any McReas (or MacRea or McRae or MacRae) through the end of the 18th century.

**54. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[632,633] (1.1741).
Born on 14 April 1741 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 November 1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**55. Mary FREEMAN**[634,635] (1.1744).
Born on 18 August 1744 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Scotto COBB[636,637,638], on 25 October 1763 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 2 May 1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1774.

They had the following children:

i. Huldah[639].
Born on 23 May 1763.

ii. Benjamin[639] (2).
Born on 12 October 1766.

iii. Elijah[639] (1).
Born on 4 July 1768.

iv. Reliance[639].
Born on 4 November 1771.

v. Judith[639].
Born on 3 August 1773.

vi. Sally[639,640] (2).
Born on 10 July 1774.
Died on 21 February 1785 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 21 February 1785 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

**56. Bethiah FREEMAN**[641,642,643,644] (1.1725).
Born on 4 July 1725 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married John HINCKLEY[645,646,647] (1), son of Joseph HINCKLEY (2), on 24 January 1744/1745 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 16 November 1717.
Event: on 29 December 1744 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. James[639] (1).
Born on 10 November 1745 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 November 1745 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Bethia[639].
Born on 25 August 1747 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 23 February 1775.

iii. Mary[639] (2).
Born on 9 August 1749 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Elizabeth[639].
Born on 9 April 1752 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. John[639] (2).
Born on 15 October 1754 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Freeman[639].
Born on 27 June 1757 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. James[639] (2).
Born on 2 April 1760 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Sarah "Sally"[648,649].
Born on 2 April 1760 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The Freeman Genealogy (p. 257) gives her birth date as 28 October 1763.
Died in June 1793 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Buried on 28 June 1793 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[332]
She married Watson FREEMAN[650,651,652,653,654,655,656,657] (2.1762), son of Watson FREEMAN (2.1739) & Thankful FREEMAN (2.1741.1), on 4 May 1793 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He is covered in Part 2 of this work.

**57. James FREEMAN**[427,658,659,427] (1.1726).
Born on 11 October 1726 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1750 in Halifax, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He removed to Halifax.
Died in 1758 in Halifax, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Child:
**101** i. James Paine (1.1757) (1757-1833)

**58. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[658,660,661,427] (1.1728).
Born on 30 March 1728 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was born after his father died.
Died on 8 April 1728. The entry for this Nathaniel Freeman in the *Freeman Genealogy* mistakenly gives his death date as April 17, 1828.

**59. David FREEMAN**[662] (1.1728).
Born on 23 December 1728.
Died on 2 August 1729.

**60. David FREEMAN**[663] (1.1730).
Born about 1730. His birth date is not recorded. The year is estimated based on his parents' marriage date and his father's death date.
Died about 1773 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 12 October 1773 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His widow, Phebe, was appointed adminstrator of his estate.
Event: on 12 April 1774 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The inventory of his estate was presented to the probate court.

He married Phebe MAKER[664], on 14 June 1770 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1770 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had one child:
**102** i. Joseph (1.1771) (~1771-)

**61. Ruth FREEMAN**[665] (1.1732).
Born about 1732.

According to the *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 368), she married Seth Knowles on 21 February 1744/1745. On p. 68, the *Freeman Genealogy* shows Seth Knowles married to Ruth Freeman (2.1727) on the same date. The latter is correct.

**62. Samuel FREEMAN**[490,495,502,651,666,667,668,669,670,671,672,673,674,675,676,677,678] (1.1743).

Born on 15 June 1743 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Baptised in 1743 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[679]

Event: in 1764 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[680] He kept a public school for a year, then a private school the following year.

Event: in 1766 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[681] He was on the tax list at the rate of 5s-6d.

Event: on 5 September 1773 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[682] He was admitted to the First Church.

Event: in 1775 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. He was appointed Clerk of Courts.

Event: in 1775-1779 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[683] He represented Falmouth at the General Court of Massachusetts.

Event: on 31 May 1775 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[684] He was chosen Secretary of the Third Provincial Congress at the beginning of the Revolution.

Event: in 1790 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household of two males aged 16 or more, three males less than 16, and six females in the first U.S. census.

Event: on 16 February 1790 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[685] He was appointed the first postmaster after Portland was set off from Falmouth.

Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with six males and five females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 18 June 1831 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

Buried in June 1831 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[686] Eastern Cemetery.

Men whose fathers were leaders in their circles are often overshadowed, but such was not the case with Samuel Freeman, whose civic career equalled or exceeded that of his famous father, Enoch Freeman. Sketches of his life have been provided by Frederick Freeman,[687] William Freeman,[672] and in Willis's *History of Portland.*[675]

Frederick Freeman states

> *"few men have had committed to them so many public trusts as were executed by Mr. Freeman above; and it may be added without contradiction from any source, these trusts were all fulfilled with ability, promptness, and fidelity. Beginning at the age of twenty-one he operated a school in Falmouth. He 'also engaged in trade, and acted occasionally as attorney before any regular member of the legal profession established an office in town.' His singular facility in the despatch of business, and his accuracy and good judgment, pointed him out for public confidence; and he soon came to be regarded as one of the most reliable, active, and useful of citizens."*[688]

In 1774, Samuel Freeman was on the Committee of Correspondence on the Alarming Situation of Public Affairs. These committees were formed in various parts of Massachusetts (of which Maine was then a part) to gain control of public opinion in preparation for the revolt of the colonies. At the convention of Cumberland County, held on 21 September 1774, he was, as he so often was, elected clerk. In this capacity, he drafted the report, which read, in part:

> *"the great concern with which the people of this county view the increasing differences, which now subsist between the mother country and the colonies, and the dark prospect which some late acts of the British parliament have ... opened to them, have [led the county's towns to consider what measures should be taken] in the present alarming state of our public affairs. .... We believe our enemies supposed that we must submit, and tamely give up all our rights. It is true, a vigorous opposition will subject us to many inconveniences, but how much greater will our misery be, if we relinquish all we now enjoy, and lay our future earnings at the mercy of despotic men? We cannot bear the thought. Distant posterity would have cause to curse our folly, and the rising generation would justly execrate our memory."*[689]

He was chosen as Falmouth's only delegate to the Provincial Congress at Watertown in 1775 and was re-elected in 1776 and again in 1778. He was elected Secretary of the Third Provincial Congress, held at Watertown, Mass. 31 May 1775 to 19 July 1775, then Clerk of the House of Representatives from 1775 to 1781 after the Provincial Congress divided into two houses.[505]

**Samuel Freeman of Watertown, Massachusetts**

While these Congresses took place during the momentous days at the beginning of the American Revolution, the volume of their proceedings is as dry and mundane as the minutes of any legislative body, full of committees being appointed for this and that, and motions being proposed, only to be delayed for further study and consideration.

As a personal example, on 7 July 1775, only weeks after the Battle of Bunker Hill, the proceedings show that a committee was appointed to consider the sum that should be granted the secretary for his services. They reported that

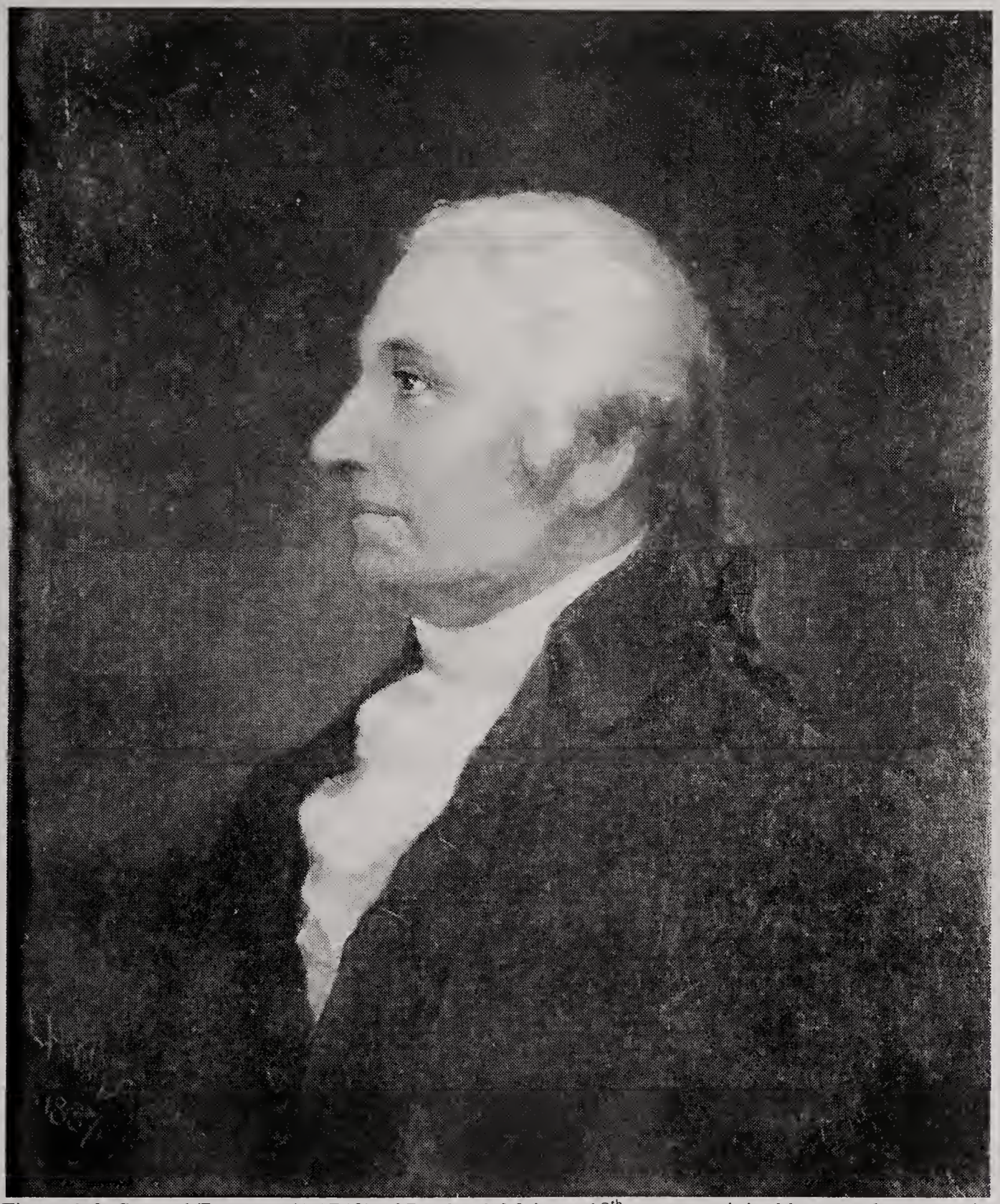


Figure 1-3: Samuel Freeman (1.1743) of Portland, Maine – 18th century original by an unknown artist
From the Collections of the Maine Historical Society, Collection py. Used with permission of the Maine Historical Society.

*"there has been much business done by the said Freeman in the service of the colony, and the said Freeman has been obliged to employ several clerks to assist him, which he agrees to pay; he has also been at considerable expense to be furnished with books, paper, ink, quills, and house to hold his office in, as secretary."*

The Congress then agreed to the committee's recommendation that Samuel Freeman should be paid £30.8.6 "out of the public money."[690]

A more dramatic account appears when, on 22 May 1775, he drafted the "Narratives of the Excursion of the King's Troops, April 19, 1775" in order to document the story of the Battles of Lexington and Concord. His opening sentences foreshadow to a remarkable degree the words of President Franklin Roosevelt before Congress on 8 December 1941:

> *"On the nineteenth day of April, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-five, a day to be remembered by all Americans of the present generation, and which ought, and doubtless will be handed down to ages yet unborn, the troops of Britain, unprovoked, shed the blood of sundry of the loyal American subjects of the British king in the field of Lexington."*

After describing the battles, he concluded with

> *"Such scenes of desolation would be a reproach to the perpetrators, even if committed by the most barbarous nations, how much more when done by Britons famed for humanity and tenderness: And all this because these colonies will not submit to the iron yoke of arbitrary power."*[691]

He was presiding as Speaker on 10 May 1776 when the House passed a resolution (which he signed as Speaker) which called on all towns to hold full town meetings to instruct those who should represent them at the next general court that in case the Congress should declare the colonies independent of the Kingdom of Great Britain, that they should solemnly engage with their lives and fortunes to support the measure. (See the entry for Jonathan Freeman (1.1734) for an illustration of how this resolution was carried out in one town.) In his position in the Provincial Congress and as spokesman for Falmouth, he was in communication with George Washington, Samuel Adams, John Adams, and other leaders throughout the Revolution. In the 1779 Council elections, he became ill and resigned.

He was Judge of Probate for 17 years, Register of Probate for 36 years, Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas and Sessions for 46 years from 1775 to 1820, Clerk of the Supreme Judicial Court from 1795 to 1820, and a Selectman of Portland for 25 years, mostly as Chairman. During 1775 to 1819 he served as Justice of the Peace at Falmouth/Portland.[692]) He was the postmaster of Falmouth/Portland from 1776 until the early 1800's. In several presidential elections he was a member of the Electoral College.

He was president of the Marine Bank of Portland and president of the Board of Overseers of Bowdoin College. He was a member of the First Church for 60 years, most of the time serving as a Deacon.

Despite all of these positions of responsibility, he still found time to be the author, compiler, or editor of numerous publications concerned with law and municipal administration (example: *The town officer, or, The power and duty of selectmen, town clerks ... and other town officers, as contained in the laws of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts: with a variety of forms for the use of such officers : to which is prefixed the constitution of said Commonwealth : and thereto is added, the power and duty of towns, parishes, and plantations, a plain and regular method of keeping town accounts, and a table of crimes and punishments : also an appendix, containing some inspection and other laws at large, with other useful matter*). Not limited to matters of government, he also published a basic primer: *The Columbian primer, or The school mistresses guide to children, in their first steps to learning. : Part I. Containing words of one and two syllables. : With an appendix, containing sundry matters which children may be taught to say by heart.*

He was tall, erect, of good figure, with a large nose, benevolent and grave countenance, and resembling Washington. He is reported to have retained the 18th century dress of short breeches and shoe-buckles to the last, but he did give up the use of the wig, cocked hat and expansive coat.

Samuel Freeman rebuilt and added to the house of his father, Enoch Freeman, which had been burned to the ground in the British attack on Falmouth in 1775.[693] The house was on Middle Street. In May 1844 Samuel Freeman's heirs petitioned the Probate Court for a division of the Freeman homestead, which land measured 107 feet on Middle Street by about 310 feet back from the street northwesterly, and had two dwelling houses, barn, and outbuildings, the whole appraised at $5900. The westerly house, at 117-119 Middle Street, was set off to Samuel's daughter, Charlotte (b. 1800), who had married Rev. John Boynton of Phippsburg. The easterly house, at 113-115 Middle Street, was the original Freeman Mansion, and was set off to Samuel's son Charles Freeman (b. 1794), a minister in Limerick, Maine since 1820. On 9 August 1845, Charles Freeman sold the property for $2900 to William Swan, who owned the house abutting to the east, No.109-111 Middle Street. Eight months later, on 10 April 1846, William Swan sold the Freeman Mansion for $3800 to

Hezekiah Dodge, Esq., of Fairfield, Maine.[694]

Hezekiah Dodge later leased the Mansion to George Hay. On 21 March 1857, the *Portland Transcript* (p. 398) reported:

> *"New Public House. Mr. Geo. S. Hay, formerly of the Codman House, having made some additions to the mansion of the late Judge Freeman, opposite the 2nd Parish Church, has opened it for the public, with the appropriate name of 'The Freeman House.' The location is an excellent one, being at once central and retired."*

The Freeman House was swept away by the great fire of July 4, 1866, a loss to Hezekiah Dodge valued at $5,000.[695]

Figure 1-4: Samuel Freeman's House, 1798. Pen and ink drawing by Charles Quincy Goodhue
From the Collections of the Maine Historical Society. Used with permission of the Maine Historical Society.

He first married Mary FOWLE[495,696,668,697,698], daughter of John FOWLE, on 3 November 1777 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. She was the daughter of the family where Samuel Freeman rented rooms while he was representing Falmouth in the Provincial Congress in Watertown.

Born on 21 November 1749 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

Died on 7 January 1785 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **103** | i. | Mary (1.1778.2) (1778-1832) |
| **104** | ii. | Samuel Deane (1.1781) (1781-1859) |
| **105** | iii. | William (1.1783) (1783->1875) |

He second married Betsey ILSLEY[495,699,668,700,701], daughter of Enoch ILSLEY, on 2 February 1786 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[495] She was the widow of Pearson Jones when Samuel Freeman married her. The vital records refer to her as Betsey Jones.

Born on 6 October 1754.

Died in March 1831 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **106** | i. | Elizabeth (1.1786) (1786-1815) |
| **107** | ii. | Dorcas (1.1789) (1789-1813) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **108** | iii. | Henry (1.1792) (1792-1834) |
| **109** | iv. | Charles (1.1794) (1794-) |
| **110** | v. | George (1.1796) (1796-1815) |
| **111** | vi. | Charlotte (1.1800) (1800-) |
| **112** | vii. | John Woodman (1.1807) (ca1807-) |

**63. James FREEMAN**[515,702] (1.1744).

Born on 6 September 1744 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Baptised in 1744 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[703]

Died on 5 February 1771 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[509] Boston Gazette issue of 25 February. 1771.

Unmarried

**64. Mary FREEMAN**[515,704] (1.1746).

Born on 14 June 1746.

Baptised in 1746 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[679]

Died on 22 October 1750.

**65. William FREEMAN**[495,515,705] (1.1747).

Born on 13 November 1747 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Baptised in 1747 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[679]

Died on 6 June 1765 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[495] He drowned while attempting to swim from a raft at Riggs' Landing.

Buried in June 1765 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine. Eastern cemetery.

**66. Enoch FREEMAN**[495,515,674,706,707,708,709,710,711,712,713] (1.1750).

Born on 14 September 1750 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Baptised in 1750 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[679]

Event: in 1790 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a family of two males aged 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. Census.

Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household of four males and four females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 4 December 1832 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[495,709]

Buried about 4 December 1832 in Westbrook, Cumberland, Maine. Conant Cemetery.

He resided at Sacarappa and engaged in farming and lumbering.

He married Mehitable CUSHING[495,707,708,713,713,715], on 17 September 1787 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[495]

Born about 1760. Her birth date is based on her age at death.

Marriage intention published on 18 August 1787 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[495]

Died on 18 February 1844 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[709]

Buried about 27 February 1844 in Westbrook, Cumberland, Maine. Conant Cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **113** | i. | Abigail (1.1788) (1788-) |
| **114** | ii. | Enoch (1.1790) (1790-~1820) |
| **115** | iii. | Nathaniel (1.1792) (1792-) |
| **116** | iv. | Mary (1.1796.2) (1796-1844) |
| **117** | v. | Sarah (1.1797) (1797-1815) |
| **118** | vi. | James (1.1800) (1800-1831) |

**67. Mary FREEMAN**[515,716,717,718] (1.1752).

Born on 12 January 1752 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Baptised in 1752 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[679]

Died in January 1838 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[719] Young gives her death year as 1832.

She married Thomas CHILD[714,718,719,720] (1), on 2 November 1772.[719] Young gives her marriage date as 31 October 1772.

Born in 1731 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1764 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[719] He settled in Falmouth.

Event: in 1765 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[721] He was fined 10s and 16s 10d for court costs when he "did unnecessarly travel on horseback from Brunswick to Falmouth" on the Lord's Day.

Event: in December 1765 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[722] He was presented for dancing in the public house of Joshua Freeman, Innholder.

Died in 1787.

The *Commissioners' Record Index* gives his name as "Schild". He was a custom house inspector, weigher and gauger, and a naval officer until his death.[719]

They had the following children:

i. Susanna[714].
   Born on 16 November 1773.

ii. Thomas[714] (2).
   Born on 8 September 1775 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
   Baptised on 17 September 1775 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[719]
   Died on 20 September 1775 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

iii. Mary[714,719].
   Born on 5 September 1776 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
   Baptised on 22 September 1776 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
   She married David HALE[719].

iv. Isabella[714,719].
   Born on 9 March 1778 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
   Baptised on 22 March 1778 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

v. Thomas[714,719] (3).
   Born on 5 January 1782 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
   Baptised on 20 January 1782 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
   Died on 28 November 1851 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
   He married [..] THAXTER[719], daughter of Joseph THAXTER.

**68. Lothrop FREEMAN**[515,723] (1.1753).

Born on 23 March 1753 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Died on 26 April 1763 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[495]

Willis gives his name as Lathrop and his death date as 26 April 1753.

**69. Nathan FREEMAN**[495,533,536,603,724,725,726,727,728,729] (1.1744).

Born on 5 December 1744 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 14 June 1781 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He was among a "list of those persons in Gorham who call themselves Baptists .. or that differ in religious [practice] from the Congregationals in Gorham".

Died in Alfred, York, Maine.

Pierce's *History of Gorham, Maine* says that Nathan Freeman "had a family here as early as 1760."[603] As he was only 16 years old at that time, it is more correct to say that he was in Gorham with his parents and brothers and sisters by that time.

It was reported that he and his family joined the Shakers and lived in their community at Alfred, Maine. His sons, Nathaniel (1.1769) and Samuel (1.1772) left the community and married. *Maine Families in 1790, Volume 3* says that he moved to the Shaker community with his first wife, Hepzibah. This is doubtful, as the Shakers were celibate. Nathan and Hepzibah, married in 1766, had children in 1768, 1769, 1772, and 1773. Nathan returned to Gorham and remarried in

1775. Thus it is more likely that he moved to the Shaker community with Lydia, his second wife, sometime after their last child was born in 1782.

He first married Hepzibah WHITNEY[495,725,730,731], daughter of Nathaniel WHITNEY, on 15 October 1766 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[732] Her given name is spelled Hiphzibah in the Maine vital records.

Born on 29 August 1750.

Event: on 13 October 1766 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **119** | i. | Bethiah (1.1768) (1768-1768) |
| **120** | ii. | Nathaniel (1.1769) (1769-br. ~1820) |
| **121** | iii. | Samuel (1.1772) (1772-1842) |
| **122** | iv. | Elizabeth (1.1773) (1773-1820) |

He second married Lydia DOANE[731,733,671], circa 1 July 1775 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Although no marriage record has been found, their marriage is implied by announcement of intention and birth of children. The date comes from The History of Gorham. The *Freeman Genealogy* refers to her as Lydia Deane instead of Lydia Doane.

Born in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

Event: on 1 July 1775 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. Marriage intention published.

Died in Alfred, York, Maine.

At the time of her marriage, she was from Derham, Maine. She and Nathan joined a Shaker community at Alfred, Maine, where they lived the rest of their lives.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **123** | i. | Hannah (1.1776) (1776-) |
| **124** | ii. | Ebenezer (1.1780) (1780-<1851) |
| **125** | iii. | Nathan (1.1782) (1782-1876) |

**70. Mercy FREEMAN**[533,729,732,734,735] (1.1746).

Born on 16 July 1746 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married John CARSLEY[735], on 5 April 1764 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[732] Solomon Lombard, Jr. officiated.

**71. Betty FREEMAN**[533,729,736] (1.1747).

Born on 1 June 1747 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 7 December 1748.

**72. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[495,533,536,671,677,727,729,737,738,739,740] (1.1749).

Born on 7 January 1749 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 14 June 1781 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He was among a "list of those persons in Gorham who call themselves Baptists .. or that differ in religious [practice] from the Congregationals in Gorham".

Event: in 1790 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household of two males aged 16 or greater, one male less than 16, and seven females in the first U.S. Census.

Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and six females in the second U.S. census.

He lived above Fort Hill at Gorham. The exact location is given in the Gorham history.

He married Mary CHASE[495,729,730,738] , daughter of Eleazar CHASE & Jane ELDER, in 1775 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. Marriage implied from publication of amarriage intention and birth of children. No actual record found.

Born in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

Event: on 31 December 1774 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **126** | i. | Jenny (1.1775) (1775-) |
| **127** | ii. | Mary (1.1778.1) (1778-) |
| **128** | iii. | Lydia (1.1780) (1780-) |
| **129** | iv. | David (1.1782) (1782-) |
| **130** | v. | Bethiah (1.1785) (1785-) |
| **131** | vi. | Hannah (1.1789) (1789-) |
| **132** | vii. | Betsey (1.1792) (1792-) |
| **133** | viii. | Eunice (1.1794) (1794-) |
| **134** | ix. | John (1.1797) (1797-) |

**73. Betty FREEMAN**[533,741] (1.1750).

Born on 23 September 1750 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**74. Hannah FREEMAN**[671,729,742] (1.1750).

Born on 23 September 1750 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Whittier gives her birth date as 31 July 1755.
Residence in 1774 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 22 April 1786 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[742]

She was not mentioned in *Freeman Genealogy*, although her twin sister was.

She married Samuel ELDER[729,742] (2), son of Samuel ELDER (1), on 3 March 1774 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[742]
The *Gorham Vital Records* incorrectly give her husband's name as Samuel Freeman.

Born on 29 August 1748 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 10 May 1819 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

Their children were Eunice, Ruth, Hannah, Betty, & Samuel.

**75. Elijah FREEMAN**[551,743,744,745,746] (1.1723).

Born on 6 January 1722/1723 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 May 1748 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut.[747] The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he died at Truro, but his death is recorded in the Pomfret vital records.

**76. Rebecca FREEMAN**[551,744,746,748,749,750,751] (1.1724).

Born on 23 September 1724 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 25 October 1724 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

She married Abraham PAINE/PAYNE[748,750] (2), son of Abraham PAINE (1), on 8 March 1743/1744 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut.[750]

Born on 2 May 1722 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut.
Event: circa 1750 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York. They removed to Amenia.
Residence in 1750 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Event: circa 1775 in Cornwall, Litchfield, Connecticut. He removed to Cornwall.
Event: circa 1780 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York. He removed back to Amenia.
Event: in 1790 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[752] He was listed as the head of a household with three males of age 16 or greater, three males of less than 16, and six females in the first census of the United States.
Event: in 1791 in Hamilton, Madison (formerly Chenango), New York. He removed to Hamilton.
Died on 21 April 1801 in Hamilton, Madison (formerly Chenango), New York.

Although not trained for the ministry, he was installed as minister of the church at Amenia, New York on 14 June 1750. This building was afterwards always known as the "Red Meeting House." It was built on a triangle of land near what is now known as the old cemetery, where the senior Abraham Paine is buried. The church was square, two stories in height, with a gallery on three sides. The pews were square, in the orthodox New England fashion. It stood unchanged for many years. Mr. Paine appears to have retired from the ministry before the beginning of the Revolutionary war.

In July of 1775 his name appeared on the town of Amenia "Roll of Honor", which bore the names of those men of the

town who were Revolutionists. In 1776 he appears as a member of the Minutemen at Cornwall, Connecticut. In 1778 and 1779 he represented Cornwall in the legislature of the new State of Connecticut.

Just at this time occurred the change in the spelling of the family name. Abraham Paine wished to make it clear that he was not related to Thomas Paine, the English freethinker and author of "The Age of Reason", who some members of the American Paine family considered to be an atheist.

About 1780 Mr. Payne and his family went back to Amenia to live. Mr. Payne was appointed a deacon in his old church. In 1781 and 1782 he represented Amenia in the New York Assembly. Mr. and Mrs. Payne lived quietly in Amenia for some years. Soon after 1791, however, they went to Hamilton, N. Y., which had been founded by their son, judge Elisha Payne. There they ended their days. In 1899 the Trustees of Colgate University, with the permission of the family, removed the bodies of Mr. and Mrs. Abraham Payne from the Hamilton Cemetery and had the reinterred on University Hill, in the grounds of the University, besides the remains of their son Judge Samuel Payne and his wife Betsey.[753,754]

They had the following children:

i. Elisha[753] (1).
   Born on 9 December 1744 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut.
   Died circa December 1744 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut.

ii. Elijah[753].
   Born on 12 August 1749 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.

iii. Barnabas[753].
   Baptised on 13 July 1751 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.

iv. Anne[753].
   Born in 1752 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
   Baptised on 11 August 1754 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
   Died in 1825 in Stafford, Genesee, New York.
   She married Uriah CROSS[753], in Cornwall, Litchfield, Connecticut.
   Born on 3 April 1750 in Coventry, Tolland, Connecticut.
   Died on 4 April 1835 in Georgetown, Madison, New York.

v. Ruth[753].
   Born on 31 August 1756 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
   She married Thomas HART[753], on 15 October 1778 in Cornwall, Litchfield, Connecticut.

vi. Samuel[753].
   Born on 26 September 1760 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
   Died on 19 August 1843 in Hamilton, Madison (Formerly Chenango), New York.
   He married Betsy STOWER[753].

vii. Elisha[753] (2).
   Born on 13 December 1762 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
   Died on 4 February 1843 in Hamilton, Madison (Formerly Chenango), New York.
   He first married Mary BROOKS[753], on 17 September 1787.
   He second married Ester DOUGLASS[753], on 17 August 1797 in Whitestown, Oneida, New York.

viii. Rebekah[753].
   Born on 26 March 1764 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
   She married Solomon JOHNSON[753], in Cornwall, Litchfield, Connecticut.

ix. Mary[753].
   Born on 20 October 1765 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
   She married Nathan HOLMES[753], on 17 May 1785 in Sharon, Litchfield, Connecticut.[753]

**77. Hannah FREEMAN**[548,551,748,744,746,755,756] (1.1726).
Born on 9 April 1726 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. *Mayflower Families Through Five Generations. Volume 6: Stephen Hopkins*, p. 199, gives her birth date as 23 April 1726.
Baptised on 12 June 1726 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]
Event: in 1738-1739 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut. She removed with her parents to Pomfret.

She married Joseph CHAPMAN[548,748], on 16 May 1751 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut.[548]
Residence in 1751 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut.

**78. Robert FREEMAN**[551,744,746,757,758] (1.1727).
Born on 31 December 1727 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 4 February 1727/1728 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]
Event: in 1739 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut. He removed to Pomfret with his family.
Event: on June 1757-February 1762 in Crum Elbow Precinct (formerly Nine Partners Patent), Dutchess, New York.[759,760] He was on the tax list.
Event: in 1758 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[761] He was one of the contributors to the fund for construction of the "Red Meeting House" Church in Amenia.
Event: in June 1762-1777 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[762,763] He was on the tax list.
Event: on 17 October 1775 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[764] He was commissioned captain of the 4th company, 6th regiment of the Dutchess County militia.
Event: in 1775-1780 in New York Province/State.[765] Revolutionary War service in the Sixth Regiment of the Dutchess County Militia.
Event: on 20 March 1778 in New York Province/State.[766] He was promoted from captain to major in the Sixth Regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[752] He was listed as the head of a household with three males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and five females in the first census of the United States.
Died on 25 September 1798 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[767,768]

By 1752 he had settled in Amenia, New York, where the baptisms of his children are recorded.[769] By 1757 he owned a considerable tract of land[770] and he was a party to numerous land transactions from 1763 to 1797 at Nine Partners, near Amenia.[771] The Precinct of Amenia consisted of the nine easternmost tiers of lots of the Lower or Great Nine Partners patent. It includes the present towns of Amenia, Northeast, and part of Millerton. The patent was granted in 1697. Another, called Little Nine Partners, is directly to the north.[772]

In July 1775, at the beginning of the Revolution, he and his sons, Elijah, John, and Robert all signed the Pledge of Association. The pledge read:

> *"Persuaded that the salvation of the rights and liberties of America depend, under God, on firm union of its inhabitants in a vigorous prosection of the measures necessary for its safety, and convinced of the necessity of preventing anarchy and confusion which attend a dissolution of the powers of government, We, the Freemen, Freeholders, and Inhabitants of Amenia, being greatly alarmed at the avowed design of the Ministry to raise a revenue in America, and shocked by the bloody scene now acting in Massachusetts Bay, do in the most solemn manner resolve never to become slaves, and do associate, under all the ties of religion, honor, and love to our country, to adopt and endeavor to carry into execution whatsoever measures may be reommended by the Continental Congress, or resolved upon by our Provincial Convention, for the purpose of preserving our constitution and of opposing the several arbitrary acts of the British Parliament, until a reconciliation between Great Britain and America, on consititutional principles (which we most ardently desire) can be obtained; and that we will in all things follow the advice of our General Committee respecting the purposes aforesaid, the preservation of peace and good order and the safety of individuals and property."*[773]

He enlisted for service in the Revolution on 17 October 1775 as Captain of the Fourth Company, Sixth Regiment of the Dutchess County Militia.[774] On 20 March 1778 he was appointed Major in the same regiment.[766]

He married Anna [..][769] (1). The only records of her name are from the baptisms of her children and her gravestone.
Born circa 1729. Calculated from her death date and age.
Died on 4 September 1801 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[767]
Buried circa 4 September 1801 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[775] Amenia Burying Ground.

They had the following children:
**135** i. Elijah (1.1752) (ca1752-1757)

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **136** | ii. | Elisha (1.1753) (ca1753-) |
| **137** | iii. | Robert (1.1754) (ca1754-1757) |
| **138** | iv. | John (1.1757) (ca1757-1815) |
| **139** | v. | Robert (1.1757) (1757-1813) |
| **140** | vi. | Elijah (1.1759) (ca1759-) |
| **141** | vii. | Jonathan (1.1761) (ca1761-) |
| **142** | viii. | Anne (1.1765) (ca1765-) |
| **143** | ix. | Solomon (1.1767) (ca1767-1840) |
| **144** | x. | Mary (1.1771) (ca1771-) |
| **145** | xi. | Sarah (1.1771) (ca1771-) |
| **146** | xii. | Ferdinand (1.1775) (ca1775-) |

**79. Mary FREEMAN**[551,744,746,776,777] (1.1729).

Born on 18 August 1729 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 24 August 1729 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

She married [..] HOLMES.[557] Her husband's name is known only from the reference to her as Mary Holmes in her father's will.

**80. Captain Elisha FREEMAN**[551,746,778,779,780,781,782] (1.1731).

Born on 2 July 1731 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 11 July 1731 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

Event: in 1738 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut. He went with his parents to Canterbury from Truro, Mass.

Event: between 1755 and 1757 in Norwich Landing, New London, Connecticut. He removed to Norwich Landing from Canterbury.

Event: in 1761 in Cornwallis, Annapolis, Nova Scotia. Removed to Cornwallis.

Event: about 1775 in Massachusetts. He returned to Massachusetts when he refused to take the oath of allegiance to the king in Nova Scotia at the onset of the American Revolution.

Event: about 1776. Revolutionary War service as a private in the 8th Connecticut Regiment.

Event: in 1785 in Kinderhook, Columbia, New York. Removed to Kinderhook.

Event: in 1790 in Kinderhook, Columbia, New York.[783] He was listed as the head of a household with one male of age 16 or greater, one male of less than 16, and one female in the first census of the United States.

Died on 1 January 1828 in Half Moon, Saratoga, New York.[784]

Buried in January 1828 in Half Moon, Saratoga, New York. Mechanicsville Baptist Cemetery.

As a child, Elisha Freeman went with his parents, who settled in 1738 in Canterbury, Connecticut. According to Frederick Freeman, he removed to Norwich Landing as a young man. As his first child was born in Pomfret in 1753, he was executor of his father's will at Pomfret at the end of 1754, and his second child was born at Norwich Landing in 1757, he most likely removed to Norwich landing between 1755 and 1757.

A mariner, he sailed from Norwich Landing in 1761 with other settlers to Nova Scotia and settled in Cornwallis. He is not listed in *Freeman Families of Nova Scotia* despite his approximately 14 years there (see *Freeman Genealogy*).

In 1769, having made a trip to Halifax and reloaded with government stores, he was returning to the Bay of Fundy, when at night, in a thick fog, his vessel struck a previously undiscovered rock and was wrecked. The rock has since been known as "Freeman's Woe". The following spring, with his wife and four children, he settled on lands granted to him by the government at Amherst, Nova Scotia. They were the first family to reside there and their next child was the first English child born at Amherst. In order to obtain assistance for his wife, Elisha Freeman went on snowshoes to the nearest town and found a French woman to assist. Another account confirms their residence near Amherst, Nova Scotia: "In 1774 an Englishman from Norwich, Connecticut, named Elisha Freeman, came and settled at Tonge's Island."[785]

He remained in Amherst until the time of the American Revolution. When he was required to take the oath of allegiance to the king, he declined and thereafter experienced the ill will of his loyal neighbors. He returned to New England and served in a Connecticut regiment in the Revolutionary War. After about a year, a British officer, Colonel Street, who had married his daughter, Abigail, gained permission for him to return to his family in Nova Scotia.

Subsequently, he removed to Poughkeepsie, New York, and settled at Kinderhook. (The *Freeman Genealogy* puts his age at 56 when he moved to Kinderhook, but his son, Elisha, had a son on September 25, 1785 at Kinderhook, indicating that the family probably moved there in 1785.) The marriages of some of his children in New York State indicate that they accompanied him in his return to the United States.

Even later in life, at an unknown date, he evidently removed to Half Moon, Saratoga County, New York, where he died in 1828. His gravestone in the Mechanicsville Baptist Church cemetery refers to Captain Elisha Freeman, age 97. He was probably in Saratoga County at least by 1819, as his autobiography, entitled *Sketches of his life, containing an account of his shipwreck and remarkable deliverance, as also his religious exercises and the special dealings of God's Providence during a life of 88 years*, was published in that county at Ballston Spa in 1819.[786]

He married Mercy VINCENT[781,782,787], daughter of Nicholas VINCENT & Elizabeth REYNOLDS, on 13 November 1752 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut.[788] Some genealogists have said that the marriage took place in Westerly, Rhode Island. However, this is a mistake. The Rhode Island records that mention Mercy Freeman are derived from the will of her mother, who lived and died at Westerly. These records do not mention the place of the marriage.

Born circa 1735 in Westerly, Washington, Rhode Island. Probable birthplace based on long-term residence there of her parents. No birth record has been found.

Residence in 1752 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut.

Event: on 28 November 1791 in Westerly, Washington, Rhode Island. She inherited one sheet and some wearing apparel from her mother, whose will mentioned her as Mercy Freeman.

The *Freeman Genealogy* and the Pomfret vital records both refer to her as Mary Vincent, but the Rhode Island records[788a] and her mother's will are clear that it was Mercy Vincent, not her older sister Mary, who married Elisha Freeman.[788b, 788c]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **147** | i. | Elisha (1.1753) (1753-1754) |
| **148** | ii. | Elisha (1.1757) (1757-1818) |
| **149** | iii. | Mary (1.1758) (~1758-) |
| **150** | iv. | Mercy (1.1759) (~1759-) |
| **151** | v. | Abigail (1.1760) (~1760-) |
| **152** | vi. | Ann Frances (1.1764) (~1764-1815) |
| **153** | vii. | Hannah (1.1766) (~1766-) |
| **154** | ix. | Elizabeth (1.1770) (~1770-) |
| **155** | viii. | Nicholas Vincent (1.1777) (~1777-) |

**81. Captain Simeon FREEMAN**[551,746,780,789,790,791,792,793,794] (1.1733).

Born on 28 April 1733 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 3 July 1733 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

Event: in 1739 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut. His family removed from Truro, Mass. to Pomfret, possibly with some time in Canterbury, Connecticut too.

Event: on 1 June 1756 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. The Boston Selectmen gave a "warning out" notice to John Stricker and his wife, who had arrived from North Carolina with Captain Freeman.

Event: on 17 March 1763 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts. He departed from Salem as Captain of the sloop *Success* with 30 tons of goods for Newfoundland.

Event: on 13 October 1763 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts. He arrived at Salem as Captain of the sloop *Success* with 70 tons of goods from Cadiz, Spain.

Event: on 8 December 1764 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He arrived in Boston as Captain of the sloop *Elizabeth* from Connecticut.

Event: on 13 September 1765 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He arrived in Boston as Captain of the sloop *Success* from North Carolina.

Event: on 27 August 1767 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He arrived in Boston as Captain of the sloop *Betsey* from Connecticut.

Died on 25 July 1772 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[166,795,796]

Event: on 14 August 1772 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[797] His will of 15 July 1772 was proved.

According to the obituary in the *Boston News-Letter*, Captain Simeon Freeman, formerly of Connecticut, died of "hectic fever" on 25 July 1772, following his shipwreck on the Isle of Pines on 25 April 1772.[798] In his will of 15 July 1772, he left 5s. each to his sons, Isaac, Thomas Jackson, and Simeon; and to his daughter, Betsey. He left the residue to his wife, Elizabeth. The inventory valued the estate at £129-2s-1d.[799]

He married Elizabeth JACKSON[794].

Event: on 21 January 1763 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Event: on 14 August 1772 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[797] She was granted administration of the estate of her deceasd husband, Simeon.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **156** | i. | Isaac (1.1763) (ca1763-ca1782) |
| **157** | ii. | Thomas Jackson (1.1768) (ca1768-) |
| **158** | iii. | Simeon (1.1769) (ca1769-) |
| **159** | iv. | Elizabeth (1.1772) (ca1772-) |

**82. Mercy FREEMAN**[746,780,800,801] (1.1736).

Born on 11 March 1735/1736 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that she was born in Canterbury, Connecticut, but other sources say that her family did not move from Truro to Pomfret, Connecticut until March 1738/1739.

Baptised on 18 April 1736 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

She probably married Stephen Olmstead and Mr. Elmore.[780] Correspondence with two Olmstead researchers confirms that the first of these two marriages has not been proven, but that Mercy was the name of Stephen Olmstead's widow. James Freeman calls her Mercy Umsted.[802]

**83. Abigail FREEMAN**[548,553,780,803] (1.1738).

Born on 5 April 1738 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut.

She married Isaac HOWELL.

They had one child:

i. Abraham Payne. (note: unverified information)
Born on 5 January 1771 in Southampton, Long Island, Suffolk, New York.
Died on 8 January 1860 in Delavan, Cattaraugus, New York.
He married Polly LITTLE.
Born on 20 March 1780.
Died on 21 August 1810.

**84. Anne FREEMAN**[545,569,804,805] (1.1727).

Born on 27 July 1727 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1728 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She removed with her parents from Charlestown to Truro.

Residence in 1807 in Brunswick, Cumberland, Maine.[806] She was living as a widow with the family of her sister, Eunice Harding.

On Frederick Freeman's list of "promiscuous" (i.e. unidentified) people (p. 343), there is an Ann Freeman of Truro, who married Isaiah (not Isaac) Higgins of Eastham on 28 May 1767. Her identity is proved in the will of Constant Freeman, who left to his sister, Ann Higgins, all of the interest on twelve shares in the Boston Bank for life when he died in 1806.[807] She is also identified in James Freeman's *Freeman Family Memorial* as the Anne Freeman whose first marriage was to Isaac Higgins at the age of 40.[806]

She married Isaac HIGGINS[586,805] (2), son of Benjamin HIGGINS (2) & Sarah FREEMAN (2.1685), on 28 May 1767 in

Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[805]
Born on 12 July 1725.
Event: in 1767 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Residence.
Died on 24 August 1788.[806]

**85. Captain Constant FREEMAN**[808,809,810,811,812,813,814,815,816,817] (1.1729).
Born on 12 May 1729 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 25 May 1729 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]
Event: on 25 January 1756 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was admitted to full communion at the Truro Church.
Event: on 22 October 1765 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He arrived in Boston as a passenger on the schooner *Hawk* from London.
Event: on 21 September 1766 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He arrived in Boston as Captain of the ship *Juno* from Bristol, England.
Event: on 15 July 1772 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[818] He was a witness to the will of his cousin, Simeon Freeman, which was proved on 14 August 1772.
Event: circa 1775 in Quebec City, Quebec. He removed to Quebec and established a business there.
Died on 6 February 1806 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[819]

He worked on the land until he was 20 years old, then went to sea. After his marriage to Lois Cobb in 1754, he removed to her hometown of Charlestown, and then in 1764 to Boston. A merchant trader by sea, he made his last voyage to Quebec in the autumn of 1774, remaining there over the winter to complete his business. While he was there in March 1775 his wife died in Boston. After this event his family was broken up, his eldest son, Constant, going to join him in Quebec, while the other children were taken in by their aunt, Elizabeth Atkins of Truro, their mother's sister.

He held a commission as a captain in the government of the royal governor Shirley as of 1755. Frederick Freeman stated that he served as an officer in the fort in Boston Harbor until after the outbreak of the Revolution, but this conflicts with other accounts that he was living in Quebec at the time.

He was still in Quebec when the American Revolution began. In the winter of 1775 he and his son refused to pledge that they would take up arms to defend the city against the Americans. As a result, they were expelled from the city. After visiting his children in Barnstable, Massachusetts, he returned to Quebec, where he was re-admitted to the city. He remained there as a merchant until 1789.

One source says that he was interned at Quebec by the British, but it appears that he remained in Quebec voluntarily to pursue his business there. The account written by his son, Rev. James Freeman, indicates that he scrupulously avoided taking sides in the conflict. His loyalties appear to have been divided. He admired the British government, but agreed with the American grievances against Britain that led to the war. He remained a merchant throughout the period.

He left Quebec late in 1789 and returned to Boston, where he became a distiller. After this business failed he accepted a position as Master of the Alms House in 1796. The death notice in the *Columbian Centinel* indicates that he held this position at the time of his death. He also was listed as the owner of pew number 61 at King's Chapel in Boston from 1798 until his death in 1806.[820] His son, James, was minister of the church during this period.

In his will of 10 October 1805, proved 17 February 1806, he named his sons James and Nehemiah as executors. (The court record on p. 65 says Nathaniel, but the record of the executors' bond, p. 83, correctly indicates Nehemiah.) He left to his sister, Ann Higgins, all the interest on twelve shares in the Boston Bank for life. The remainder of his estate he gave to his children, Constant, James, Ezekiel, Lois, and Nehemiah, in equal shares.[821]

He first married Lois COBB[822,823], daughter of James COBB & Hannah RICH, on 23 September 1754 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 27 June 1729 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 27 December 1766 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[827] She was admitted to membership of the First Church of Boston.

Died in March 1775 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[166,824,825,826] The death record noted only as "Mrs. Freeman, wife of Capt. Constant". She died before being able to join her husband, who had removed to Quebec a short time before.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **160** | i. | Constant (1.1757) (1757-1824) |
| **161** | ii. | James (1.1759) (1759-1835) |
| **162** | iii. | Lois (1.1761) (ca1761-) |
| **163** | iv. | Ezekiel (1.1762) (1762-1825) |
| **164** | v. | Lois (1.1764) (1764-1820) |
| **165** | vi. | Nehemiah (1.1769) (1769-1820) |

He second married Susanna CAZNEAU[808,819,822,828,829,830,831], daughter of Peace CAZNEAU, on 31 January 1792 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[809,832]

Born on 18 August 1740 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

Died on 18 July 1793 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[332]

She was the widow of Colonel William Palfrey, the Paymaster General of the Continental Army, when she married Constant Freeman. Colonel Palfrey was appointed Consul-General to France in November 1780. His ship departed for France in December 1780 and was not heard from again.

He third married Susannah CUNNINGHAM[819,833,834,835], daughter of Andrew CUNNINGHAM, on 11 December 1796 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[819,834] She was the widow of Mr. Mitchell when she married Constant Freeman.

Born about 1752.

Died about 1 October 1805 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**86. Nehemiah FREEMAN** (1.1737).

Born circa 1 December 1737.

Baptised on 4 December 1737 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

He evidently died as an infant, as another child named Nehemiah was born five years later. The baptism is the only record of his birth.

**87. John Ela FREEMAN**[801,836] (1.1734).

Born on 21 September 1734 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 10 November 1734 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

Died in Jamaica, West Indies.[579]

**88. Mary FREEMAN**[837,838] (1.1741).

Born on 5 March 1740/1741 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 15 March 1740/1741 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

She married Silas KNOWLES[839], on 6 April 1761 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**89. Nehemiah FREEMAN**[836,840,841] (1.1743).

Born on 7 June 1743 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 19 June 1743 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

Died in 1762.[842] He died at sea.

**90. Eunice FREEMAN**[836,843,844,845] (1.1746).

Born on 12 October 1746 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[576]

Baptised on 30 November 1746 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[846,611]

She married Hezekiah HARDING[843], on 6 December 1768 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[845,847] After their

marriage they removed to Hampden, Maine.
Born on 15 May 1745 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 May 1825.
Buried in May 1825 in Brunswick, Cumberland, Maine. Marsh Cemetery.

**91. Jane FREEMAN**[611,848,849,850,851,852,853,854] (1.1732).
Born on 7 November 1732 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 9 December 1733 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

Westbrook and Jane Berry and three children were among the original sixteen settlers who sailed from Scarborough, Maine in April 1763 and arrived on the banks of the Machias River on 20 May 1763. The reference to her second marriage, to John Crocker, at Bristol, Maine, is found in the Machias Centennial publication cited. This publication gives 1768 as the date, but the fact that both Westbrook Berry and John Crocker signed a petition for the incorporation of Machias in 1769 shows that the marriage date is wrong. According to Fred Harmon, the 1769 petition provides the last mention of Westbrook Berry and the first of John Crocker at Machias. Berry was certainly dead by September 1771, when John Crocker was the administrator of his estate.

She first married Westbrook BERRY[850,852,855,856,857,858,859], son of Elisha BERRY & Mary BABB, on 23 January 1755 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine. Second Congregational Church.
Born on 16 December 1734 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 12 January 1734/1735 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: in May 1763 in Machias, Washington, Maine. They removed from Scarborough to Machias.
Event: in 1769 in Machias, Washington, Maine. He was one of over 100 signers of a petition to the Mass. General Court for the incorporation of Machias as a town.
Died about 1771 in Machias, Washington, Maine.
Event: on 13 September 1771 in Machias, Washington, Maine. John Crocker was the administrator of his estate.
Event: on 1 October 1774 in Machias, Washington, Maine. The probate court ordered the distribution of his estate.

They had the following children:

i. Jonathan[850,860].
Born in 1755 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 20 July 1760 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: in May 1763 in Machias, Washington, Maine. He arrived with his parents in the first party of settlers.
Event: circa 1777 in Maine. Revolutionary War service on three occasions.
Event: in 1790 in Machias, Washington, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with eight persons in the first census of the United States.
Event: in 1832 in Machias, Washington, Maine. His application for a Revolutionary War soldier's pension was certified.
Died on 13 February 1838 in Marshfield, Washington, Maine.
He married Hannah KNIGHT[861] (2), daughter of Jonathan KNIGHT.
Born in Westport (formerly Jeremysquam), Lincoln, Maine.
Died in 1836 in Machias, Washington, Maine.

ii. Sally[850].
Born about 1757 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.

iii. John[850].
Born about 1759 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 20 July 1760 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.
He removed to New Brunswick.

iv. Benjamin[850].
Born about 1761 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.

v. Rebecca[850].
Born about 1763 in Machias, Washington, Maine. Her birth date is estimated based on her parents' marriage date and the birth order of her siblings. If she was born after 1763,

she would have been born in Machias. Otherwise, her birthplace would have been Scarborough.

She second married John CROCKER[859,862,863,864], about 1771 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine. "Notes about Maine" says that he married Jane Freeman Berry about 1768, but this date is too early in view of Westbrook Berry's death about 1771.

Born in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.

Event: in 1769 in Machias, Washington, Maine. He was one of over 100 signers of a petition to the Mass. General Court for the incorporation of Machias as a town.

Event: on 23 September 1771 in Machias, Washington, Maine. He was the administrator of the will of Westbrook Berry.

**92. Jonathan FREEMAN**[401,495,611,677,740,865,866,867,868,869,870,871,872,873,874,875] (1.1734).

Born on 18 May 1734 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 19 May 1734 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

Event: on 25 October 1756 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[605] He was a witness to the probate of Richard Westcot's will.

Event: in 1773 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He was the plaintiff in a court case.

Event: in May 1775 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He fought at the battle of Bunker Hill with the Massachusetts troops.

Event: circa 1776 in Maine. Revolutionary war service as a private in a Massachusetts regiment.

Event: on 25 March 1776 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. The town meeting elected him one of the surveyors of highways. They also decided to pay out of the road tax those men who had worked on rebuilding a bridge over the river near Jonathan's farm.

Event: in 1778 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He was the plaintiff in a court case.

Event: on 14 June 1781 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He was among a "list of those persons in Gorham who call themselves Baptists .. or that differ in religious [practice] from the Congregationals in Gorham".

Event: in 1790 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household of three males of age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and three females in the first U.S. Census.

Event: on 27 April 1799 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[739] He was listed as the owner of taxable land.

Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 11 June 1816 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

Buried in June 1816 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[510] Area cemetery.

The *History of Gorham* states that he came with his family from Falmouth to Gorham about 25 November 1762. He and his wife settled in the southern part of Gorham near Stroudwater River.

The appendix to *Baptisms and Admissions from the Records of First Church in Falmouth* lists Jonathan Freeman as a private in Captain Loring Cushman's Cape Elizabeth Company, a Revolutionary War unit. Another Jonathan Freeman (his father?) was listed on the "alarm list" - probably a reserve list for older men.

In 1775 he fought with the Massachusetts troops (Maine was then a province of Massachusetts) at the battle of Bunker Hill. Meanwhile, life was going on as usual in Gorham. At a town meeting on 25 March 1776, the landowners considered, among other things, "what method the town will take to pay those men that worked in rebuilding a bridge over the river near Mr. Jonathan Freeman's". They voted to pay the men out of that year's road tax. At the same meeting, Jonathan was elected one of about a dozen surveyors of the highways for Gorham, which was barely twenty years from the day when it was unsettled wilderness.

The next meeting, held on 20 May 1776, had a more important matter to consider:
*"At a meeting of the Freeholders of the Town of Gorham legally assembled ... then and there voted unanimously that they would abide by, & with their lives & fortunes, support the Honourable Congress in the Measure if they think fit for the safety of these United Colonies to declare them Independent of the Kingdom of Great Britain."*

Later on in the town records, following the meeting of 13 January 1777, the town clerk entered a full copy of the Declaration of Independence. The clerk added a note that the Congress in Philadelphia had sent a directive that the

Declaration should be read after the end of the church services on the Sunday after it arrived and then entered into the town records.

Prior to the adoption of the separation of church and state provision of the U.S. constitution, the inhabitants of New England towns were compelled to pay taxes to support a minister for the local Congregational Church. With the growth of other denominations, the members of these churches resented having to pay this tax. In Gorham, Maine, the Baptists repeatedly petitioned for relief at the town meetings. Finally, at a town meeting on 14 June 1781, it was voted that inhabitants who were members of a different denomination were to be excluded from paying the tax on presentation of a certificate showing that they were members of another church. Jonathan Freeman was on the list submitted for the Easterly Baptist Church, while Nathaniel Freeman (1.1749) and Nathan Freeman (1.1744) appeared on the list for the First Baptist Church.

He married Sarah PARKER[495,868,870,875,876,877] (2), daughter of Elisha PARKER (2) & Prudence ATWOOD, circa December 1759 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Born on 9 June 1734 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth date and parents' names are given in the Truro vital records.

Event: on 28 November 1759 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[495,878] Marriage intention published.

Event: about 25 November 1762 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. They removed to Gorham.

The Gorham history and the *Freeman Genealogy* both call her Sarah Parker of Falmouth, probably referring to Falmouth, Maine, the town that would later become Portland. The Parker genealogy (in *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*) places Sarah Parker's birth and family history at Falmouth, Mass. However, it appears certain that the compiler of this book identified the wrong Sarah Parker as the one who married Jonathan Freeman.

Her father, Elisha Parker, and his wife lived in Truro, Massachusetts. They were dismissed from the Truro Church in 1735 and may have lived on Martha's Vineyard for a while, but they were certainly in Falmouth, Maine by 1742. The Parker genealogy (p. 887) indicates that no further trace of Elisha Parker is to be found among the Barnstable County records. On June 5, 1742, Elisha Parker of Falmouth, York County, Mass. (later Cape Elizabeth, Cumberland County, Maine) deeded property.[879] The tax list for the second parish of Falmouth (Cape Elizabeth), dated 1743, lists Elisha Parker, Baniman (sic: Benjamin) Parker, Joseph Parker, and Jonathan Freeman. "This suggests that Elisha's brothers, Benjamin and Joseph, who disappeared from the Barnstable County records, probably also went to Cape Elizabeth. Joseph and Elisha Parker both owned land there in 1741-1743. Since this Sarah Parker was born in Truro at the same time as Jonathan Freeman and her family definitely removed to Falmouth, Maine at about the same time as Jonathan Freeman's, it seems certain that she is the correct Sarah Parker who married Jonathan Freeman.

The "Records of Falmouth (now Portland) Maine" also published a "marriage intention" for Sarah Parker and David Strout at Falmouth, Maine on 6 October 1753,[880] but there is no record that a marriage took place.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **166** | i. | Sarah "Sally" (1.1761) (1761-) |
| **167** | ii. | Jennie (1.1763) (1763-) |
| **168** | iii. | Benjamin (1.1765) (1765-) |
| **169** | iv. | Rebecca (1.1767) (1767-) |
| **170** | v. | Susanna (1.1769) (1769-) |
| **171** | vi. | Jonathan (1.1773) (1773-1838) |
| **172** | vii. | Ebenezer (1.1775) (1775-) |
| **173** | viii. | Apphia (1.1777) (1777-) |
| **174** | ix. | Joshua (1.1780) (1780-1853) |

**93. Rebecca FREEMAN**[611,801,881] (1.1736).

Born in 1736 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 11 April 1736 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

Event: in 1740's. She removed to Maine with her family as a child.

She married George STROUT[882], circa October 1761 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Event: on 1 October 1761 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. Marriage intention published.

**94. Elizabeth Ann FREEMAN**[611,883,884] (1.1738).
Born in 1738 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 16 July 1738 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]
Died in 1827 in Baldwin, Hancock, Maine.

*Truro Baptisms* identifies her as the child of Jonathan Freeman. The Maine vital records entry for her marriage lists her as Ann E. Freeman.

She married John BURNELL[883,884,885] (2), son of John BURNELL (1) & Mehitable EDMUNDS, on 18 November 1756 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[495]
Born in April 1717 in Lynn, Essex, Massachusetts.
Event: on 6 September 1756 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[495] Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1788 in Baldwin, Hancock, Maine. They removed from Gorham to Baldwin.
Died in 1804 in Baldwin, Hancock, Maine.

Nancy (Burnell) McMinn of Gray, Maine has written:
*(1) "The records show that [John Burnell] was living in Pearsontown (Standish, Me.) prior to 1760. He was one of the men serving as a guard for the new fort in 1755. At the time his marriage intention was published to Elizabeth Ann Freeman, he was listed as a resident of Pearsontown. He was a sergeant of the Pearsontown garrison in 1757 and was given as a resident of the town when he served from May to September 1759 in Capt. William Gerrish's Company in His Majesty's Service. His name is also among those of the men from Pearsontown who were paid for work on Gorham roads for the years 1760 and 1761. He was granted a five acre lot #2 in Pearsontown by right of settlement. His name is found on a tax list of Gorham in 1763. He and his wife, Elizabeth, moved to Baldwin ("Flintstown"), Maine about 1788."*
*(2) "We have been to the West Baldwin cemetery and documented the death dates of both John Burnell and Elizabeth (Freeman) Burnell."*[885]

They had the following children:

i. Mehitable[885].
Born about 1759 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

ii. Mary F.[885]
Born on 17 December 1763 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

iii. John[885] (3).
Born on 14 February 1766 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

iv. Benjamin[885].
Born on 27 February 1768 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

v. Samuel[885].
Born on 17 June 1770 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

vi. Elizabeth[885].
Born on 21 September 1772 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

vii. Stephen K.[885]
Born on 22 April 1775 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

viii. Jonathan[885].
Born on 14 August 1778 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

ix. Abigail[885].
Born on 11 June 1781 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

x. Sally[885].
Born on 2 October 1784 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**95. Jerusha FREEMAN**[870] (1.1741).

**Samuel Freeman of Watertown, Massachusetts**

Born circa 1741 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. Given by Durgin, but not documented by primary records.
Buried in Hiram, Oxford, Maine.[886] Fly cemetery.

It is speculative whether Jerusha Freeman was the daughter of Jonathan and Rebecca Freeman. Jerusha was married in Falmouth and lived in Gorham. *Records of Falmouth (now Portland) Maine* has her marriage record. The only Freeman family known to have lived in both places early enough for Jerusha to have been married in 1760 was that of Jonathan and Rebecca. There were other Freeman families in Falmouth and in Gorham in the 1750's, but none known to have lived in both places. Moreover, there is a gap of nine years between the births of the last two known children of this family, a period that includes their departure from Truro, Massachusetts and their arrival in Falmouth, Maine. Durgin asserts that she was born about 1741 in Falmouth, several years earlier than Jonathan Freeman is known to have lived there.

She married James FLY[870,887,888], son of John FLY, on 21 November 1760 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Buried in Hiram, Oxford, Maine.[886] Fly cemetery.

He was an early settler of Hiram, Maine.

They had the following children:

i. Hannah[887,888].
Born circa 24 November 1762 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

ii. Isaac[888].
Born on 7 July 1764.
Died on 3 July 1847.

iii. Mary[888].
Born on 5 April 1766.

iv. Lucy[888].
Born on 7 May 1768.

v. Elizabeth[888].
Born on 6 January 1771.

vi. Sarah[887,888].
Born in 1772 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. Note: Durgin gives her birth year as "about 1780".
Died on 5 March 1853 in Hiram, Oxford, Maine.
Buried in March 1853 in Hiram, Oxford, Maine. Tarr cemetery.

vii. Dorcas[888].
Born on 5 April 1773.

viii. James Freeman[887,888].
Born on 26 March 1775 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 28 March 1856.
The 1850 census indicates that he was a Freewill Baptist preacher at Hiram, Maine.

ix. Susannah[888].
Born in 1779.

x. John Everett[887,888].
Born on 7 April 1782 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 1 April 1869 in Hiram, Oxford, Maine.

xi. Eleanor[887,888].
Born in 1784.

**96. Eunice FREEMAN**[732,735,889] (1.1747).
Born in April 1747 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

She married Elisha STROUT[732,735], on 27 November 1764 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[732]

**97. Apphia FREEMAN**[843,890,891,892] (1.1748).
Born on 2 April 1748 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 10 April 1748 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]
Event: on 28 June 1767 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was admitted to full communion at Truro Church.

She married Samuel GROSS[843,893,894], on 16 August 1768 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had one child:

i. Joshua Freeman[893].
Born on 19 November 1769 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**98. Rebecca FREEMAN**[895,896] (1.1750).
Born on 15 March 1749/1750 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 1 April 1750 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]
Died circa September 1752 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**99. Sarah FREEMAN**[286,897,898,899] (1.1752).
Born on 16 January 1751/1752 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 26 January 1751/1752 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]
Died on 16 January 1842 in Phillipston, Worcester, Massachusetts.[900]

She married Nathaniel SMITH (3), son of Gamaliel SMITH (1), on 23 September 1773 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[901]
Born on 19 October 1748 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[902]
Died on 15 March 1828 in Phillipston, Worcester, Massachusetts.[900]

They had the following children:

i. Thomas[903] (3).
Born on 11 December 1775 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Nathaniel[903] (4).
Born on 8 February 1778 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 September 1845 in Phillipston, Worcester, Massachusetts.[900]

iii. Gamaliel[904] (2).
Born on 10 October 1780 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
The Phillipston vital records indicate that he was born at Truro and give his name as "Gomalial", but he was almost certainly named after his grandfather, Gamaliel.

iv. Rebekah[905].
Born on 20 November 1783 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Hannah[905] (1).
Born on 22 September 1786 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Sarah[905].
Born on 10 September 1789 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Apphia[906].
Born on 2 June 1792 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**100. Rebecca FREEMAN**[286,907,908,909,899] (1.1754).
Born on 18 February 1754 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 6 February 1754 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[611]

The *Truro Baptisms* and *Truro Church Records* date for her baptism conflicts with the date given by the *Freeman Genealogy* for her birth.

She married Cornelius LOMBARD[901,908,910], on 30 May 1775 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Benjamin Parker[910,911].

Born on 6 December 1776 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Apphia Freeman[910,911].

Born on 6 October 1779 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth month is illegible in the Truro town records. The date is taken from the *Freeman Genealogy*.

## Sixth Generation

---

**101. James Paine FREEMAN**[406,660,912,913,914,915] (1.1757).

Born in 1757 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1776-1777 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a fifer in a Massachusetts regiment. He enlisted near Boston in January 1776; was at Dorchester Heights until the British evacuated from Boston. Afterward, he took part in Washington's retreat from, New York City, was taken prisoner and then exchanged. He was discharged in January 1777, but may have served again later in the war.

Event: in 1800 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and three females in the second U.S. census.

Event: on 22 April 1818 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He applied for a Revolutionary War soldier's pension.

Died on 1 July 1833 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The death notice in the *Columbian Centinel* called him a "Revolutionary patriot".

According to Frederick Freeman he was the son of James Freeman (1.1726). James Paine Freeman was born in Barnstable. He appears to have lived all his life on Cape Cod, yet his father removed to Halifax, in Plymouth County, Mass., around 1750, before James Paine Freeman was born, and died there in 1758, the year after the younger James was born. There is no record of this family in the Halifax records. If the family ever lived in Halifax at all, it is likely that his mother returned to Cape Cod with her son after her husband died.

He first married Bethiah [..][660,916]. His marriage to Bethiah [..] is cited in the *Freeman Genealogy* and indicated on her gravestone record in Barnstable.

Born about 1756.

Died on 3 October 1788 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Frederick Freeman indicates that James Freeman's wife, Bethiah, died July 1, 1833, but it appears that the Bethia(h) who died then was his daughter and that his wife died in 1788.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **175** | i. | Betsey (1.1780) (1780-) |
| **176** | ii. | Bethia (1.1787) (1787-1833) |

He second married Deborah IDE[915,917,918], on 21 March 1793 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Massachusetts. There is a clear record (including his middle name) that James Paine Freeman remarried in Rehoboth in 1793.

Born in 1766 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Massachusetts.

Event: on 11 September 1838 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She applied for a widow's pension for a Revolutionary War soldier.

**102. Joseph FREEMAN**[919] (1.1771).

Born about 1771 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 27 September 1773 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Joseph Smith (1), a step-son of his great-grandfather, Samuel Freeman (1.1662), was appointed as his guardian.

**103. Mary FREEMAN**[495,68,920] (1.1778.2).

Born on 21 September 1778 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Baptised on 27 September 1778 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[679]

Died on 31 July 1832.

She married Jonathan BRYANT[921], on 19 February 1799 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[495]

Residence in 1799 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

Event: on 2 February 1799 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[495] Marriage intention published.

Mary and Jonathan Bryant had ten children, born between 1800 and 1819.

Figure 1-5: House of Joseph Freeman (1.1771), Old Truro Road, Wellfleet, Barnstable County, Massachusetts
Library of Congress, Prints and Photographs Division, Washington, DC. Historic American Buildings Servey no. HABS, MASS, 1-WEL, 6-

**104. Samuel Deane FREEMAN**[490,495,668,922,923] (1.1781).
Born on 29 March 1781 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 20 May 1781 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[679]
Event: in 1800 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was graduated from Harvard College.
Died on 15 January 1859.

Samuel Deane Freeman was a lawyer. He was probably the Samuel Freeman who married Hannah [..] in Portland in 1807.

He married Hannah [..] (4), on 31 May 1807 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[924]

**105. William FREEMAN**[490,495,668,925,926] (1.1783).
Born on 9 July 1783 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 13 July 1783 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[679]
Event: in 1812-1813 in Penobscot, Hancock, Maine. He was a representative of the town to the General Court of Massachusetts.
Event: in 1831, 1833 in Cherryfield, Washington, Maine.[927] He was the plaintiff in court cases against Benjamin Strout, Benjamin Stinchfield, and William Ray.
Died after 1875.

He was a lawyer at Cherryfield, Maine. He was still living when the *Freeman Genealogy* was published in 1875. He was the author of *Samuel Freeman - His Life and Services*, about his father.

He married Frances CLARKE[928], daughter of Thomas CLARKE, on 29 August 1806 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

**106. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[495,668,929] (1.1786).
Born on 7 November 1786 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 12 November 1786 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[679]
Event: on 25 August 1805 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[924] She was admitted to the First Church.
Died on 25 August 1815.

She married Elnathan DUREN[930], on 10 December 1810 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

**107. Dorcas FREEMAN**[931,668,495,932] (1.1789).
Born on 30 June 1789 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 5 July 1789 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[679]
Event: on 25 August 1805 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[924] She was admitted to the First Church.
Died on 23 April 1813.

She married Henry HOMES[930,932], on 10 February 1808.
Residence in 1808 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Event: on 10 February 1808 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**108. Henry FREEMAN**[495,668,933] (1.1792).
Born on 2 March 1792 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine. The Maine vital records indicate his birth at Portland, but say that the date is unknown.
Baptised on 4 March 1792 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[679]
Died on 9 November 1834.
Unmarried.

**109. Charles FREEMAN**[668,934] (1.1794).
Born on 3 June 1794 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 22 June 1794 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[679]
Event: in 1812 in Brunswick, Cumberland, Maine. He was graduated from Bowdoin College.
Event: in 1814 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[935] He was admitted to the First Church.

He first married Salvia ABBOT[936].

He second married Nancy PIERCE[936,937], daughter of Squire Josiah PIERCE, on 3 February 1822.[937]
Born on 7 January 1796 in Baldwin (formerly Flintstown), Hancock, Maine.
Died on 2 September 1825 in Limerick, York, Maine.

**110. George FREEMAN**[668,938,939] (1.1796).
Born on 9 March 1796 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 13 March 1796 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[679]
Event: in 1812 in Brunswick, Cumberland, Maine. He was graduated from Bowdoin College.
Died on 27 May 1815.

**111. Charlotte FREEMAN**[668,940] (1.1800).
Born on 6 March 1800 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 9 March 1800 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[679]

She married John BOYNTON, on 9 September 1828 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[495]
Residence in 1828 in Phippsburg, Sagadahoc, Maine.

**112. John Woodman FREEMAN** (1.1807).

Born circa 1807.
Baptised in June 1807 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[679]

**113. Abigail FREEMAN**[515,941] (1.1788).
Born on 7 July 1788 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 13 July 1788 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[679]

She married Daniel BABB[515].

**114. Enoch FREEMAN**[515,942] (1.1790).
Born on 14 July 1790 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 29 August 1790 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[679]
Died about 1820 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

**115. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[515,943] (1.1792).
Born in July 1792 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: circa 1812 in Maine.[944] He served in Capt. Joseph Valentine's Company, Massachusetts militia in the War of 1812.

He married Eliza B. HUTCHINSON[944,945], in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

**116. Mary FREEMAN**[515,713,946] (1.1796.2).
Born on 21 June 1796 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 15 July 1844 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Buried about 15 July 1844 in Westbrook, Cumberland, Maine. Conant Cemetery.

**117. Sarah FREEMAN**[515,707,713,947] (1.1797).
Born on 27 October 1797 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 7 September 1815 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[495,709]
Buried about 7 September 1815 in Westbrook, Cumberland, Maine. Conant Cemetery.

**118. James FREEMAN**[515,948] (1.1800).
Born on 29 May 1800 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died in April 1831 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**119. Bethiah FREEMAN**[495,729,731,949,950] (1.1768).
Born on 5 March 1768 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 29 March 1768 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

The *Gorham Town Record Book* gives her name as Beatrice.

**120. Captain Nathaniel FREEMAN**[495,677,729,740,951,952,953,954,955] (1.1769).
Born on 4 December 1769 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: in 1790 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of household with no other household members in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1793 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He was licensed as a retailer.
Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Buried about 1820 in Westbrook, Cumberland, Maine. Sacarappa Cemetery. His cemetery headstone says "Nathaniel Freeman, Captain, lost at sea, husband of Lydia". His death date is either not given or is worn away. The date used for his burial is estimated.

He first married Isabella DYER[952,954,956,957,709], on 26 August 1792 in Cape Elizabeth, Cumberland, Maine. Date is from the *History of Gorham* and from *Marriages in Falmouth (Cape Elizabeth), Solemnized by Rev. Ephraim Clark, Pastor, 2d Parish.*

Event: on 10 August 1792 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1793 in Westbrook, Cumberland, Maine. They settled in Westbrook.
Died on 22 January 1805 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[495,709]

They had one child:

**177** i. Nathaniel (1.1794) (1794-)

He second married Lydia [..][958] (2), about 1808.
Born in 1775.
Died in 1841 in Westbrook, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: in 1841 in Westbrook, Cumberland, Maine. Buried at Sacarappa Cemetery.

**121. Samuel FREEMAN**[495,540,950,959,960] (1.1772).
Born on 12 January 1772 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 15 July 1842 in Windham, Cumberland, Maine.

He lived with the Shakers when he was a young man, but he and his wife-to-be ran away from the community in order to get married. After their marriage, they lived above Fort Hill in Gorham. Eventually they moved to Windham, Maine.

He married Olive EMERY[956,961,962], daughter of Zachariah EMERY & Hulda BEAN.

They had seven children, born from 1803 to 1812, of whom four survived beyond childhood.

**122. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[495,729,731,950,963] (1.1773).
Born on 9 August 1773 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 24 April 1820 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**123. Hannah FREEMAN**[495,729,731,950,964] (1.1776).
Born on 11 August 1776 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**124. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[495,729,731,950,965] (1.1780).
Born on 12 July 1780 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died before 1851.

He married Mary [..][966] (5).
Born about 1777. Her birth date was calculated from her death date and age.
Died on 27 April 1851 in Westbrook, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: about 27 April 1851 in Westbrook, Cumberland, Maine. Buried at Sacarappa Cemetery. Her cemetery headstone calls her "widow of Ebenezer Freeman".

**125. Nathan FREEMAN**[495,729,731,950,967] (1.1782).
Born on 31 October 1782 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: circa 1812 in Maine.[944] He served in McLellan's Massachusetts militia in the War of 1812.
Died on 30 April 1876 in Bridgeton, Cumberland, Maine.[944]

He married Mary DYER, on 28 October 1819 in Cumberland, Maine.[944]
Died on 24 January 1881 in Bridgeton, Cumberland, Maine.[944]

**126. Jenny FREEMAN**[495,729,968,969,970] (1.1775).
Born on 5 November 1775 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

She married Ebenezer LOMBARD[729,971], on 12 November 1794 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[732]
Event: on 16 August 1794 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.

**127. Mary FREEMAN**[495,729,970,972,973] (1.1778.1).
Born on 10 January 1778 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

She married Joseph WHITNEY[974], on 2 August 1801 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[732]
Event: on 16 May 1801 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.

**128. Lydia FREEMAN**[495,729,975,976,977,978] (1.1780).
Born on 5 August 1780 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

She first married John CLOUTMAN[979], on 9 January 1802 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[980]
Event: on 9 January 1802 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.

She second married Gershom HAMBLEN[976,981], on 12 September 1802 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[732] *Maine Families in 1790, Volume 2* spells his surname Hamlin.
Born on 22 January 1779.
Event: on 28 August 1802 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.
Residence about 1803 in New Portland, Somerset, Maine.

**129. David FREEMAN**[495,540,982,983,984] (1.1782).
Born on 26 November 1782 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: in 1850 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[985] David Freeman and his wife Bethiah, both age 67 were listed as a household in the seventh census of the United States.
Event: in 1860 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[986] David Freeman and his wife Bethiah, both age 77 were listed as a household in the eighth census of the United States.

He married Bethia BANGS[962], on 14 July 1806 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Born about 1782.
Died on 21 May 1875 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

They ived above Fort Hill in Gorham. They had two children, Eunice, born in 1808, and William, born in 1811.

**130. Bethiah FREEMAN**[495,729,984,987,988] (1.1785).
Born on 12 September 1785 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

She married Enoch SHAW, on 26 April 1812 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**131. Hannah FREEMAN**[495,729,984,988,989] (1.1789).
Born on 25 December 1789 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

She married Steven WHITNEY, on 24 November 1810 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**132. Betsey FREEMAN**[495,729,984,988,990] (1.1792).
Born on 4 September 1792 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

She married Cyrus HAMBLEN, on 23 June 1816 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**133. Eunice FREEMAN**[495,729,984,988,991] (1.1794).
Born on 26 December 1794 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
She probably died young according to the *History of Gorham, Maine*.

**134. John FREEMAN**[495,729,984,988,992] (1.1797).
Born on 31 January 1797 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

He lived in Standish, Gorham, and Poland, Maine

He married Sally HAMBLEN, on 20 October 1816 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**135. Elijah FREEMAN** (1.1752).
Born circa 1752.
Died on 25 January 1757 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Buried circa 25 January 1757 in Sharon, Litchfield, Connecticut.[993] Sharon Burying Ground.

**136. Elisha FREEMAN** (1.1753).
Born circa 1753 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Baptised on 4 March 1753 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,994]

**137. Robert FREEMAN** (1.1754).
Born circa 1754 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Baptised on 11 August 1754 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,994]
Died on 20 January 1757 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Buried circa 20 January 1757 in Sharon, Litchfield, Connecticut.[993] Sharon Burying Ground.

**138. Captain John FREEMAN** (1.1757).
Born circa 1757 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Baptised on 4 June 1757 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,994]
Event: ca. 1777-1780 in New York Province/State.[765] Revolutionary War service in the Sixth Regiment of the Dutchess County Militia.
Event: in 1786 in Dutchess, New York.[995] He was ensign of the fifth regiment of the Dutchess County militia.
Event: on 5 May 1789 in Dutchess, New York.[996] He was named lieutenant of Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Brinton Paine's regiment of the Dutchess County militia.
Event: in 1790 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[752] He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and five females in the first census of the United States.
Died on 8 November 1815 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[767,775] His gravestone indicates that he died "in his 61st year", which does not agree exactly with his baptism date.

**139. Robert FREEMAN** (1.1757).
Born on 16 July 1757 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[997]
Baptised on 12 December 1757 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,994]
Event: ca. 1777-1780 in New York Province/State.[765] Revolutionary War service in the Sixth Regiment of the Dutchess County Militia (Platt's).
Event: in 1790 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[752] He was listed as the head of a household with three males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and five females in the first census of the United States.
Died on 28 May 1813 in Braceville, Trumbull, Ohio.[997]
Buried in Braceville, Trumbull, Ohio.[998,999] Buried east of Phalanx Mills.

He *may* have been the Robert Freeman who settled between 1797 and 1802 at Walton, Delaware County, New York, where he was living between the mouth of East Brook and the then-Delhi town line, on the northwest side of the Delaware River.[1000] His eldest son, Francis, settled in Ohio in 1803, and sometime between then and 1813, when Robert died, he and his wife also went to Ohio. The 1800 census reported a Jonathan Freeman, who probably was Robert's brother, living in Colchester, Delaware County, which is very near to Walton. However, there was a Robert Freeman who was living in Delhi, Delaware, New York, in the 1820 census, at which time this Robert Freeman had already died in Ohio. It is possible that the Robert of Delhi was this Robert's son, born in 1789 in Amenia.

He married Elizabeth WILLIAMS, on 20 April 1778 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1001]
Born on 23 June 1753.[997]
Died on 20 September 1827 in Braceville, Trumbull, Ohio.[997]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **178** | i. | Francis (1.1779) (1779-) |
| **179** | ii. | Fannie (1.1781) (1781-) |
| **180** | iii. | Ralph (1.1783) (1783-) |
| **181** | iv. | Henry (1.1786) (1786-1801) |
| **182** | v. | Robert (1.1789) (1789-1789) |
| **183** | vi. | Mary (1.1793) (1793-1833) |
| **184** | vii. | John W. (1.1790) (1790-) |
| **185** | viii. | Elizabeth (1.1797) (1797-) |

**140. Elijah FREEMAN**[993] (1.1759).

Born circa 1759 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.

Baptised on 5 August 1759 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,1002]

Event: on 14 December 1778 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1003] He was one of a group of residents who signed a letter complaining to Governor Clinton about the performance of Lieutenant Robert Wood as keeper of the jail at Amenia.

**141. Jonathan FREEMAN** (1.1761).

Born circa 1761 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.

Baptised on 17 May 1761 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,1002]

Event: on 1 January 1777 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1004] He enlisted for service in the Revolution in the 2nd Company, 2nd Regiment of the New York Line.

Event: on 28 February 1777 in New York Province/State.[1004] He was reported to have deserted.

Event: in 1790 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[752] He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and five females in the first census of the United States.

**142. Anne FREEMAN** (1.1765).

Born circa 1765 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.

Baptised on 20 October 1765 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,1005]

She married Philip TIDD, on 26 August 1790 in Sharon, Litchfield, Connecticut.[1006] Sharon, Conn., where she was married, is a short distance from Amenia, New York.

**143. Solomon FREEMAN** (1.1767).

Born circa 1767 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.

Baptised on 8 November 1767 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,1005]

Event: in 1830 in Dover, Dutchess, New York.[1007] He was listed as the head of a household with two females of 30-39 years of age, one male of 50-59, and one male and one female of 60-69 in the fifth census of the United States.

Died on 16 January 1840 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[767,768]

He married Sibyl CHAMBERLAIN[1008], daughter of William CHAMBERLAIN.

Born on 18 January 1770.

Died on 25 December 1843 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[767,768]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **186** | i. | William C. (1.1791) (ca1791-1835) |
| **187** | ii. | Marilla (1.1792) (1792-1868) |
| **188** | iii. | Eliza (1.1808) (ca1808-1838) |
| **189** | iv. | Ferdinand (1.1809) (1809-) |
| **190** | v. | Elijah D. (1.0000) |
| **191** | vi. | Solomon (1.0000) |
| **192** | vii. | Robert (1.0000) |
| **193** | viii. | John (1.0000) |
| **194** | ix. | Caroline (1.0000) |
| **195** | x. | Emma (1.0000) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **196** | xi. | Maria (1.0000) |
| **197** | xii. | Anna (1.0000) |
| **198** | xiii. | Sybel (1.0000) |

**144. Mary FREEMAN** (1.1771).
Born circa 1771 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Baptised on 29 September 1771 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,1005]

**145. Sarah FREEMAN** (1.1771).
Born circa 1771 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Baptised on 29 September 1771 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,1005]

**146. Ferdinand FREEMAN** (1.1775).
Born circa 1775 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Baptised on 12 November 1775 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[769,1009]

**147. Elisha FREEMAN**[1010] (1.1753).
Born on 26 October 1753 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut.
Died on 24 October 1754 in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut.

**148. Elisha FREEMAN**[781,782,1011] (1.1757).
Born on 2 July 1757 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.
Event: in 1761 in Cornwallis, Annapolis, Nova Scotia. He removed from Norwich to Cornwallis with his parents.
Event: in 1790 in Kinderhook, Columbia, New York.[783] He was listed as the head of a household with two males of age 16 or greater, four males of less than 16, and two females in the first census of the United States.
Residence circa 1796-1818 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.
Died on 5 May 1818 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.
Buried in May 1818 in Worcester, Otsego, New York. East Worcester cemetery.[1011a]

He married Lydia REYNOLDS[1012,1013], daughter of Nathaniel REYNOLDS, in 1779.
Born in 1759 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island.
Died on 6 May 1847 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as 20 May 1765, which would make her only 14 at the time of her marriage. Holman locates her parents in Newport, Rhode Island in 1758 and says that Lydia was born there in 1759.[1014] Reynolds shows that the family left on the sloop *Sally* from Newport in May 1760 and arrived in Yarmouth, Nova Scotia.[1015] He says that Lydia was born in Nova Scotia on 20 May 1763.[1016] Both Holman and Reynolds agree that Lydia's brother, Nathaniel, was born on 22 July 1765, so Lydia could not have been born in that year.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **199** | i. | Joshua Edwards (1.1780) (1780-1851) |
| **200** | ii. | Lydia (1.1781) (~1781-) |
| **201** | iii. | Elisha Edwards (1.1783) (1783-1861) |
| **202** | iv. | Nathaniel (1.1785) (1785-) |
| **203** | v. | Simeon (1.1788) (1788-) |
| **204** | vi. | George Washington (1.1790) (1790-) |
| **205** | vii. | Cynthia (1.1793) (1793-) |
| **206** | viii. | Mary (1.1795) (1795-) |
| **207** | ix. | Mercy Ann (1.1797) (1797-) |
| **208** | x. | Henry (1.1799) (1799-1868) |
| **209** | xi. | Stephen van Rensselaer (1.1802) (1802-) |
| **210** | xii. | Abigail (1.1804) (1804-1805) |
| **211** | xiii. | Frederic Reynolds (1.1805) (1805-1885) |

**149. Mary FREEMAN**[1017] (1.1758).

Born about 1758.
Event: in 1761 in Cornwallis, Annapolis, Nova Scotia. She removed to Cornwallis with her parents.

She married [..] MORSE[730].
Residence in Stephentown, Rensselaer, New York.

**150. Mercy FREEMAN**[1018] (1.1759).
Born about 1759.
Event: in 1761 in Cornwallis, Annapolis, Nova Scotia. She removed to Cornwallis with her parents.

She married [..] DOUBLEDAY[730].
Residence in Cooperstown, Otsego, New York.

**151. Abigail FREEMAN**[1019] (1.1760).
Born about 1760.
Event: in 1761 in Cornwallis, Annapolis, Nova Scotia. She removed to Cornwallis with her parents.

According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, Abigail Freeman, daughter of Elisha, married a Col. Street at St. John, New Brunswick.[730] However, the following account from a book on Nova Scotia up to the time of the American Revolution seems credible:

*"[Elisha Freeman] had a daughter, Abigal, six-teen years of age, who was very beautiful and witty. Her charms captivated one Lieutenant Denny, who was with the garrison of Fort Cumberland. They fell in love, and at length Abigal gained permission to marry. Parsons were very scarce in those days, and the one generally officiating at the Isthmns, Parson Eagleson, was on a trip to Halifax. .... Hearing that Denny wished his services, the good parson shipped from the Fort on the supply boat, and was at the Fort the night the rebels came. Unfortunately for him, ..., he was captured, and for sixteen months languished in Boston prisons. He then managed to escape and made his way back to the Isthmns by a long and devious route. Arriving there he at once informed Denny that he was now available for service. To his astonishment, the officer led him to his home and showed him a happy mother with a fine baby boy, and invited him to hold a christening instead of a wedding. Denny had obtained permission for Joseph Gray, a magistrate at the Fort, to marry them, and had not waited. The Dennys had twelve children, the one Eagleson baptized becoming a Judge of the Supreme Court, the second an Attorney-General, and the other eight lads all attaining high office. In addition the two daughters married men of note."*[1020]

She married Lieutenant [..] DENNY[1020], circa 1776 in Amherst (formerly Chignecto), Cumberland, Nova Scotia.

**152. Ann Frances FREEMAN**[1021] (1.1764).
Born about 1764 in Amherst (formerly Chignecto), Cumberland, Nova Scotia.
Died in 1815 or 1818 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.
Buried in 1815 or 1818 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.[1022] Maple Grove Cemetery.

She was the first English child born in Amherst, Nova Scotia. Her gravestone record in Worcester, Otsego County, New York, apparently is faint; it is transcribed as 1815 or 1818 and her age as 81 or 84.[1022]

She married Moses DE LES DERNIER[786]. His name is given the *Freeman Genealogy* as Dillis Dernier. The version used here is from his wife's gravestone.
Residence in Cobleskill, Schoharie, New York.

**153. Hannah FREEMAN**[1023] (1.1766).
Born about 1766 in Amherst (formerly Chignecto), Cumberland, Nova Scotia.

She married [..] CHESTER[786].
Residence: in Truro, Franklin, Ohio.

**154. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[1024] (1.1770).
Born about 1770 in Amherst (formerly Chignecto), Cumberland, Nova Scotia.

She married [..] CALKINS[786].
Residence in Half Moon, Saratoga, New York.

**155. Nicholas Vincent FREEMAN**[1025] (1.1768).
Born about 1768 in Amherst (formerly Chignecto), Cumberland, Nova Scotia. His gravestone gives his age as 78 years.
Died on 13 April 1855 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.[1025a]
Buried in April 1855 in Worcester, Otsego, New York. First Baptist Church cemetery.

He first married Lucretia BABCOCK[786].
Residence in Worcester, Otsego, New York.

He second married Emily [..].
Born about 1779. She is known only from her gravestone, which gives her age at 74 years.
Died on 10 June 1853.[1025a]
Buried in June 1853 in Worcester, Otsego, New York. First Baptist Church cemetery.

**156. Isaac FREEMAN** (1.1763).
Born circa 1763.
Baptised on 16 December 1763 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1026] West Church.
Died circa January 1782 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

He is known only by mention in his father's will (he received 5s.) of 15 July 1772.[818] He is probably the Isaac Freeman who died early in 1782 and whose will stated that he had been a laborer. In his will of 4 January 1782, he appointed Dimond Norton his executor and left his entire estate to him "in consideration of the care and kindness received in time of my sickness and at all other times."[1027]

**157. Thomas Jackson FREEMAN** (1.1768).
Born circa 1768.
Baptised on 1 May 1768 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1028] West Church.
Event: in 1772 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[818] He inherited 5s. through his father's will of 15 July 1772.

**158. Simeon FREEMAN** (1.1769).
Born circa 1769.
Baptised on 22 October 1769 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1029] West Church.
Event: in 1777 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a Master's Mate on a ship which was captured by the British. He returned in a prisoner exchange at Newport, Rhode Island.

His father mentioned him in his will of 15 July 1772, leaving him 5s.[818] As his father died in 1772, he is almost certainly the Simeon Freeman who served in the Revolutionary War.[1030]

**159. "Betsey" Elizabeth FREEMAN**[1031,1032] (1.1772).
Born circa 1772.
Baptised on 7 February 1772 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1033] West Church.

Her baptismal record calls her Betsy. Simeon Freeman mentioned daughter, Betsey, in his will of July 1772[818].

She married Elihu WARNER[1031,1032], on 7 November 1784 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**160. Colonel Constant FREEMAN**[808,814,1034,1035,1036,1037,1038,1039,1040,1041,1042,1043,1044,1045] (1.1757).
Born on 24 February 1757 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**Samuel Freeman of Watertown, Massachusetts**

Baptised on 27 February 1757 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Event: on 20 October 1766 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He entered Boston South Latin School.
Event: in 1776-1783. Revolutionary War Service: First Lieutenant, Stevens' Battalion, Continental Army, 9 November 1776; batallion attached to 3d Continental Artillery, 1778; Captain Lieutenant, 1 Oct. 1778 - June 1783.
Event: in 1777 in Fort Ticonderoga, Essex, New York. He reported that he lost all of his clothing and baggage during the retreat from Fort Ticonderoga.
Event: on 28 February 1795. Major, 1st Artillerists and Engineers.
Event: on 1 April 1802. Lieutenant Colonel, Artillerists.
Event: on 10 July 1812. He was promoted to Brevet Colonel.
Event: on 12 May 1814. He was transferred to Corps of Artillery.
Event: on 15 June 1815. He was honorably discharged from the army during the reduction of the army following the end of the War of 1812.
Event: in 1816-1824 in Washington, D.C. He served as Auditor of Treasury for the Navy Department.
Died on 27 February 1824 in Washington, D.C.

Most of the details of the life of the fourth Constant Freeman are given in a manuscript written by his brother James.[1046] The article *Colonel Constant Freeman*[808] is intended to correct errors by Frederick Freeman regarding his military service.[1047]

He entered Boston South Latin School at age 9 and remained until age 15. He then learned navigation and accompanied his father on one of the latter's trading voyages to Quebec. There his father sent him to learn to read, write, and speak French at Saint François in Riviere du Sud under M. Bedard.

After a number of voyages for his father he returned to Quebec on 24 June 1775 to find that the American colonies had revolted against Britain. He and his father were exempted from bearing arms after giving their word they would do nothing against the government. However, after other merchants protested, this exemption was canceled and, on 22 November 1775 they were expelled from the city and ordered to leave the district under pain of being treated as rebels and spies. They left and made their way to Trois Rivieres, about 90 miles above Quebec.

In February 1776 the invading New York troops set up a garrison at Trois Rivieres, where the young Constant Freeman offered his services as an interpreter. His father was allowed to return to Quebec, but he no longer had that option.

His father ordered him to make his way to Boston. The first of a series of catastrophes and almost miraculous recoveries from low points in his life began at this point, when he took part in the long, arduous retreat of the American troops after the siege of Quebec was broken. Going by way of the Isle aux Noix in Lake Champlain, he arrived at Fort Ticonderoga in July 1776. He suffered from exhaustion and all of the usual camp diseases.

Just as he was becoming desperate, having no money left, he was offered a lieutenancy in a New Hampshire regiment in November 1776. Realizing he could not make his way to Boston as his father had directed, he accepted. Soon after, he was promoted to first lieutenant in an artillery corps under Major Ebenezer Stevens, who sent him on a recruiting trip to Boston and Barnstable.

Returning to Ticonderoga in 1777, he took part in the evacuation of the fort before the advance of General Burgoyne's British army. During this event, the enemy surprised his unit while they were making camp at Skenesborough, New York. He lost all of his baggage, clothing, and the money only recently paid to him for his services in Canada, £130 altogether.

The army retreated to Fort Ann, then Fort Edward, then Fort George, and finally to van Schaick's Island at the confluence of the Mohawk and Hudson Rivers. They finally encamped at Bemis Heights, where he took part in the Battle of Saratoga and the resulting surrender of Burgoyne and his army to the Americans in October 1777.

After wintering in Albany, his unit was directed to Farmington, Connecticut. During this march all of his linen except what he wore was stolen. Then from July 1778 through 1779 he was stationed at West Point, the strategic location on the Hudson River. In December 1779 he was sent to Morristown, New Jersey, and, two months later, was promoted to

captain lieutenant, retroactive to October 1778. When his captain left for another post, he took command of his company under direct orders of General George Washington until the end of the war. He was stationed mostly at West Point during that time.

On 7 June 1783 the army was disbanded at West Point. Having no money and no plans, he accepted an offer to work in the paymaster's office. After receiving his own pay for army services, he had £1,104 in various currencies.

He returned to Boston, hoping to get into a business, but found no opportunities other than those below what he considered to be his station. From early 1785 for the next year and a half he drifted, visiting friends and relatives, ending up in New York City. On 20 October 1786 Congress resolved to raise additional troops. Through his acquaintance with General Knox, now Secretary of War, and others in key positions, he was appointed on 18 November 1786 to command of a company of infantry. No sooner had he completed a recruiting tour than Congress reversed itself and disbanded the new units. He was left penniless once again, but succeeded in getting a position as a clerk to the Treasurer of Massachusetts.

Then from 1789 to 1793 he once again worked from Secretary of War Knox in New York. The latter then sent him as the Department's agent in Georgia and South Carolina from 1793 to 1797. In February 1795, while in Georgia, he was appointed junior major to the Corps of Artillerists and Engineers. Shortly after the end of his tour in the South, he was married to Margaret Cox in Philadelphia.

In October 1797 he was directed to go to Pittsburgh and to visit the posts on the great rivers as far as New Orleans, and then to return to Georgia and South Carolina. From 1 June 1799 to the autumn of 1803 he commanded his battalion at Fort Johnston in Charleston harbor. In 1802 he was promoted to lieutenant colonel in the Regiment of Artillerists under his Revolutionary War friend, Colonel Henry Burbeck.

In February and March 1804, he, his brothers and sister, and their father were reunited in Boston for the first time since 1775. While in Boston, he was ordered to New Orleans to take command of a military district in the newly acquired Louisiana territory.

He served in the War of 1812. At the end of the War of 1812 he held the rank of colonel. On the reduction of the army following the war, he was made Auditor for the Navy in the U.S. Treasury, which position he held until his death in 1824. He was a member of the Society of the Cincinnati, a society formed by former military officers, including George Washington, after the Revolutionary War. He had no children. On 17 February 1806, he inherited a share in the estate of his father.[807]

He married Margaret COX, daughter of Moses COX, on 20 May 1797 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.[1048]

**161. James FREEMAN** [1049,1050,1051,1052,1053,1054,1055,1056,1057,1058,1037,1059,1060,1061,1062,1063,1064,1065,1066,1067,1068,1069] (1.1759).

Born on 22 April 1759 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

Event: in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was educated at Boston Latin School.

Event: in 1768 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was listed among the students at South Writing School.

Event: in 1777 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was graduated from Harvard College.

Event: on 2 November 1777 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[1070] He was admitted to the Church of Christ.

Event: on 21 April 1780 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts, on behalf of himself and his brother and sister, to join his father, who had gone to live in Quebec after the British evacuated Boston during the Revolution.

Event: in 1782 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He returned to Boston and became a "reader" at King's Chapel.

Event: on 21 April 1783 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was chosen pastor of King's Chapel at the age of 24.

Event: on 18 November 1787 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was ordained minister of King's Chapel.

Event: on 6 May 1789 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. The Boston Selectmen voted to ask Reverend Freeman to "pronounce an oration" for the town celebration on July 4.

Event: in 1791 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was one of eight founders of the Massachusetts Historical Society.

**Samuel Freeman of Watertown, Massachusetts**

Event: on 24 February 1806 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1071] He was appointed co-executor of his father's estate, of which he inherited a share.

Event: in 1811 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was awarded an honorary doctorate by Harvard College.

Died on 14 November 1835 in Newton, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[1072]

Event: on 16 November 1835 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[1062] His death was noted in the Cambridge vital records. The reason is not known, as he did not live there and was not buried there.

Event: in 1836 in Newton, Middlesex, Massachusetts. His will, dated April 8, 1820, was proved. He left his entire estate to his wife, Martha, and named her sole executor.

Buried on 16 November 1835 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. King's Chapel Burying Ground.

Figure 1-6: Reverend James Freeman, D.D. (1.1759)
From Margaret Barry Chinkes, *James Freeman and Boston's Religious Revolution*. Glade Valley, NC, 1991. Used with the author's permission.

His father raised him to go into the ministry. In his early life, James Freeman was educated at the Boston Latin School under Master Lovell and then at Harvard College, where he was graduated in 1777 at age 17. Despite the interruptions caused by the Revolutionary War, "he brought away an excellent amount of scholarship for the times, in languages and in mathematics, - the latter constituting his after-dinner diversion, with slate and pencil, even in his old age."[1073] After his graduation, he read theology with the expectation of becoming the minister of a Congregational church.[1074]

Although his sympathies were strongly with the American colonists, he did not enlist in the army in the Revolutionary War. Foote speculates that he thought that doing so might imperil his father, who was living in Quebec at the outset of the war.

After his mother's death in 1775 and with his father remaining in Quebec, James and his sister and brothers, still minors, lived with a their aunt Elizabeth Atkins, sister of their mother, in Barnstable. He taught school at Barnstable and, while there, he drilled a company of Cape Cod troops which was raised for the Continental Army.[1073]

When their foster parent died, James arranged safe passage in 1780 to take his sister and younger brother, Lois and

Nehemiah, to Quebec to live with their father. On their arrival there, James, who had just turned twenty-one, was detained by the British. In 1782 the Governor of Quebec granted him permission to go to New York. However, the ship on which he was a passenger was captured by an American privateer and taken into Salem, Massachusetts. There he found that an old friend and classmate was the minister of one of the churches. Through this connection, he began preaching in Salem. Later that year he was invited to King's Chapel in Boston.[1075,1076]

As the British troops evacuated Boston in 1776, the incumbent Anglican ministers fled from Boston. Religious services were suspended for a time. Old South Church of Boston had been devastated and the members were given the use of King's Chapel during the five years that their church was being restored. On 28 September 1782, when the congregation of Old South were ready to vacate King's Chapel, the few remaining original members of King's Chapel, faced with the lack of any available candidates with Episcopal orders, invited the young James Freeman to be the lay reader there, a title commonly used for ministerial aspirants, at a salary of £50. On 21 April 1783, he was chosen pastor of the church with a salary of £200 per annum.[1077]

At the time he was invited to King's Chapel, he was already a minister, but not yet ordained. He soon came to like the Anglican liturgy, but continued to think that the Congregational system of church organization was the best in the world.[1078] Before long, he found that he did not agree with the phrases regarding the trinity in the Anglican *Book of Common Prayer*. He preached a series of sermons on Christian doctrine to his congregation, presenting in the most explicit form the beliefs he had reached, in confident expectation that his opinions would result in his immediate dismissal from the ministry. However, on 19 June 1785, the members of church accepted his request for a new liturgy, which omitted the doctrine of the Trinity. Although the church members at first still considered themselves Episcopalians, they were becoming, *de facto*, the first Unitarian church in America.

For some time there had been a lively debate among the ministers of New England, especially in and near Boston, regarding a number of key matters of church doctrine. One of these was the relationship of Jesus to God. The orthodox viewpoint accepted the doctrine of the trinity. Some ministers came to accept the view of Jesus as less than a part of God, but of a higher nature than man. A small minority, at first called Socinians and later Unitarians, believed that Jesus was an inspired teacher of religious and moral principles, but still simply a man. James Freeman had become one of this latter group.[1079]

With this change on record at the instigation of James Freeman, the Bishop of the Episcopal Church in March 1786 refused Freeman's application to ordain him as a minister. The Episcopal Convention also refused in June 1786. At this point, Reverend William Hazlitt, a visiting English Socinian/Unitarian minister, suggested to Mr. Freeman that the expedient of "lay ordination", in which the congregation of a church holds a ceremony to declare their chosen minister ordained, was supported by the scriptures. Although this method of ordination was not accepted in the Episcopal Church, it had been the practice in Congregational Churches since the publication of their New England Platform in 1648. The King's Chapel congregation agreed and, on 18 November 1787, Dr. Thomas Bulfinch, acting for the congregation, ordained James Freeman of its own will as their minister.[1080,1081]

From this day on, King's Chapel ceased to be an Episcopal church and became a Unitarian church. By 1812, Francis Parkman, in a letter written to an English Unitarian, said that James Freeman was the only Unitarian minister in Boston.[1082]

Unitarianism spread only very slowly. In 1795 and 1796 James Freeman sponsored the printing in Boston of some books by Joseph Priestley, a famous English scientist and Unitarian writer. Although some Unitarian congregations were established in Maine and in Plymouth, Barnstable, and Bristol Counties in eastern Massachusetts, Freeman wrote in 1796 that the movement might be "losing ground in one quarter while it is gaining it in another." The reason for this struggle seems to be that Unitarianism appealed, for the most part, to the upper classes and others whose involvement in trade gave them an exposure to the broader world.

Despite the struggle for growth the new church was experiencing, James Freeman prospered as minister of King's Chapel. The *Annals of King's Chapel* indicates that "Dr. Freeman had among his parishioners during his entire ministry a large proportion of the men of high standing and commanding influence in Boston."[1083] In 1811, James Freeman received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from Harvard College.

As part of his involvement with the elite of Boston, James Freeman participated in, or even was a founder of, some of the literary, scientific, philanthropic, and social organizations that were central to that society. He was a founder of the Massachusetts Historical Society and a member of the Wednesday Evening Club and the Anthology Club.[1084]

In 1788, James Freeman married Martha Curtiss Clarke, the widow of Samuel Clarke. In the brief autobiographical part of his *Freeman Family Memorial*, he refers to his marriage, saying "since which event nothing worth recording has happened to him."[1085] This was written in 1807 while he was at the height of his ministry.

James and Martha had no children, but he adopted his wife's only son, Samuel Clarke, Jr. In 1810, Clark and his wife had a baby, whom they named James Freeman Clarke. Eventually James and Martha Freeman took on the care and raising of their grandson. James Freeman Clarke grew up to become an eminent Unitarian minister and professor of religion at Harvard.[1086]

The data from the 1798 U.S. direct tax indicate that Martha Freeman was the owner and James Freeman the occupier of a 960 square foot, two story house on School Street, valued at $3,500. Martha also owned a 4,000 square foot plot of unimproved land on School Street, with another property, not described, owned directly by James Freeman[1087]

Officially, he continued as minister at King's Chapel until 1835, when he died, but in 1826 he became so enfeebled that he had to suspend his services as preacher and pastor. From that time on, the church generously continued an annual salary of $1,500 to him. He lived from then on at the house that had been his summer residence in Newton, Mass.

He married Martha CURTISS[1049,1059,1065,1088,1089], daughter of Obadiah CURTISS, on 17 July 1788 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. At the time of her marriage to James Freeman, she was the widow of Samuel Clarke of Boston.

Born in Newton, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
Died on 24 July 1841 in Newton, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
Event: on 8 June 1788 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 30 June 1788 in Newton, Middlesex, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1798 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Martha Freeman was listed as owner and James Freeman as occupier of a two-story, 960 square-foot brick-wood dwelling on School Street, valued at $3,500, and of 4,000 square feet of unimproved land on School Street in Boston, valued at $500.

**162. Lois FREEMAN** (1.1761).
Born circa August 1761.
Baptised on 19 August 1761 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1090] Baptised at the First Church of Boston.
She evidently died young, as there is no further record of her and another child of the same name was born in 1764

**163. Ezekiel FREEMAN**[1091,1092,1093,1094] (1.1762).
Born on 12 January 1762 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Died in February 1825 in Baltimore, Baltimore, Maryland.

While his father was living in Quebec as a merchant in 1775, his mother died. He, his sister Lois, and his brother Nehemiah went to live with their aunt, Elizabeth Cobb Atkins, wife of Capt. Nathaniel Atkins, at Truro. In 1778 he joined his father in Quebec, where he became a clerk in a mercantile business. In July 1789 he went to New York and obtained a clerkship in the office of the Auditor of the U.S. Treasury Department.

In 1795 he gave up his clerkship and began a period of voyages to the West Indies and later to London, Amsterdam, and Hamburg. The voyages to the West Indies were harrowing times, when he experienced yellow fever twice, capture by French privateers twice, and the ruin of his cargo and ship. In February 1804 he returned to Baltimore and went on to Boston where he, his brothers and sister, and their father were reunited for the first time in many years.

In 1805 he again undertook a commercial voyage, this time to Spain and onward to France, the Netherlands, and Scotland before returning to Baltimore in November 1806. He brought with him his nephew, Frederick Hersey Davis, whom he took under his patronage to be educated.[1095]

Ezekiel Freeman became a large land-owner and an eminent lawyer in Maryland. He and his wife, Rebecca Price, had four daughters, Ann, Sophia, Alicia Davis,and Letitia; and a son, Constant (the fifth and last of the succession of Constant Freemans, born in 1817; died 17 Nov. 1839 at Fort Wayne, Indian Territory). All were born after 1800. On 17 February 1806 he inherited a share of the estate of his father.[807]

He married Rebecca PRICE[1096,1097], daughter of William PRICE, circa 13 May 1813 in Baltimore (City), Maryland.[1098] They were "married Tuesday by Rev. Frederick Beasley." (*Baltimore American* newspaper dated 13 May 1813).

She was descended from Stephen Price, who came from Wales to Maryland in the mid-17th century. She and her sister Sophia owned a large portion of the original estate near Baltimore, but sold it to a company that built iron furnaces on the property, destroying the homestead.

**164. Lois FREEMAN**[719,1054,1099,1100,1101,1102] (1.1764).
Born on 12 August 1764 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1780 in Quebec City, Quebec. She removed to Quebec to be with her father, who lived there at the time of the Revolution. It was reported that she was educated at a convent there.
Died on 28 April 1820 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1103]

Her name is entered in the birth register and in her father's will as Lois, matching that of her mother, but on the marriage register as Louisa, which is also used in the *Freeman Genealogy*. Lois and Daniel Davis returned to the United States sometime after their marriage at Quebec. On 17 February 1806 she inherited a share of the estate of her father.[807]

She married Daniel DAVIS[719,1100,1104,1105] (2), son of Daniel DAVIS (1), on 7 March 1786 in Quebec City, Quebec.[1106]
Born on 8 May 1762 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in April 1775 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was the drummer boy in a militia company that marched from Barnstable toward Lexington on hearing of the battle at the opening of the American Revolution. Other accounts say he was the fifer rather than the drummer.
Event: in 1782 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[719] He removed from Barnstable to Portland.
Event: in 1796 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine. He was appointed U.S. District Attorney for Maine.
Event: in 1802 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine. He was removed as U.S. District Attorney.
Event: in 1803 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was appointed Solicitor-General of Massachusetts.
Event: in 1804 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He removed from Portland to Boston.
Died on 27 October 1835 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
Buried in October 1835 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was admitted to the bar in Barnstable County, Massachusetts before the age of twenty-one. Shortly afterward, he removed to Falmouth (later Portland) in the Massachusetts province of Maine. He arrived as a stranger without patronage or money, but there were only six lawyers in all of Maine and he prospered in the years just following the Revolution. While still not twenty-one he was appointed justice of the peace. In 1786 he went to Quebec, where he married Lois Freeman and visited his parents.

He served as representative of Portland for six years and as senator for Cumberland County for an additional six years in the Massachusetts Legislature as a Federalist.

In 1796 he was appointed U.S. District Attorney for Maine by President George Washington. He served until 1802, when President Thomas Jefferson removed Federalists from their offices. He later said that his appointment by Washington was the greatest honor bestowed on him and that the next greatest was his removal by Jefferson.[1104]

He served as president of the first Board of Trustees of Bowdoin College.

In 1803 he was appointed Solicitor General of Massachusetts by the Governor. He served in this office for 30 years, moving to Boston in 1804. In 1832 his office was abolished. At the age of 70, having spent most of his life in public service, he was left with little money. His health deteriorated and he died in 1835. He was buried in Barnstable next to his parents.

They had the following children:

i. Louisa[1107,1108].
Born on 18 May 1787 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
She married William MINOT[719].
Residence in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

ii. William Constant[719,1109].
Born on 6 January 1789 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

iii. Edward[719] (1).
Born on 12 October 1790 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 22 July 1791 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

iv. Frederick Hersey[1106].
Born on 29 April 1792.

v. Ann[719].
Born on 17 August 1793.
Died on 17 January 1796.

vi. Edward[719] (2).
Born on 29 December 1796 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 13 September 1798 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

vii. Helen[1107].
Born on 14 February 1798 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1106] James Freeman gives her birth date as 14 July 1798.

viii. Julia Ann[1106].
Born on 4 May 1800.

ix. Alicia Octavia[1106].
Born on 6 January 1802.

x. Margaret[1107].
Born on 8 July 1803 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

xi. Constantia Freeman[1106].
Born on 19 July 1804.

xii. Constant Freeman[1106].
Born on 23 August 1805.

xiii. Charles Henry[1107].
Born on 16 January 1807 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
He became a rear admiral in the U.S. Navy and succeeded his uncle, Constant Freeman, in the Society of the Cincinnati upon his death.

**165. Nehemiah FREEMAN**[808,834,835,1054,1110,1111,1112] (1.1769).
Born on 25 June 1769 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 7 July 1769 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1113] First Church of Boston.
Event: in 1812 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was in command of Fort Independence in Boston Harbor in the War of 1812.
Died on 8 April 1820 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1114] He died of consumption on board the ship *Commodore Preble* of Kingston at India Wharf.

While his father was living in Quebec as a merchant in 1775, his mother died. He, his sister Lois, and his brother Ezekiel went to live with their aunt, Elizabeth Cobb Atkins, wife of Capt. Nathaniel Atkins, at Truro. When Aunt Atkins married Colonel David Gorham, they removed to Barnstable. In July 1780 Lois and Nehemiah sailed with their brother James for Quebec, where they arrived on 4 August.

Nehemiah went to school in Quebec from the time of his arrival until March 1785. He was then apprenticed to a merchant in Montreal. In June 1788 he returned to Quebec. In the spring of 1789 his father wanted to receive him as a partner in business, but both desired to settle in their native country. His father went to Boston in autumn of 1789. Nehemiah closed the business in Quebec and arrived in Boston on 2 July 1790, joining his father in the distilling business.

After the business became unprofitable, he accepted a position as a second lieutenant in the army on 2 June 1794. He

joined his unit at West Point, New York in May 1795, remaining there for four years and serving as a battalion adjutant and garrison paymaster. On 6 August 1798 has was promoted to captain and assigned to Fort Jay in New York harbor.

Soon afterwards he was sent to Harper's Ferry, Virginia, where he commanded two companies of artillery. In 1800 he was assigned to Fort Norfolk, Virginia. In March 1802 he was appointed paymaster of the New England military district. Subsequently he was placed in charge of Fort Independence in Boston harbor.

His father appointed him co-executor of his will and left to him a share in his estate on 17 February 1806.[1115] After his father's death, he became the owner of pew number 61 at King's Chapel in Boston from 1806 until 1811.[820]

He married Sarah DUNCAN[834,835,1116], daughter of Robert DUNCAN, on 25 June 1796 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1117]

Born about 1771.
Died on 7 November 1818 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1118,1119] Consumption.
Buried in November 1818 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Granary Burying Ground, tomb 25.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **212** | i. | Constant (1.1797) (1797-) |
| **213** | ii. | Robert Duncan (1.1799) (1799-1832) |
| **214** | iii. | Laura (1.1800) (1800-) |
| **215** | iv. | James Henry (1.1803) (1803-1824) |
| **216** | v. | Constant N. (1.1804) (1804-) |
| **217** | vi. | Louisa Elizabeth (1.1810) (1810-) |

**166. Sarah "Sally" FREEMAN**[495,868,1120,1121,1122,1123] (1.1761).

Born on 9 May 1761 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[1124]

The Gorham vital records confirm that she was born in Falmouth They lived in Standish, Maine, where her husband had moved. Her name was given as Sally Freeman when her marriage intention was published.

She married Isaac LARRABEE[1120,1123,1124], after 19 April 1781 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1124]

Born circa 1755 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 18 May 1755 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.
Residence in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Event: on 19 April 1781 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.

**167. Jennie FREEMAN**[495,868,1123,1125,1126] (1.1763).

Born on 28 July 1763 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1124]
She did not marry.

**168. Benjamin FREEMAN**[495,712,7401123,1127,1128,1129,1130,1131,] (1.1765).

Born on 18 June 1765 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1124]
Event: in 1790 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a family with one male under the age of 16, no females, and two other (non-white?) persons in the first U.S. Census.
Event: in June 1790 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. He and his father bought a 100-acre lot in Standish, adjoining the Gorham line, from Samuel and Enoch Freeman of Portland and Falmouth. Benjamin settled on this property.
Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1806 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine. He sold his land in Standish and removed to Scarborough.

He probably lived in Scarborough for some time. In June 1790, he and his father bought a 100-acre lot in Standish, adjoining the Gorham line, from Samuel and Enoch Freeman of Portland and Falmouth. Benjamin settled on this property. He lived there until 1806, when he sold the land and moved to Scarborough.

He married Eunice SEAVEY[1123,1124,1129,1132] , on 15 December 1787 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.[671,1124]
Event: on 15 December 1787 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.

**169. Rebecca FREEMAN**[495,1123,1126,1133,1134] (1.1767).
Born on 28 July 1767 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1135]

She married Josiah HARMON[1123,1135,1136], son of Dorcas HARMON, on 27 October 1785 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[732,1135]
Born on 9 February 1766 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: on 3 September 1785 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.
Died on 8 July 1847 in Buxton, York, Maine.

**170. Susanna FREEMAN**[495,1123,1126,1137,1138] (1.1769).
Born on 8 October 1769 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1135]

She married Dominicus HARMON[1135,1139,1140], on 3 April 1788 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[732,1135]
Event: on 22 March 1788 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.

**171. Jonathan FREEMAN**[495,677,1123,1131,1141,1142,1143] (1.1773).
Born on 8 February 1773 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1135]
Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Event: circa 1802 in Windham, Cumberland, Maine. He removed to Windham.
Event: circa 1805 in Gray, Cumberland, Maine. He removed to Gray.
Died on 16 August 1838.

He first married Hannah THOMPSON[1123,1135,1142,1144,1145], on 23 August 1794 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1135]
Born circa 1774 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Event: on 23 August 1794 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[671] Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1802 in Windham, Cumberland, Maine. They removed from Gorham to Windham.
Event: about 1804 in Gray, Cumberland, Maine. They removed from Windham to Gray.
Died on 22 December 1825 in West Gray, Cumberland, Maine.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **218** | i. | Samuel (1.1795) (~1795-) |
| **219** | ii. | William (1.1797) (~1797-) |
| **220** | iii. | Gardner (1.1799) (1799-) |
| **221** | iv. | Polly (1.1801) (1801-) |
| **222** | v. | George (1.1803) (~1803-) |
| **223** | vi. | Nancy (1.1805) (~1805-) |
| **224** | vii. | Samuel (1.1807) (~1807-) |
| **225** | viii. | Ellen (1.1809) (~1809-) |

He second married Lucy MITCHELL, in 1828.
Born circa 1776.
Died on 25 May 1871.

**172. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[495,712,1123,1126,1146,1147,1148] (1.1775).
Born on 8 April 1775 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1135]
Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and two females in the second U.S. census.

He married Polly PRENTISS[495,1135,1149,1150], on 3 February 1799 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[495,732,1135]
Event: on 4 October 1798 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[495,671] Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **226** | i. | Betsy (1.1799) (1799-) |
| **227** | ii. | Prentiss (1.1801) (1801-) |
| **228** | iii. | Benjamin (1.0000) |
| **229** | iv. | Ebenezer (1.0000) |
| **230** | v. | Mary (1.0002) |
| **231** | vi. | Samuel (1.0000) |
| **232** | vii. | William (1.0003) |

**173. Apphia FREEMAN**[495,868,950,1123,1151] (1.1777).
Born on 6 December 1777 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1135]

Her name was spelled "Affia" in the Gorham vital records. She did not marry.

**174. Joshua FREEMAN**[495,868,950,1152,1153] (1.1780).
Born on 4 May 1780 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1135]
Event: in 1850 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[985] He was listed as a farmer, age 70, living with his wife, Hannah, age 67, and their son Alexander, a farmer, age 34, and his wife Sarah, age 26, in the seventh census of the United States. His real estate was valued at $1500.
Died on 22 June 1853 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

Joshua and Hannah were members of the Free Baptist Church on Fort Hill in Gorham and later charter members of the Free Baptist Church at South Gorham, where he was a deacon. They lived at "the old homestead" in Gorham. Joshua and Hannah had Cyrus, Arthur, Daniel, Moses, Alexander, Samuel, and Sarah between 1807 and 1821.

Joshua was listed as a private in Captain Toppan Robie's company, Colonel Burbank's militia regiment. The regiment was raised in the autumn of 1814 to defend against a possible British invasion when a fleet of British ships were seen near Portland. Many residents of Portland moved their families to Gorham because of the danger. However, the invasion did not take place and the regiment did not see any action.

He married Hannah HARMON[1123,1135], on 30 August 1804 in Scarborough, Cumberland, Maine.[1135]
Born circa 1783. Based on her age given in the 1860 census.
Event: in 1860 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[1154] She was listed as being 77 years old and living with her son Alexander and his family in the eighth census of the United States.
Died on 27 June 1868 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

The *History of Gorham, Maine* says that she was from Scarboro, Maine

## Seventh Generation

---

**175. Betsey FREEMAN**[1155] (1.1780).
Born on 2 November 1780 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married George DAVIS[1156], in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**176. Bethia FREEMAN**[1157] (1.1787).
Born on 25 September 1787.
Died on 1 July 1833 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**177. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[495,984,1158,1159] (1.1794).
Born on 27 August 1794 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**178. Francis FREEMAN**[1001] (1.1779).
Born on 7 June 1779 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1160]
Event: in 1803 in Braceville, Trumbull, Ohio.[1161] The first deed for land in Braceville was made to Francis Freeman.

He married Lydia Hopkins LEAVITT[1160].

**179. Fannie FREEMAN**[1162] (1.1781).
Born on 26 July 1781 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1160]

She married Jonathan WETHERBY[1160].

**180. Ralph FREEMAN**[1162] (1.1783).
Born on 30 October 1783 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1160]
Event: in 1803 in Braceville, Trumbull, Ohio.[1161,1163] He was the first settler of Braceville, Ohio.
Residence in Warren, Trumbull, Ohio. He became a justice of the peace and a judge in Warren, Ohio.

He married Betsy STOW[1160].

**181. Henry FREEMAN**[1162] (1.1786).
Born on 15 April 1786 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1160]
Died on 9 June 1801 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.

**182. Robert FREEMAN** (1.1789).
Born on 8 August 1789 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1160]
Died on 27 October 1789 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.

**183. Mary FREEMAN**[1160,1162] (1.1793).
Born on 12 February 1793.
Died on 2 May 1833.

She married Dr. Tracy BRONSON[1160], on 6 November 1817.
Born in 1791.
Died on 27 October 1859.

**184. John W. FREEMAN**[1162] (1.1790).
Born on 8 October 1790 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1160]
Residence in Braceville, Trumbull, Ohio.[1163]
He was a veteran of the War of 1812.[1163]

He married Miranda STOW[1160].

**185. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[1162] (1.1797).
Born on 28 April 1797 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1160]

She married George MYGATT[1160].

**186. William C. FREEMAN**[768,1164] (1.1791).
Born circa 1791.
Event: in 1820 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.[1165] He was listed as the head of a household with one male under 10 years old, one of 16-18, one of 16-25, one of 26-45, one female of 10-15, and one of 16-25 in the fourth census of the United States.

Event: in 1830 in Dover, Dutchess, New York.[1007] He was listed as the head of a household with one male and three females less than ten years old, three males of 5-9, one male of 10-14, one female of 15-19, one male of 20-29, one male and one female of 30-39, and one female of 40-49 in the fifth census of the United States.
Died on 2 July 1835 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Buried in July 1835 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York. Amenia Burying Ground.

His parents are identified in *Freemans of Amenia, New York*. Two children were Fitch Reed, b. ca. 1821, d. 16 September 1838; and Henry Robert, b. ca. 1820, d. 4 September 1839.[768,1166]

He married Esther Ann [..][775,1164], before 1820.
Born circa 1797.
Event: on 12 February 1836 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Died on 12 February 1836 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York. Amenia Burying Ground.

**187. Marilla FREEMAN**[1167,1168] (1.1792).
Born on 3 August 1792 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Died on 6 November 1868 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Buried in November 1868 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York. Amenia Island cemetery.

**188. Eliza FREEMAN**[1166] (1.1808).
Born circa 1808.
Died on 1 September 1838 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.

**189. Ferdinand FREEMAN**[1164] (1.1809).
Born on 15 May 1809 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.

He married Elisa TALMADGE[1164].
Born on 18 February 1820.
Died on 13 August 1898.

**190. Elijah D. FREEMAN**[1164] (1.0000).

He married Charlotte [S..][1169].
Born on 22 December 1803.
Died on 1 January 1883 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
Buried in January 1883 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York. Amenia Island cemetery.

**191. Solomon FREEMAN**[1164] (1.0000).

**192. Robert FREEMAN**[1164] (1.0000).

**193. John FREEMAN**[1164] (1.0000).

**194. Caroline FREEMAN**[1164] (1.0000).

She married [..] JAMIESON[1164].

**195. Emma FREEMAN**[1164] (1.0000).

She married [..] HAWLEY[1164].

**196. Maria FREEMAN**[1164] (1.0000).

She married [..] DARLING[1164].

**197. Anna FREEMAN**[1164] (1.0000).

She married [..] LANE[1164].

**198. Sybel FREEMAN**[1164] (1.0000).

**199. Joshua Edwards FREEMAN**[1170] (1.1780).
Born in 1780 in St. John, St. John, New Brunswick.
Died in 1851 in Lagrange, Licking, Ohio.

He settled on Indian Island (location unknown: possibly near Eastport, Maine or St. John, New Brunswick) and engaged in merchandise, but later moved to Ohio. He and his wife had three children, Henry Street (1807), James Edwards (1808), and George (ca. 1810).

He married Eliza MORGAN[1171], in Eastport, Washington, Maine.
Residence circa 1800 in Eastport, Washington, Maine. Residence at the time of her marriage.

**200. Lydia FREEMAN**[1172] (1.1781).
Born about 1781.

She married Elijah P. OLMSTEAD[1173].

**201. Elisha Edwards FREEMAN**[1174] (1.1783).
Born on 23 March 1783 in New Brunswick.
Residence circa 1796-1849 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.
Event: in 1819 in Otsego, New York.[1175] He was appointed Ensign of the 7th Regiment of infantry in the New York State militia.
Event: in 1849 in Oshkosh, Winnebago, Wisconsin. He removed from Worcester, New York to Oshkosh.
Died on 25 July 1861 in Oshkosh, Winnebago, Wisconsin.

He had Sarah (1808), Emily (1810), Lavina (1812), and Mary Ann (1815) with his second wife, Rachel. With his third wife, Lydia, he had William (1820), Henry (1822), Rachel (1823), Elisha Edwards (1826), Edwin A. (1828), Lydia (1829), Adaline (1831), and Robert (1832).

He first married Rachel COXLEY[1176], on 4 April 1804 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.
Died on 14 September 1805 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.

He second married Rebecca PLUMMER[956], on 21 January 1807.
Residence in 1807 in Sheffield, New Brunswick.[1177] Residence at the time of her marriage.
Died on 13 January 1817 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.

He third married Lydia WINTERS[1176], on 10 October 1819 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.
Died on 18 October 1851 in Oshkosh, Winnebago, Wisconsin.

**202. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[1178] (1.1785).
Born on 25 September 1785 in Kinderhook, Columbia, New York.
Residence in 1830 in Sempronius, Cayuga, New York. Note: speculative based on a cemtery record only.

He married Clarissa BAKER[1177].

They had five children, Emma, Edwin, Rebecca, Sally, and Dewitt. There may have been another daughter, as a cemetery record from Sempronius, Cayuga County, New York indicates: Freeman, Lydia, dau of Nathaniel & Clara d. 12 Dec 1830 ae 18y 2mo 6da.[1179]

**203. Simeon FREEMAN**[1180] (1.1788).
Born on 3 October 1788 in Kinderhook, Columbia, New York.

He married Olive JACKSON[1177].

They had five children: Glen, Boman, Ordel, Gene, and Marion. Frederick Freeman expressed doubt about the spelling of the children's names.

**204. George Washington FREEMAN**[1181] (1.1790).
Born on 13 April 1790 in Kinderhook, Columbia, New York.
Residence in 1855 in Scriba, Oswego, New York. He was listed as the head of a household in the New York State census.

He married Sarah YOUNGS[1177], daughter of Joseph YOUNGS.
Born on 19 March 1790 in Stockbridge, Berkshire, Massachusetts. Probable birthplace based on her father's being recorded at Stockbridge in the 1790 census.

**205. Cynthia FREEMAN**[1182] (1.1793).
Born on 4 July 1793 in Kinderhook, Columbia, New York.

She married Reuben WILLIAMS[1183].

**206. Mary FREEMAN**[1184] (1.1795).
Born on 25 August 1795 in Kinderhook, Columbia, New York.

She first married David FRANCE[1183].

She second married George G. WARNER[1183].

**207. Mercy Ann FREEMAN**[1185] (1.1797).
Born on 3 June 1797 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.

She first married J. S. SIMMONDS[1183].

She second married Orange M. STACY[1183].

**208. Henry FREEMAN**[1186] (1.1799).
Born in 1799 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.
Died on 20 July 1868 in Richfield, Otsego, New York.[1187]
Buried in July 1868 in Richfield, Otsego, New York. Church Street Burying Ground.

He married Nancy KNOWLES[1183].

They had eight children and lived chiefly in Wisconsin.

**209. Stephen van Rensselaer FREEMAN**[1188] (1.1802).
Born in 1802 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.

He married Laura WOLCOTT[1189], in Cayuga, New York.

They had six children and settled in Ohio.

**210. Abigail FREEMAN**[1190] (1.1804).

Born in 1804 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.
Died in 1805 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.

**211. Reverend Frederic Reynolds FREEMAN**[1191,1192] (1.1805).
Born on 6 October 1805 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.
Event: in 1828 or 1829 in Lagrange, Lorain, Ohio. He removed from Worcester to Lagrange as evidenced by the birth of a son in 1828 in Worcester and another in 1829 in Lagrange.
Event: in 1830 in Union, Stark, Ohio. He was listed as the head of a household in the fifth census of the United States.
Residence ca. 1830-1845 in Union, Stark, Ohio.
Event: in 1840 in Union, Stark, Ohio. He was listed as the head of a household in the sixth census of the United States.
Event: in 1850 in Venice, Seneca, Ohio. He was listed as the head of a household in the seventh census of the United States.
Event: in 1853 in Morris, Grundy, Illinois. He was a resident and doing preaching and missionary work.
Event: in 1860 in Braceville, Grundy, Illinois. He was listed as the head of a household in the eighth census of the United States.
Event: in 1870 in Braceville, Grundy, Illinois. He was listed as the head of a household in the ninth census of the United States.
Event: in 1880 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York. He was listed as the head of a household in the tenth census of the United States.
Residence in August 1881 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York. He was living in Brooklyn when he received the proceeds of the sale of his property in Grundy County, Illinois.
Died on 19 February 1885 in Winfield, Queens, New York. He died of bronchitis.

He and his wife had eleven children: Julius A. (1828), James D. (1829), John Newton (1831); Mercy Ann (1833); Frederic Elisha (1835), Lucy Ellen (1836), Julia Charlotte (1839), Laura Louisa (1840), Mary Jane (1843), Sarah (1843), and Adoniram Judson (1845). According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, he lived in Wasington, DC late in his life, but census, family, and death records do not support this assertion.

In the early 1850's he went to Illinois and began missionary work in the Morris and Gardner area, preaching also in Kankakee according to Kankakee histories. A centennial booklet published by the Morris, Illinois First Baptist Church states: "In July, 1854, Elder F. R. Freeman came to Morris under auspices of the Fox River Baptist Association to begin a Baptist work. He preached for months, and called a meeting of people interested in forming a church. There were twelve members, ... Rev. Freeman preached until May, 1855, when a fulltime minister from Minnesota was called to the Church.[1193]

He married Lucy Retta BEEMAN[1189,1192], daughter of Reverend Julius BEEMAN & Charlotte BOUTON, on 8 October 1826 in Worcester, Otsego, New York.
Born on 22 July 1809 in Summit, Schoharie, New York.
Died on 29 August 1893 in Locust Grove, Queens (now Nassau), New York.
Buried circa 1 September 1893 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York. Greenwood Cemetery.

**212. Constant FREEMAN**[1117] (1.1797).
Born on 20 October 1797 in West Point, Orange, New York.

**213. Robert Duncan FREEMAN**[1117] (1.1799).
Born on 1 February 1799 in West Point, Orange, New York.
Died on 11 April 1832.

**214. Laura FREEMAN**[1117] (1.1800).
Born on 23 March 1800 in Harpers Ferry, Loudoun, Virginia.

**215. James Henry FREEMAN**[1117] (1.1803).
Born on 23 February 1803 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

Died on 5 February 1824.

**216. Constant N. FREEMAN**[1117] (1.1804).
Born on 6 November 1804 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**217. Louisa Elizabeth FREEMAN**[1194] (1.1810).
Born on 31 July 1810 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**218. Samuel FREEMAN**[885] (1.1795).
Born about 1795 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. His birth year is estimated from his parents' marriage date the birth order and known birth dates of their other children.
He died young.

**219. William FREEMAN**[885,1123] (1.1797).
Born about 1797 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. His birth year is estimated from his parents' marriage date the birth order and known birth dates of their other children.
He died young.

**220. Gardner FREEMAN**[495,950,1123,1195,1196] (1.1799).
Born on 22 March 1799 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died in Gray, Cumberland, Maine.
He did not marry

**221. Polly FREEMAN**[495,950,1123,1196,1197] (1.1801).
Born on 25 August 1801 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died in Gray, Cumberland, Maine.

She married Rufus KNIGHT, in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**222. George FREEMAN**[885] (1.1803).
Born about 1803 in Windham, Cumberland, Maine. His birth year is estimated from his parents' marriage date the birth order and known birth dates of their other children.

**223. Nancy FREEMAN**[885] (1.1805).
Born about 1805 in Gray, Cumberland, Maine. Her birth year is estimated from his parents' marriage date the birth order and known birth dates of their other children.

**224. Samuel FREEMAN**[885] (1.1807).
Born about 1807 in Gray, Cumberland, Maine. His birth year is estimated from his parents' marriage date the birth order and known birth dates of their other children.

**225. Ellen FREEMAN**[885] (1.1809).
Born about 1809 in Gray, Cumberland, Maine. Her birth year is estimated from his parents' marriage date the birth order and known birth dates of their other children.

**226. Betsy FREEMAN**[495,950,1123,1198,1199] (1.1799).
Born on 12 July 1799 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

She was called Betsy in the *History of Gorham* and the *Maine Vital Records*, but Betty in the *Gorham Town Records*

She married [..] PLUMMER.

**227. Prentiss FREEMAN**[495,950,1123,1199,1200] (1.1801).
Born on 25 August 1801 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. The *History of Gorham, Maine* gives her birth date as 25 May 1801.

**228. Benjamin FREEMAN**[1123] (1.0000).
Born in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**229. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[1123] (1.0000).
Born in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.
Died in Parsonfield (now West Newfield), York, Maine.

**230. Mary FREEMAN**[1123] (1.0002).
Born in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**231. Samuel FREEMAN**[1123] (1.0000).
Born in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

**232. William FREEMAN**[1123] (1.0003).
Born in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.

## Sources


**1.** Savage, 1860-1862, p. 204.
**2.** Farmer, 1829, p. 112.
**3.** Freeman, 1986, Vol. II, p. 393-396.
**4.** Freeman, 1875, Pages 349, 354. Part II. Memorial of Mr. Samuel Freeman of Watertown, and His Descendants.
**5.** Bond, 1860, Vol I, p. 226; Vol. II, p. 766, 1009; Appendix I, pp. 977-985.
**6.** Paige, 1849, Pages 9, 10, 16.
**7.** Massachusetts Bay Colony Court of Assistants Records, 1904, Volume II, page 8, November 9, 1630.
**8.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Court Files. v. 2, 1654-1660. Case no. 257. Eleven papers, folios 45-48. Case of Jane Halsell vs. George Halsell (divorce). September 1656.
**9.** Hale, 1885, p. 266-267.
**10.** Shurtleff, 1853-1854, v. 1, pp. 79, 81, 219, 375 (pp. 366-376 has a list entitled "Freemen of the Colony of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, 1631-1641".), p. 79 - requested admission as a freeman, p. 81 - court case with Mr. Clearke, p. 219 - court case with John Gay.
**11.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, pp. 133, 139.
**12.** Freeman, 1934-1935, passim.
**13.** Whitmore, 1889, p. 172 contains the text of the law requiring husbands or wives who have gone to England to return to their spouse in New England as quickly as possible.
**14.** Whitmore, 1890, From the Suffolk Court Files, pp. 98-99 (with a footnote continuing to p. 101), a section of the Bibliographical Introduction, pp. 1-138.
**15.** Elliot, 1943, p. 393.
**16.** Winthrop, 1930, In: Mitchell, Stewart (ed.). The Founding of Massachusetts: a Selection from the Sources of History of the Settlement, 1628-1631. Boston, Massachusetts Historical Society, 1930. p. 134.
**17.** Anderson, 1995, v. 1, pp. 698-700 (Samuel Freeman); pp. 380-382 (William Clark).
**18.** Winthrop and Savage, 1853, v. 1, p. 49, Winthrop's reference to the burning of Samuel Freeman's house.
**19.** Banks, 1930b, pp. 33-34 (fleet composition); 37, 42 (voyage); 52 (makeup of settlers); 71 (mention of Samuel Freeman).
**20.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Land Records. Pages 11-12, 59-60, 100, 141-142.
**21.** Pope, 1900, Page 175.
**22.** Banks, 1930a, Pages 65, 73.
**23.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 5. Original records p. 6.
**24.** Freeman, 1997, p. 128.
**25.** Freeman, 1934-1935.
**26.** Ibid. p. 176.
**27.** Ibid. p. 172.
**28.** Banks, 1930b, pp. 51, 52.
**29.** Ibid. pp. 33-34.
**30.** Ibid. p. 52.
**31.** Ibid. pp. 37, 42.
**32.** Shurtleff, 1853-1854, p. 75.
**33.** Bond, 1860, v. 2, pp. 978-979, 985.
**34.** Winthrop, 1930, p. 134.
**35.** Paige, 1849.
**36.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Land Records. p. 11.
**37.** Shurtleff, 1853-1854, v. 1, pp. 62-63, 79, 254, 375.
**38.** Ibid. v. 1, pp. 81, 219.
**39.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 219.
**40.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Land Records. pp. 11-12.

**41.** Ibid. p. 141.
**42.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 350-353.
**43.** Shurtleff, 1853-1854, v. 1, p. 81.
**44.** Howard, 1904, v. II, pp. 337-338.
**45.** Shurtleff, 1853-1854, v. 1, p. 92.
**46.** Barnes, 1975, p. 15.
**47.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Court Files. v. 2, 1654-1660, case no. 257. Eleven papers, folios 45-48.
**48.** Freeman, 1875, p. 355.
**49.** Whitmore, 1890, pp. 98-99.
**50.** Banks, 1930a.
**51.** Elliot, 1943.
**52.** Sachse, 1948.
**53.** Suffolk Wills, 1849, p. 20.
**54.** Aspinwall, 1903, p. 68.
**55.** Freeman, 1875, p. 444.
**56.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 31.
**57.** Suffolk Deeds, 1880, Liber I, folio 78.
**58.** Anderson, 1995, v. 1, pp. 698-700 (Samuel Freeman); pp. 380-382 (William Clark); v. III, pp. 1523-1524 (Thomas Prence).
**59.** Freeman, 1934-1935, TAG, v. 11, p. 178 (1934).
**60.** Suffolk Wills, 1849, p. 78.
**61.** Hamblin, 1851, Volume III, p. 898.
**62.** Banks, 1930a, p. 73.
**63.** Elliot, 1904, MD, v. 6, pp. 230-234 (1904).
**64.** Freeman, 1986, Vol. II, p. 393.
**65.** Banks, 1930b, Page 71.
**66.** Forbes, 1947, v. 5, p. 169.
**67.** Anderson, 1995, v. III, pp. 1518-1524.
**68.** Shurtleff, 1857, p. 202.
**69.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Probate Records, 1972, Eastham v. 3, pp. 201, 278.
**70.** Freeman, 1875, p. 26.
**71.** Hills, 1936, 1941, Vol. II, pp. 47-48.
**72.** Stratton, 1986, Pages 340-1.
**73.** Pratt, 1844, pp. 13-16.
**74.** Willison, 1965, pp. 191, 445.
**75.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 8-10.
**76.** Roser, 1995, pp. 25-26, 28.
**77.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, pp. 31-32.
**78.** Ibid. p. 32.
**79.** Aspinwall, 1903, pp. 68, 131, 327.
**80.** Freeman, 1986, Vol. II, p. 395.
**81.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 354-356; n. 2.
**82.** Bond, 1860, Vol. I, p. 226; Vol. II, p. 766.
**83.** Freeman, 1934-1935, pp. 78, 179.
**84.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Records. pp. 70, 129-130.
**85.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. pp. 15, 18, 19, 20, 24, 26, 32, 36. Original record book pp. 28, 28, 41, 48, 52, 65, 72.
**86.** Freeman, 2000, pp. 169-175.
**87.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 36.
**88.** Pope, 1900, p. 175.
**89.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 354-356.
**90.** Freeman, 1934-1935, p. 179.
**91.** Bond, 1860, v. II, p. 766.
**92.** Freeman, 1875, p. 356.
**93.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Records. p. 70.
**94.** Ibid. pp. 129-130.
**95.** Freeman, 1934-1935, pp. 171-174.
**96.** Ibid. p. 78.
**97.** Aspinwall, 1903, p. 327.
**98.** Ibid. p. 131.
**99.** Bond, 1860, p. 766.
**100.** Suffolk Deeds, 1880, v. I, p. 91.
**101.** Bond, 1860, p. 226.
**102.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. pp. 20, 24, 26, 32.
**103.** Torrey, 1985, p. 283.
**104.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Probate Records, 1965, docket 8447 (John Freeman of Newton).
**105.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 22 (1719-1722), pp. 426-427.
**106.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Probate Records, 1965, docket 8445.
**107.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Records. p. 26.
**108.** Freeman, 1875, p. 358.
**109.** Bond, 1860, Vol. 1, p. 226; Vol. II, p. 766.
**110.** Anderson, 1995, v. III, p. 1749 (Isaac Stearns).
**111.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. pp. 15 (marriage), 19 (death). Original record book pp. 28,38.
**112.** Bond, 1860, p. 126.
**113.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 15.
**114.** Anderson, 1995, v. III, p. 1749.
**115.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 19.
**116.** Berry, 1991, pp. 264-265.
**117.** Bent, 1900, NEHGR, v. 54, p. 396 (1900).
**118.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 18. Original record book p. 38.
**119.** Ibid. p. 18.
**120.** Bent, 1900.
**121.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. v. II, p. 21.
**122.** Church of England. Parish Church of St. Andrew Undershaft, London. Parish Register.
**123.** Pratt, 1844, p. 24.
**124.** Pulsifer, 1853, p. 160 (Watertown).
**125.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 201 (1904), Marriage record and birth of five children.
**126.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 354, 359-361; n. 4.
**127.** Elliot, 1904, MD, v. 6, pp. 230-231 (1904).
**128.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Probate Records, 1972, Eastham v. 3, p. 201.
**129.** Shurtleff, 1856a, pp. 37, 145, 278.
**130.** Shurtleff, 1857, pp. 202, 208.
**131.** Hamblin, 1851, Volume III, pp. 884, 888.
**132.** Anderson, 1995, v. III, p. 1520.
**133.** VR Southeastern Massachusetts. Volume 1, page 23. Originally published as "Eastham and Orleans, Massachusetts Vital Records" in the Mayflower Descendant, vol. 6, 1904, p. 201.
**134.** Pierce, 1995, pp. 260-261.

**135.** Cape Cod Old Burying Grounds, 2000.
**136.** Elliot, 1904.
**137.** Plymouth Colony Deeds. v. 3, p. 201.
**138.** Anderson, 1995, v. III, p. 1711.
**139.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 201 (1904).
**140.** Freeman, 1986, Vol. II, pp. 398, 1233.
**141.** Stratton, 1986, Pages 355-6.
**142.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Probate Records, 1965, docket 8447 (John Freeman of Newton, Mass.); docket 8456 (Samuel Freeman of Sudbury, Mass.).
**143.** Hudson, 1889, p. 68.
**144.** Freeman, 1875, pp 355, 359; n. 6.
**145.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 20. Original record book p. 41.
**146.** Bond, 1860, Vol. I, p. 226; vol. II, p. 766.
**147.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Records Index.
**148.** Freeman, 2000, p. 174.
**149.** VR Sudbury, Massachusetts. p. 304.
**150.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 20.
**151.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Probate Records, 1965, docket 8456.
**152.** Boston Second Church Records, 1993, TEG, v. 13, n. 2, p. 183 (1993).
**153.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 345, 358; n. 5.
**154.** Bond, 1860, Vol. II, p. 766.
**155.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Probate Records, 1965, docket 8447 (regarding his brother, John Freeman).
**156.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 22, pp. 426-427 (1719-1722).
**157.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 41.
**158.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. Groom and Bride Indexes.
**159.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 8, 1883, pp. 70, 98.
**160.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 13, 1885, pp. 18, 21, 61.
**161.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 28, 1898, p. 2.
**162.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 215.
**163.** Robbins, 1852, p. 246.
**164.** Freeman, 2000, pp. 174, 293-297.
**165.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 5, p. 94 (microfiche 37).
**166.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Boston Death Records.
**167.** Boston Second Church Records, 1993, p. 183.
**168.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 8, 1883, p. 70.
**169.** Seybolt, 1939, p. 124.
**170.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 8, 1883, p. 98.
**171.** Seybolt, 1939, p. 134.
**172.** Henretta, 1965, pages 79, 81.
**173.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 13, 1885, p. 18.
**174.** Ibid. p. 21.
**175.** Ibid. p. 61.
**176.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Court Files. v. 213, files 26863, 26864.
**177.** Ibid. v. 797, file 129877.
**178.** Boston Second Church Records, 1993, TEG, v. 3, n. 2, p. 183 (1993).
**179.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 22, pp. 426-427 (1719-1722) [Will of her husband, James Freeman]; v. 26, pp. 255-256 (1728). [Will of her son, Samuel Freeman].
**180.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. pp. 41, 257.
**181.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 28, 1898, pp. 2, 115.
**182.** Freeman, 2000, pp. 293-297.
**183.** Ibid. p. 293.
**184.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 355, 359; n. 7.
**185.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Probate Records, 1965, docket 8447.
**186.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 24. Original record book p. 48.
**187.** Stewart, 1910.
**188.** Torrey, 1985, p. 284.
**189.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, pp. 7, 18, 34, 75, 32, 97.
**190.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 28, 1898, p. 1.
**191.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 26. Original record book p. 52.
**192.** Freeman, 2000, pp. 174, 297-298.
**193.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 26.
**194.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 32, p. 46 (1734-1736).
**195.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, pp. 7, 18, 34, 75, 82, 97.
**196.** Freeman, 2000, pp. 297-298.
**197.** Dunkle and Lainhart, 2000, p. 231.
**198.** Harris, 2001, pp. 284-285.
**199.** Coburn and Harris, 2002, p. 74.
**200.** Robbins, 1852, p. 283.
**201.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 32, pp. 46-47.
**202.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Records. Vol. 2, pp. 219-304 passim.
**203.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 354, 356; n. 3.
**204.** Freeman, 2000, pp. 175-177.
**205.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 354, 356.
**206.** Wyman, 1879, p. 376.
**207.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Colonial Court Papers. folio 38x.
**208.** Ibid. folio 54x.
**209.** Ibid. folio 55x.
**210.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Records. p. 219.
**211.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Colonial Court

Papers. folios 54x, 55x.
**212.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Records. p. 220.
**213.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Court Files. v. 74, file 9788.
**214.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Records. p. 225.
**215.** Ibid. p. 226.
**216.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Colonial Court Papers. folio 58x.
**217.** Watertown, Massachusetts, Records. p. 232.
**218.** Ibid. p. 237.
**219.** Ibid. p. 238.
**220.** Ibid. p. 240.
**221.** Ibid. p. 248.
**222.** Ibid. p. 253.
**223.** Ibid. p. 257.
**224.** Ibid. p. 259.
**225.** Ibid. p. 267.
**226.** Ibid. p. 278.
**227.** Ibid. p. 285.
**228.** Ibid. p. 302.
**229.** Ibid. p. 303.
**230.** Ibid. p. 304.
**231.** VR Watertown, Massachusetts. p. 32. Original record book p. 65.
**232.** Freeman, 2000, p. 177.
**233.** Freeman, 1986, Vol. II, p. 398.
**234.** Freeman, 1875, p. 356; n. 12.
**235.** Plymouth Colony Vital Records. MD, v. 17, p. 201 (1915).
**236.** Shurtleff, 1857, p. 27.
**237.** Hamblin, 1851, Volume II, p. 888.
**238.** Pierce, 1995, p. 261.
**239.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 41.
**240.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 202 (1904).
**241.** Freeman, 1875, Page 356, person number 13.
**242.** Shurtleff, 1856b, p. 257.
**243.** VR Southeastern Massachusetts. Volume 1, page 23-4. Originally published as "Eastham and Orleans, Massachusetts Vital Records" in the Mayflower Descendant, vol. 6, 1904, p. 201-2.
**244.** Bowman, 1912, MD, v. 14, p. 2 (1912).
**245.** Merrick, 1997, p. 29.
**246.** Freeman, 1986, Vol. II, p. 399.
**247.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 359-361.
**248.** Landon, 1932, p. 14.
**249.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 356, 361; n. 14.
**250.** Shurtleff, 1857, p. 57.
**251.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 356, 361.
**252.** Ibid. p. 361.
**253.** Landon, 1932, p. 19.
**254.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 30.
**255.** Landon, 1932, p. 20.
**256.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 364.
**257.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 361.
**258.** Paine, 1866, p. 809.
**259.** Roser, 1992, p. 260.
**260.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, pp. 363-364.
**261.** Freeman, 1875, p. 41, 66, 378; n. 134.
**262.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 88 (1903).
**263.** Paine, 1866, p. 807, 809, 810, 811.
**264.** Merrick, 1997, p. 93.
**265.** Paine, 1866, p. 811.
**266.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 29.
**267.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 68 (1913).
**268.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 39, 361.
**269.** Roser, 1992, p. 227.
**270.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 363.
**271.** Freeman, 1875, p. 39; n. 120.
**272.** Paine, 1866, p. 807.
**273.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, p. 225.
**274.** Lowell, 1920, p. 105.
**275.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 356, 361-363; n. 15.
**276.** Hamblin, 1851, Volume III, p. 888.
**277.** Freeman, 1860, p. 350.
**278.** Rich, 1884, p. 527-8.
**279.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 56.
**280.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 29.
**281.** Treat, 1893, p. 186.
**282.** Freeman, 1997, pp. 126-128.
**283.** Freeman, 1875, p. 362.
**284.** Freeman, 1807, p. 8.
**285.** Schutz, 1997, p. 224.
**286.** Rich, 1884, p. 528.
**287.** Treat, 1893, p 186.
**288.** Freeman, 1875, p. 363.
**289.** Lowell, 1920, pp. 174-175.
**290.** Bowman, 1903-1931, v. 8, p. 243-244 (1906).
**291.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 356, 361-363.
**292.** Hamblin, 1851, vol. III, p. 898.
**293.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 356, 363-364; n. 16.
**294.** Ibid. pp. 356, 363-364.
**295.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p 72 (1913); v. 28, p. 108 (1926).
**296.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 39, 65.
**297.** Holman, 1933, p. 56.
**298.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 363 (note: birth date given [1628] is an obvious error.].
**299.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 72 (1913); v. 28, p. 108 (1926).
**300.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 39, 65; n. 121.
**301.** Roser, 1990.
**302.** Holman, 1933, pp. 35, 56.
**303.** Merrick, 1997, p. 90.
**304.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, pp. 225, 227.
**305.** Freeman, 1875, p. 364.
**306.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, p. 1066.
**307.** Freeman, 1875, p. 41.
**308.** Roser, 1992, p. 250.
**309.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 36.
**310.** Freeman, 1875, p. 356; n. 17.
**311.** Ibid. pp. 356, 364; n. 18.

**312.** Ibid. pp. 356, 364.
**313.** Ibid. pp. 356, 364; n. 19.
**314.** Newton, 1912, p. 9.
**315.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 357, 364.
**316.** Ibid. p. 90-91.
**317.** Roser, 1992, p. 245.
**318.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 51, 90; n. 212.
**319.** Paige, 1883, p. 380.
**320.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. Page 3. Transcribed from Volume I, page 26 of the original town records.
**321.** Anderson, 1995, v. I, p. 425.
**322.** Freeman, 1986, Vol II, p. 399.
**323.** Freeman, 1875, p. 356; n. 20.
**324.** Roser, 2000, pp. 124-129.
**325.** Ibid.
**326.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 5, p. 94. Microfiche 37.
**327.** Freeman, 2000, p. 295.
**328.** Boston Weekly News-Letter. Issue no. 69, April 18-25, 1728, p. 3.
**329.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 26, pp. 255-256 (1728).
**330.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 41.
**331.** Freeman, 2000, pp. 295-297.
**332.** Boston Athanaeum, 1968a, p. 117.
**333.** Boston Weekly News-Letter. p. 3.
**334.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 26, p. 255-256 (1728).
**335.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Court Files. v. 1224, file 164512.
**336.** Ibid. v. 568, file 100180.
**337.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 5, p. 67. Microfiche 37.
**338.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 7.
**339.** Freeman, 2000, p. 297.
**340.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 18.
**341.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 5, p. 79. Microfiche 37.
**342.** Freeman, 2000, p. 298.
**343.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 34.
**344.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 5, p. 136. Microfiche 38.
**345.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 75.
**346.** Beaman, 1985, p. 165.
**347.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 5, p. 145. Microfiche 38.
**348.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 190.
**349.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 82.
**350.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 28, 1898, p. 201.
**351.** Freeman, 2000, pp. 298-299.
**352.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 5, p. 390. Microfiche 41.
**353.** Wyman, 1864, p. 340.
**354.** George, 1895, Docket no. 20724.
**355.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 95, p. 278 (1797).
**356.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 5, p. 161. Microfiche 38.
**357.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 75, 97.
**358.** George, 1895, docket no. 20724.
**359.** Jacobus, 1932, v. 1, p. 539, note 2.
**360.** Harris, 2001, p. 291.
**361.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 359, 365; n. 22.
**362.** Ibid. pp. 359, 365.
**363.** Ibid. p. 365; n. 73.
**364.** Ibid. p. 365; n. 72.
**365.** Ibid. p. 365; n. 75.
**366.** Ibid. p. 365; n. 74.
**367.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, pp. 202-204.
**368.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 43, 360, 365-366; n. 23.
**369.** Austin, 1992, pp. 205-206.
**370.** Thomas Paine of Eastham and Posterity, 1985, p. 772.
**371.** VR Southeastern Massachusetts. Volume 1, page 23. Originally published as "Eastham and Orleans, Massachusetts Vital Records" in the Mayflower Descendant, vol. 6, 1904, p. 203.
**372.** Roser, 1994, p. 291.
**373.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, pp. 203-204 (1904); v. 8, p. 14 (1906).
**374.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 43, 365-366.
**375.** Austin, 1992, p. 205.
**376.** Roser, 1990, p. 181.
**377.** Merrick, 1997, p. 97.
**378.** Manwaring, 1906, p. 551.
**379.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 203 (1904); v. 28, p. 175 (1926).
**380.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 365, 377; n. 76.
**381.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 175 (1926).
**382.** Freeman, 1875, p. 377.
**383.** Treat, 1893, p. 187.
**384.** Connecticut Cemetery Inscriptions.
**385.** Manwaring, 1906, v. III, p. 551.
**386.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 365, 377; n. 77.
**387.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 3, p. 75.
**388.** Austin, 1992, p. 206.
**389.** Connecticut Cemetery Inscriptions, p. 2.
**390.** Rumsey, 1971, TAG, v. 47, pp. 73-4 (1971).
**391.** Libby, [n.d.], In: Genealogies of Mayflower Families from the New England Historical Genealogy Register, vol II, p. 456.
**392.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 204.
**393.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 365, 378; n. 78.

**394.** Ibid. p. 365; n. 79.
**395.** Ibid. p. 365; n. 80.
**396.** Ibid. pp. 365, 378; n. 81.
**397.** Ibid. p. 365; n. 82.
**398.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 204 (1904); v. 28, p. 82 (1926).
**399.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 69, 115-116, 365, 366, 379; n. 83.
**400.** Paine, [n.d.], p. 437.
**401.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, p. 1084.
**402.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 144 (1913); v. 24, pp. 89, 138 (1922); v. 28, p. 82 (1926).
**403.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 69, 115-116, 365, 379; n. 428.
**404.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 39.
**405.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 14.
**406.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Massachusetts - Index. p. 85.
**407.** Roser, 1992, p. 252.
**408.** Freeman, 1875, p. 366; n. 84.
**409.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 204 (1904); v. 28, p. 75 (1926).
**410.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 366, 379; n. 85.
**411.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 75 (1926).
**412.** Freeman, 1875, p. 379.
**413.** Ibid. p. 366; n. 86.
**414.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, p. 1083.
**415.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 366, 379; n. 87.
**416.** Smith, 1906-1907, MD, v. 9, p. 67 (1907).
**417.** Libby, [n.d.], In: Genealogies of Mayflower Families from the New England Historical Genealogy Register, vol II, p. 476.
**418.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 31.
**419.** Smith, 1906-1907, MD, v. 9, p. 68 (1907).
**420.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 15.
**421.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 360, 366; n. 24.
**422.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 177 (1926).
**423.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 360, 366; n. 25.
**424.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 55, 62, 102, 123.
**425.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 360, 366.
**426.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 58, 102, 123.
**427.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 33, p. 25 (1935).
**428.** Bowman, 1903-1931, v. 28, p. 112 (1926), marriage intention.
**429.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 360, 367; n. 26.
**430.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, pp. 386-387.
**431.** Thomas Paine of Eastham and Posterity, 1985, p. 773.
**432.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 33, p. 25 (1935); v. 34, p. 119 (1936).
**433.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p 112 (1926), marriage intention.
**434.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 360, 367.
**435.** Austin, 1992, p. 40.
**436.** Thomas Paine of Eastham and Posterity, 1985, p. 774.
**437.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. p. 172.
**438.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 116 (1926).
**439.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 360, 368; n. 27.
**440.** Ibid. pp. 360, 368.
**441.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 16, no. 1, p. 74 (1914); v. 28, p. 114 (1926).
**442.** Freeman, 1986, Vol. I, pp. 194, 391-2, 399.
**443.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 360, 368; n. 28.
**444.** Roser, 1992, p. 253.
**445.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 390.
**446.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 91 (1910); v. 28, p. 114 (1926).
**447.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 18-19,391.
**448.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 42, 71, 360, 368; n. 140.
**449.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 381, death record.
**450.** Bowman, 1903-1931, v. 28, 1926, p. 114.
**451.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 391.
**452.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/1. p. 131.
**453.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 132.
**454.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 391-392.
**455.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 449; p. 368; n. 106.
**456.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392, 402.
**457.** Freeman, 1875, p. 70; n. 442; pp. 368, 381; n. 99.
**458.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1914, 1922, MD, v. 24, p. 55 (1922).
**459.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1990, p. 51.
**460.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 133.
**461.** Roser, 1992, p. 254.
**462.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 381.
**463.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 13, 1814.
**464.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 784.
**465.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 445; pp. 368, 383; n. 102.
**466.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, p. 784.
**467.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 383.
**468.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 789.
**469.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 443; pp. 368, 382; n. 100.
**470.** Ibid. pp. 71, 368, 382.
**471.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 131.
**472.** Freeman, 1875, p. 382.
**473.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 23, 392; v. 2, pp. 947-948.
**474.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 444; pp. 368, 382-383; n. 101.
**475.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, pp. 947-8.
**476.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 382.
**477.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 1061.
**478.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 392.
**479.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 1066.
**480.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 446; pp. 368, 383; n. 103.
**481.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 381.
**482.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 58.
**483.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 368, 383.
**484.** Ibid. p. 71; n. 447; p. 368; n. 104.

**485.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/1. p. 132.
**486.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 368.
**487.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. pp. 131, 381.
**488.** Freeman, 1875, p. 360; n. 29.
**489.** Thompson and Thompson, 1996, pp. 1-11.
**490.** Farmer, 1829, pp. 112-113.
**491.** Preble, 1869, NEHGR, v. 22, pp. 414-415 (1869).
**492.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 358, 369-371; n. 30.
**493.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Massachusetts Centinel, October 1, 1788.
**494.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 1, pp. 1, 4, 8, 9.
**495.** "Maine Index to Vital Records Prior to 1892."
**496.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 191.
**497.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 15, 1886, p. 245.
**498.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 28, 1898, p. 245.
**499.** Clark, 1970, pp. 159, 160.
**500.** Willis, 1865, pp. 805-8.
**501.** Winsor, 1880-1881, pp. 446, 560-561.
**502.** Young and Young, 1993, v. 2, p. 701.
**503.** Sharples, 1906, p. 95.
**504.** Falmouth, Maine, Tax List, 1986, p. 71.
**505.** Schutz, 1997, p. 225.
**506.** King, 1898, p. 21.
**507.** Ibid. pp. 189, 197.
**508.** Lincoln, 1838, pp. 655-660.
**509.** Boston Athenaeum, 1968b, p. 401.
**510.** Brakebill, 1993, p. 223.
**511.** Willis, 1865, p. 806.
**512.** Freeman, 1875, p. 370.
**513.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Court Files. Case #100180.
**514.** Clark, 1970, p. 109.
**515.** Willis, 1865, p. 807.
**516.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 370-371.
**517.** Willis, 1865, pp. 806-807.
**518.** Young and Young, 1993, citing York and Cumberland County Session Records, Maine State Archives.
**519.** Goold, 1873.
**520.** Yerxa, 1975.
**521.** Freeman, 1884.
**522.** Stark, 1972.
**523.** Thompson and Thompson, 1996.
**524.** Preble, 1869.
**525.** Hull, 1886, p. 9.
**526.** Ibid. pp. 12-15, 371.
**527.** Freeman, 1875, quoted on page 371.
**528.** Willis, 1865, pp. 806, 807.
**529.** Clark, 1970, p. 159.
**530.** Freeman, 1875, p. 369.
**531.** King, 1898, p. 17.
**532.** Freeman, 1875, p. 360; n. 31.
**533.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 228 (1913).
**534.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 360, 372-373; n. 32.
**535.** McLellan and Lewis, 1903, pp. 501-503.
**536.** Freeman, 1997, pp. 130-131.
**537.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 12 (1904); v. 15, p. 228 (1913).
**538.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 360, 372-373.
**539.** Hamblin, 1851, Volume III, p. 889.
**540.** McLellan and Lewis, 1903, pp. 502, 503.
**541.** Freeman, 1875, p. 360; n. 33.
**542.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 176 (1926).
**543.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 360, 374; n. 34.
**544.** Ibid. pp. 360, 374.
**545.** Ibid. p. 374.
**546.** Mayo, 1898, p. 13.
**547.** Freeman, 1875, p. 360; n. 35.
**548.** VR Canterbury, Connecticut, 1996, p. 200.
**549.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 244 (1906).
**550.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 361, 374; n. 44.
**551.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Truro. Town Records. p. 86.
**552.** Austin, 1992, pp. 199-200.
**553.** Canterbury, Connecticut, Church Records, 1932, p. 73.
**554.** Thomas Paine of Eastham and Posterity, 1985, p. 771.
**555.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 57.
**556.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. pp. 39, 52.
**557.** Connecticut. Probate Records, Pomfret District.
**558.** Austin, 1992, pp. 199.
**559.** Larned, 1880, p. 351.
**560.** Connecticut. Probate Records, Pomfret District. v. 1, estate no. 1763.
**561.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 361, 374.
**562.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. Page 39. Transcribed from Volume I, page 66 of the original records.
**563.** Freeman, 1875, p. 361; n. 45.
**564.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 178.
**565.** Treat, 1893, p.186.
**566.** Freeman, 1875, p. 361; n. 46.
**567.** Freeman, 1807, p. 10.
**568.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 361, 375; n. 47.
**569.** Wyman, 1879, p. 375.
**570.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 54.
**571.** VR Charlestown, Massachusetts. vol. I, pp. 200, 294, 298, 391, 406, 413, and 450. From the Charlestown Town Vital Records, v. 1, part I, pp. 2 and 158; part II, pp. 26, 29, 99, 113, and 117.
**572.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. pp. 19, 417.
**573.** Freeman, 1875, p. 375.
**574.** Wyman, 1879, pp. 375, 599-605.
**575.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 417.
**576.** Ibid. p. 19.
**577.** Ela, 1896, p. 4.
**578.** Doane, 1976, pp. 58, 82-83.
**579.** Treat, 1893, p. 211.
**580.** Doane, 1976, pp. 82-83.

**581.** Freeman, 1807, p. 14.
**582.** Freeman, 1875, p. 362; n. 48.
**583.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. Page 38. Transcribed from Volume I, page 65 of the original records.
**584.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, pp. 50, 56.
**585.** Lowell, 1920, p. 106.
**586.** Freeman, 1875, p. 61.
**587.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 56; v. 103, p. 26.
**588.** Ibid. v. 103, p. 26.
**589.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 38, 61.
**590.** Higgins, 1918, pp. 86-87.
**591.** Ibid. p. 86.
**592.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 362, 375; n. 49.
**593.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. Page 8. Transcribed from Volume I, page 23 of the original records.
**594.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 362, 375.
**595.** Ibid. p. 362; n. 50.
**596.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. Page 24. Transcribed from Volume I, page 46 of the original records.
**597.** Freeman, 1875, p. 362; n. 51.
**598.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 22.
**599.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Truro. Town Records. p. 53.
**600.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. pp. 24, 29, 31, 43.
**601.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 10, p. 43 (1908).
**602.** Freeman, 1875, pp 361-362, 375; n. 52.
**603.** Pierce, 1862, p. 168.
**604.** Freeman, 1997, pp. 126-129.
**605.** Sargent, 1887, v. 9, p. 179.
**606.** Binney, 1886, pp. 2, 33-34.
**607.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. pp. 24, 43.
**608.** Freeman, 1875, p. 362; n. 53.
**609.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 55.
**610.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. pp. 24, 29.
**611.** Treat, 1886, p. TB22.
**612.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 362, 375, 376; n. 54.
**613.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 19.
**614.** Libby, 1925, NEHGR, v. 79, p. 390 (1925).
**615.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 56.
**616.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Truro. Town Records. p. 31.
**617.** McLean, 1958-1974, In: Genealogies of Mayflower Families from the New England Historical Genealogy Register, vol II, p. 458.
**618.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 17, p. 238 (1915); v. 18, p. 48 (1916).
**619.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. pp. 29, 51, 53, 418.
**620.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 18, p. 48 (1916).
**621.** Treat, 1891.
**622.** Freeman, 1807, p. 13.
**623.** McLean, 1958-1974, In: Genealogies of Mayflower Families from the New England Historical Genealogy Register, vol II, p. 808.
**624.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. Page 51. Transcribed from Volume II, page 84 of the original records.
**625.** Freeman, 1997, p. 132.
**626.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 362, 376.
**627.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 418.
**628.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 233.
**629.** Freeman, 2000, p. 299.
**630.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 424.
**631.** Ibid.
**632.** Freeman, 1875, p. 366; no 90.
**633.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 20, p. 94 (1918).
**634.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 366, 380; n. 91.
**635.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 103, 123, 136.
**636.** Ibid. p. 136.
**637.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 366, 380.
**638.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 123.
**639.** Freeman, 1875, p. 380.
**640.** Mayo, 1898, p. 37.
**641.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, p. 386; v. 2, p. 46.
**642.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 33, p. 165 (1935).
**643.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 367, 380; n. 92.
**644.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 33, pp. 25, 165, 167 (1935).
**645.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. II, p. 46.
**646.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 33, pp. 165, 167 (1935).
**647.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 367, 380.
**648.** Ibid. pp. 257, 380.
**649.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 415.
**650.** Lovell, 1984, p. 265.
**651.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, p. 1085.
**652.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82,175, 257; n. 1540.
**653.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 14, 1813.
**654.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, pp. 317, 415.
**655.** Freeman, 1860, pp. 600, 601.
**656.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 245, 1584.
**657.** Roser, 1992, p. 255.
**658.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, p. 386.
**659.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 367, 381; n. 93.
**660.** Bunnell, 1992, p. 165.
**661.** Freeman, 1875, p. 367; n. 94.
**662.** Ibid. p. 368; n. 95.
**663.** Ibid. pp. 368, 381; n. 96.
**664.** Ibid. p. 368.
**665.** Ibid. p. 368; n. 97.
**666.** Ibid. pp. 369, 383-384; n. 108.
**667.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, June 22, 1831.
**668.** Maine Family Bible Records, 1956, p. 8.
**669.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 2, pp. 1, 151; Book 4,

p. 18.
**670.** Freeman, 1884, MHGR, v. 1, pp. 42-44 (1884).
**671.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, p. 35.
**672.** Freeman, 1893, pp. 1-32.
**673.** Samuel Freeman of Portland, 1893, p. 94.
**674.** Goold, 1873, passim.
**675.** Willis, 1865, pp. 746-747, 807-808.
**676.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Maine. p. 23.
**677.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Maine - Index. p. 33.
**678.** Obituary of Samuel Freeman, 1831.
**679.** King, 1898, p. 69.
**680.** Willis, 1865, p. 374.
**681.** King, 1898, p. 189.
**682.** Ibid. p. 25.
**683.** Lincoln, 1838, passim.
**684.** Ibid. p. 273.
**685.** Hull, 1886, p. 325.
**686.** Brakebill, 1993, p. 224.
**687.** Freeman, 1875.
**688.** Ibid. pp. 383-384.
**689.** Lincoln, 1838, pp. 656-657.
**690.** Ibid. p. 468.
**691.** Ibid. p. 661.
**692.** Young and Young, 1993, citing Falmouth/Portland Cumberland County JP Records, 1777-1797, Maine State Archives, ring #2332.
**693.** Smith and Deane Journals, 1849, p. 364.
**694.** Maine. Cumberland County. Land Records. Vols. 187-200, 1844-1846.
**695.** Beckett, 1869, p. 322.
**696.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 369, 383-384.
**697.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 2, p. 151.
**698.** Freeman, 1893, p. 16.
**699.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 369, 383.
**700.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 4, p. 18.
**701.** Freeman, 1893, p. 11.
**702.** Freeman, 1875, p. 369; n. 109.
**703.** King, 1898, p. 9.
**704.** Freeman, 1875, p. 369; n. 110.
**705.** Ibid. pp. 369, 386; n. 111.
**706.** Ibid. pp. 369, 386; n. 112.
**707.** Cobb, 1884, p. 198.
**708.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 4, p. 12.
**709.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, p. 178.
**710.** Subscribers to the Settlement of the Rev. Caleb Bradley, 1886, pp. 37-38.
**711.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Maine. p. 15.
**712.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Maine - Index. p. 32.
**713.** Ketover, 1996, p. 145.
**714.** Freeman, 1875, p. 386.
**715.** Cushing, 1905, p. 69.
**716.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 369, 386; n. 113.
**717.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 2, p 148.
**718.** Willis, 1860-1863, NEHGR, v. 14, p. 225 (1860).
**719.** Young, 1997a.
**720.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 2, p. 148.
**721.** Maine. Cumberland County. Court Records. v. 1, p. 94.
**722.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 111 (1766).
**723.** Freeman, 1875, p. 369; n. 114.
**724.** Ibid. pp. 372, 387; n. 115.
**725.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 3, 1992, p. 307.
**726.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 20, 54.
**727.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1770-1805. p. 84 (precedes title page).
**728.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, pp. 35, 80.
**729.** McLellan and Lewis, 1903, p. 502.
**730.** Freeman, 1875, p. 387.
**731.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 54.
**732.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, p. 80.
**733.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 20.
**734.** Freeman, 1875, p. 372; n. 116.
**735.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 139.
**736.** Freeman, 1875, p. 372; n. 117.
**737.** Ibid. pp. 373, 387; n. 118.
**738.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 19, 65.
**739.** Strout, 1884, p. 201.
**740.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Maine. p. 17.
**741.** Freeman, 1875, p. 372; n. 119.
**742.** Whittier, 1887.
**743.** Freeman, 1875, p. 374; n. 129.
**744.** Austin, 1992, p. 199.
**745.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 74.
**746.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 52.
**747.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Pomfret, v. 1, p. 73.
**748.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 1, p. 35.
**749.** Freeman, 1875, p. 374; n. 130.
**750.** VR Canterbury, Connecticut, 1996, pp. 200, 248.
**751.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 76.
**752.** U.S. Census - 1790 - New York. p. 73.
**753.** White, Clatworthy, and Holman, 1912.
**754.** Paine, 2000.
**755.** Freeman, 1875, p. 374; n. 131.
**756.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 176.
**757.** Freeman, 1875, p. 374; n. 132.
**758.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 243.
**759.** Buck, 197?, p. 14.
**760.** Dutchess County Supervisors' Records. Liber E, p. 22; Liber F, pp. 388, 508.
**761.** Reed, 1875, p. 32.
**762.** Buck, 197?, p. 49.
**763.** Dutchess County Supervisors' Records. Liber H, p.

568.
**764.** New York State Archives, 1887, p. 282.
**765.** New York in the Revolution, 1904, p. 248.
**766.** New York State Archives, 1887, v. I, pp. 282, 283.
**767.** Amenia, New York, Cemetery Records.
**768.** Van Alstyne, 1983, p. 109.
**769.** Amenia, New York, Baptisms.
**770.** Reed, 1875, p. 93.
**771.** Buck and McDermott, 1979, pp. 345, 352, 356, 386, 416, 439, 446.
**772.** Reed, 1875, p. 5.
**773.** Ibid. pp. 51-52.
**774.** Ibid. p. 63.
**775.** Van Alstyne, 1983, p. 108.
**776.** Freeman, 1875, p. 374; n. 133.
**777.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 244.
**778.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 374, 387-388; n. 134.
**779.** White, 1995, p. 986.
**780.** Austin, 1992, p. 200.
**781.** VR Norwich, Connecticut (Soc. Col. Wars). p. 359.
**782.** VR Norwich, Connecticut. v. 2, p. 218.
**783.** U.S. Census - 1790 - New York. p. 69.
**784.** Half Moon, New York, Cemetery Inscriptions, 1998.
**785.** Bird, 1928, p. 226.
**786.** Freeman, 1875, p. 388.
**787.** Ibid. pp. 374, 387-388.
**788.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Pomfret, v. 1, p. 103.
**788a.** Beaman, 1978a, v. 4.
**788b.** Vincent, Nicholas, Will, 1988.
**788c.** Vincent, Elizabeth, Will, 1992.
**789.** Salem, Massachusetts, Shipping Records, 1933, p. 166.
**790.** Freeman, 1875, p. 374; n. 135.
**791.** Whitmore, 1973, p. 45.
**792.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 19, 1887, p. 40.
**793.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, pp. 262, 270, 296.
**794.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 421.
**795.** Boston Athanaeum, 1968a, p. 117 (Boston Gazette).
**796.** Boston Athenaeum, 1968b, p. 402 (Boston News-Letter).
**797.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 72, p. 79.
**798.** Boston Athenaeum, 1968b, p. 402.
**799.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 72, pp. 80, 97.
**800.** Freeman, 1875, p. 374; n. 136.
**801.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 10, p. 150 (1908).
**802.** Freeman, 1807, p. 9.
**803.** Freeman, 1875, p. 374; n. 137.
**804.** VR Charlestown, Massachusetts. vol. I, p. 294. From the Charlestown Town Vital Records, v. 1, part II, p. 26.
**805.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 110.
**806.** Freeman, 1807, p. 15.
**807.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 104, p. 66.
**808.** Lee, 1877, p. 111.
**809.** Freeman, 1875, p. 389; n. 138.
**810.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, February 8, 1806.
**811.** Whitmore, 1973, pp. 47, 58.
**812.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, pp. 296, 308, 318.
**813.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 283.
**814.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, pp. 81, 158.
**815.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 9, p. 244 (1907); v. 26, p. 169 (1924).
**816.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. pp. 19, 79.
**817.** Freeman, 1807, pp. 17-19.
**818.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 72, p. 80.
**819.** Freeman, 1807, p. 19.
**820.** Foote, 1896a, v. II, p. 595.
**821.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 104, pp. 65, 66, 67, 83.
**822.** Freeman, 1875, p. 389.
**823.** Freeman, 1807, pp. 17, 105.
**824.** Boston Athanaeum, 1968a, p. 116 (from the Boston Gazette issue of 27 March 1775), p. 117.
**825.** Boston Athenaeum, 1968b, p. 402 (from the Boston News-Letter of 30 March 1775).
**826.** Chinkes, 1991, p. 29.
**827.** Boston First Church Records. v. 39, p. 117.
**828.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, July 17, 1793.
**829.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 341.
**830.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 81.
**831.** DAR Lineage Book. v. 35, p. 76.
**832.** Wyman, 1995, p. 46.
**833.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, October 2, 1806.
**834.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 343
**835.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 158.
**836.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. Page 19. Transcribed from Volume I, page 38 of the original records.
**837.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 17, p. 235 (1915).
**838.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. pp. 19, 91.
**839.** Ibid. p. 91.
**840.** Frost, 1991, p. 1051. Case 16/331.
**841.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 17, p. 237 (1915).
**842.** Freeman, 1807, p. 16.

**843.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Truro. Town Records. p. 47.
**844.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 18, p. 50 (1916).
**845.** Doane, 1976, p. 83.
**846.** Bowman, 1907.
**847.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 47.
**848.** VR East Haddam, Connecticut, v. VIII, pp. 73, 75 (old); 1859, 1861 (new), January-December 1893.
**849.** VR Worthington, Massachusetts, 1911, p. 377.
**850.** Smith, 1863, Appendix, p. 154.
**851.** Drisko, 1904, p. 377.
**852.** Moulton, 1895b, p. 36.
**853.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 10, p. 151 (1908).
**854.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. Page 43. Transcribed from Volume I, page 73 of the original records.
**855.** Drisko, 1904, pp. 19-20, 377.
**856.** Machias, Maine, History, 1893, p. 73.
**857.** Moulton, 1895a, p. 27.
**858.** Scarborough, Maine, Records, 1987, p. 32.
**859.** Patterson, 1991, p. 52.
**860.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 6, 1998, pp. 24-29.
**861.** Ibid. p. 24.
**862.** Machias, Maine, History, 1893, Maine Historical Magazine, v. VIII, p. 75 (1893).
**863.** Drisko, 1904, pp. 19-20.
**864.** Smith, 1863, Appendix, p. 159.
**865.** King, 1898, Appendix, pp. 88-89.
**866.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 375, 389-390; n. 145.
**867.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 1, p. 295.
**868.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 71.
**869.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1770-1805. pp. 57, 58, 84 (p. 84 precedes the title page).
**870.** Willis, 1860-1863, NEHGR, v. 16, p. 317 (1862).
**871.** Fisher and Fisher, 1982, p. 272.
**872.** McLellan and Lewis, 1903, pp. 133, 205-6, 504.
**873.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 10, p. 149 (1908).
**874.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. Page 43. Transcribed from Volume 1, Part 1, page 73 of the original records.
**875.** Freeman, 1997, pp. 125-136.
**876.** McLean, 1958-1974, In: Genealogies of Mayflower Families from the New England Historical Genealogy Register, vol II, p. 827.
**877.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. Page 31. Transcribed from Volume 1, Part 1, page 56 of the original records.
**878.** Freeman, 1997, p. 133.
**879.** York, Maine, Deeds, 1892-1907, v. 28, p. 48.
**880.** Willis, 1860-1863, NEHGR, v. 17, p. 150.
**881.** Ibid. NEHGR, v. 17, p. 151.
**882.** Ibid. NEHGR, v. 17, p. 151 (1863).
**883.** Burleigh, 1886, p. 101.
**884.** Willis, 1860-1863, NEHGR, v. 14, p. 224 (1860).
**885.** McMinn, 1997.
**886.** Hiram, Maine, Cemeteries, 2001.
**887.** Durgin, 1969.
**888.** Fly, 2001.
**889.** Harmon, 1921, June 22, 1921, Genealogical item 8850.
**890.** Freeman, 1875, p. 376, person no. 54.
**891.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 18, p. 52 (1916); v. 25, p. 116 (1923).
**892.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. Pp. 53, 114.
**893.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 27, p. 114.
**894.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 114.
**895.** Ibid. Page 53. Transcribed from Volume I, page 87 of the original records.
**896.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 18, p. 53 (1916).
**897.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Truro. Town Records. p. 32.
**898.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 26, p. 123.
**899.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. pp. 53, 107.
**900.** VR Phillipston, Massachusetts. p. 116.
**901.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 107.
**902.** Ibid. p. 50.
**903.** Ibid. p. 102.
**904.** VR Phillipston, Massachusetts. p. 102.
**905.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 146.
**906.** Ibid. p. 155.
**907.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 376, 390; n. 148.
**908.** Lombard Genealogy, 1858, NEHGR, v. 12, p. 253 (1858).
**909.** Bowman, 1907, MD, v. 26, p. 125.
**910.** Freeman, 1875, p. 390.
**911.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Truro. Town Records. p. 37.
**912.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 381, 395; n. 194.
**913.** White, 1990, p. 1266; pension no. W14749.
**914.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, July 10, 1833.
**915.** VR Rehoboth, Massachusetts, 1897, p. 141.
**916.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 381, 395.
**917.** White, 1990, p. 1266.
**918.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1022; pension no. W14749.
**919.** Freeman, 1875, p. 381; n. 195.
**920.** Ibid. pp. 383, 400; n. 222.
**921.** Ibid. pp. 383, 400.
**922.** McQuesten, 1941, p. 394.
**923.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 384, 400-401; n. 223.
**924.** King, 1898, p. 33.
**925.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 384, 401; n. 224.
**926.** Hancock County, Maine, Representatives, 1888, Maine Historical Magazine, v. 3, p. 138 (1887).
**927.** Brown, 1990, pp. 49, 68.
**928.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 384, 401.
**929.** Ibid. pp. 384, 402; n. 225.
**930.** Ibid. pp. 384, 402.
**931.** Ibid. pp. 384, 402; n. 226.

**932.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 498.
**933.** Freeman, 1875, p. 384; n. 227.
**934.** Ibid. pp. 384, 402; n. 228.
**935.** King, 1898, p. 85.
**936.** Freeman, 1875, p. 402.
**937.** Pierce, 1985, p. 88.
**938.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 384; n. 229.
**939.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, May 31, 1815.
**940.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 384, 403; n. 230.
**941.** Ibid. p. 386; n. 231.
**942.** Ibid. p. 386; n. 232.
**943.** Ibid. pp. 386, 402; n. 233.
**944.** White, 1989, v. 1, p. 764.
**945.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 386, 403.
**946.** Ibid. p. 386; n. 234.
**947.** Ibid. p. 386; n. 235.
**948.** Ibid. p. 386; n. 236.
**949.** Ibid. p. 387; n. 242.
**950.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, p. 122.
**951.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 387, 403; n. 243.
**952.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 4, p. 55.
**953.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 54, 101, 131.
**954.** Burleigh, 1886, p. 191.
**955.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, pp. 35, 123.
**956.** Freeman, 1875, p. 403.
**957.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 131.
**958.** Ketover, 1996, p. 245.
**959.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 387, 403; n. 244.
**960.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 54, 185.
**961.** Ibid. p. 185.
**962.** McLellan and Lewis, 1903, p. 503.
**963.** Freeman, 1875, p. 387; n. 245.
**964.** Ibid. p. 387; n. 246.
**965.** Ibid. p. 387; n. 247.
**966.** Ketover, 1996, p. 249.
**967.** Freeman, 1875, p. 387; n. 248.
**968.** Ibid. p. 387; n. 249.
**969.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 65, 134, 151.
**970.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, pp. 35, 80, 123.
**971.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 134, 151.
**972.** Freeman, 1875, p. 387; n. 250.
**973.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 65, 155, 170.
**974.** Ibid. pp. 155, 170.
**975.** Freeman, 1875, p. 387; n. 251.
**976.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 2, 1990, p. 123.
**977.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 65, 172 (marriage intention with John Cloutman),179.
**978.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, pp. 35 (marriage intention with John Cloutman), 80, 123.
**979.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 172.
**980.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991.
**981.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 179.
**982.** Freeman, 1875, p. 387; n. 252.
**983.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 65.
**984.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, p. 123.
**985.** U.S. Census - 1850 - Maine. p. 291.
**986.** U.S. Census - 1860 - Maine. p. 27.
**987.** Freeman, 1875, p. 387; n. 253.
**988.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 125.
**989.** Freeman, 1875, p. 387; n. 254.
**990.** Ibid. p. 387; n. 255.
**991.** Ibid. p. 387; n. 256.
**992.** Ibid. p. 387; n. 257.
**993.** Van Alstyne, 1983, p. 23.
**994.** Dwight, 1904, p. 62.
**995.** Hastings and Noble, 1901, v. 1, p. 89.
**996.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 154.
**997.** Winnagle Collection. Sworn statement of Grace M. Winnagle certifying the inscription on a tombstone in the Braceville Cemetery, Braceville, Ohio.
**998.** Braceville [Ohio] Veterans, 1994, Sworn statement of Grace M. Winnagle certifying the inscription on a tombstone in the Braceville Cemetery, Braceville, Ohio.
**999.** Soldiers of the American Revolution Buried in Ohio, p. 148.
**1000.** Delaware County, New York, History, 1880, p. 327.
**1001.** Winnagle Collection. Letter of Edward Smith dated 26 January 1943.
**1002.** Dwight, 1904, p. 63.
**1003.** New York State Historian, 1900, p. 395, no. 1977.
**1004.** New York State Archives, 1887, v. I, p. 187.
**1005.** Dwight, 1904, p. 64.
**1006.** Van Alstyne, 1897, p. 44.
**1007.** U.S. Census - 1830 - New York. Roll 104, p. 222.
**1008.** Freemans of Amenia, New York. pp. 3,5.
**1009.** Dwight, 1904, p. 107.
**1010.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Pomfret, v. 1, p. 57.
**1011.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 387, 403-404; n. 259.
**1011a.** Otsego County, New York, Cemetery Records.
**1012.** Ibid. pp. 387, 403-404.
**1013.** Holman, 1938, p. 47.
**1014.** Ibid.
**1015.** Reynolds, 1928.
**1016.** Reynolds, 1931.
**1017.** Freeman, 1875, p. 387; n. 260.
**1018.** Ibid. p. 387; n. 261.

**1019.** Ibid. p. 387; n. 262.
**1020.** Bird, 1928, pp. 226-227.
**1021.** Freeman, 1875, p. 388; n. 263.
**1022.** de Marrais, 1998.
**1023.** Freeman, 1875, p. 388; n. 264.
**1024.** Ibid. p. 388; n. 266.
**1025.** Ibid. p. 388; n. 265.
**1025a.** Otsego County, New York, Cemetery Records.
**1026.** Boston West Church Records, 1938, p. 15.
**1027.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 40, pp. 825-826.
**1028.** Boston West Church Records, 1938, p. 19.
**1029.** Ibid. p. 20.
**1030.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 52.
**1031.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 411.
**1032.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. Book C, p. 86.
**1033.** Boston West Church Records, 1938, p. 21.
**1034.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1021; pension no. BLW 717-300.
**1035.** White, 1990, p. 1265; reference no. BLW 717-300-9.
**1036.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, March 6, 1824.
**1037.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 318.
**1038.** Drake, 1873, pp. 305-306.
**1039.** VR Rhode Island, 1894a, p. 399.
**1040.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 35.
**1041.** White, 1995, v. 2, p. 986.
**1042.** Heitman and Kelby, 1914, 1932, p. 237.
**1043.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. pp. 343.
**1044.** VR Charlestown, Massachusetts. vol. I, p391. From the Charlestown Town Vital Records, v. 1, part II, p. 99.
**1045.** Freeman, 1875, p. 389, 404; n. 267.
**1046.** Freeman, 1807, pp. 20-76.
**1047.** Freeman, 1875, p. 404.
**1048.** Freeman, 1807, p.74.
**1049.** Jackson, 1854, p. 278.
**1050.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 389, 405-406; n. 268.
**1051.** Lainhart, 1989, p. 46.
**1052.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, November 18, 1835.
**1053.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Probate Records, 1965, docket 8446.
**1054.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 7, p. 64. Microfiche 43.
**1055.** Bridgman, 1853, p. 194.
**1056.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 22/1, 1890, p. 309.
**1057.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 296.
**1058.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 27, 1895, p. 88.
**1059.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 459.
**1060.** Winsor, 1880-1881, v. IV, p. 281.
**1061.** Rich, 1884, p. 258.
**1062.** VR Cambridge, Massachusetts. p. 561.
**1063.** VR Charlestown, Massachusetts. vol. I, p. 406. From the Charlestown Town Vital Records, v. 1, part II, p. 113.
**1064.** Brown, 1900, v. III, p. 183.
**1065.** VR Newton, Massachusetts. pp. 283, 447.
**1066.** Foote, 1896b.
**1067.** Foote, 1873.
**1068.** Chinkes, 1991.
**1069.** Freeman, 1807, pp. 77-78.
**1070.** Sharples, 1906, p. 242.
**1071.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 104, pp. 65, 66, 83.
**1072.** Dunkle and Lainhart, 2000, p. 749.
**1073.** Foote, 1896b, p. 378.
**1074.** Wright, 1955, p. 210.
**1075.** Foote, 1896b, p. 379.
**1076.** Chinkes, 1991, pp. 30-31.
**1077.** Foote, 1896b, p. 380.
**1078.** Dwight, 1904.
**1079.** Wright, 1955, p. 211.
**1080.** Ibid. pp. 212-213.
**1081.** Chinkes, 1991, pp. 29-45.
**1082.** Wright, 1955, p. 217.
**1083.** Foote, 1896b, p. 397.
**1084.** Wright, 1955, p. 261.
**1085.** Freeman, 1807, p. 78.
**1086.** Chinkes, 1991, pp. 49-52.
**1087.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 22/1, 1890, pp. 86, 309, 310.
**1088.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 405-406.
**1089.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 22/1, 1890, pp. 86, 309.
**1090.** Boston First Church Records. v. 40, p. 422.
**1091.** Freeman, 1877, pp. 33-35.
**1092.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 389, 406; n. 269.
**1093.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, February 9, 1825.
**1094.** VR Charlestown, Massachusetts. vol. I, p. 413. From the Charlestown Town Vital Records, v. 1, part II, p. 117.
**1095.** Freeman, 1877, pp. 33-35. The account of his life through 1806 was written by his brother Nehemiah and transcribed into this manuscript, which was written by his daughter Alicia.
**1096.** Freeman, 1875, p. 406.
**1097.** Freeman, 1877, p. 37.
**1098.** Barnes, 1978.
**1099.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 407-408; n. 270.

**1100.** Otis and Swift, 1888, p. 286.
**1101.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 308.
**1102.** Drake, 1873, p. 306.
**1103.** Freeman, 1807, p. 83. Her death date was added in different handwriting some years after the manuscript was completed.
**1104.** Minot.
**1105.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 407-408.
**1106.** Freeman, 1807, p. 81.
**1107.** Freeman, 1875, p. 407.
**1108.** VR Portland, Maine. p. 200.
**1109.** Ibid. p. 201.
**1110.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 8, 1820.
**1111.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 318.
**1112.** Freeman, 1807, pp. 85-92.
**1113.** Boston First Church Records. v. 40, p. 423.
**1114.** Freeman, 1807, p. 92, added to the manuscript in different handwriting after its completion.
**1115.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 104, p.66.
**1116.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, November 11, 1818.
**1117.** Freeman, 1807, p. 92.
**1118.** Dunkle and Lainhart, 2000, p. 422.
**1119.** Granary Burying Ground Gravestone Records, 1918, p. 102.
**1120.** Sears, 1991, p. 126.
**1121.** Freeman, 1875, p. 389; n. 271.
**1122.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, pp. 35 (marriage intention), 122.
**1123.** McLellan and Lewis, 1903, p. 504.
**1124.** Freeman, 1997, p. 135.
**1125.** Freeman, 1875, p. 389; n. 272.
**1126.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, pp. 35, 80, 122.
**1127.** Sears, 1991, p. 88-89.
**1128.** Freeman, 1875, p. 389; n. 273.
**1129.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book A, p. 9.
**1130.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 42, 71.
**1131.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, pp. 35, 122.
**1132.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 42.
**1133.** Freeman, 1875, p. 389; n. 274.
**1134.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 39, 71.
**1135.** Freeman, 1997, p. 136.
**1136.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 39.
**1137.** Freeman, 1875, p. 390; n. 275.
**1138.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 43, 71, 151.
**1139.** Ibid. pp. 43, 151.
**1140.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book A, p. 32.
**1141.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 390, 408; n. 276.
**1142.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book A, p. 68.
**1143.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 71, 135, 180.
**1144.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 389, 408.
**1145.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 135, 180.
**1146.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 390, 408; n. 277.
**1147.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 71, 158, 163, 167, 181.
**1148.** Strout, 1884, pp. 201.
**1149.** Freeman, 1875, p. 408.
**1150.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. pp. 156, 163, 167, 181.
**1151.** Freeman, 1875, p. 390; n. 278.
**1152.** Ibid. p. 390; n. 279.
**1153.** McLellan and Lewis, 1903, pp. 159, 504.
**1154.** U.S. Census - 1860 - Maine. p. 4.
**1155.** Freeman, 1875, p. 395; n. 352.
**1156.** Ibid. p. 395.
**1157.** Ibid. p. 395; n. 353.
**1158.** Ibid. p. 403; n. 465.
**1159.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 101.
**1160.** DAR, 1998.
**1161.** Upton, 1909, v. I, p. 401.
**1162.** Winnagle Collection. Letter of Eward Smith dated 26 January 1943.
**1163.** Braceville [Ohio] Veterans, 1994.
**1164.** Freemans of Amenia, New York. p. 5.
**1165.** U.S. Census - 1820 - New York. p. 1.
**1166.** Freemans of Amenia, New York. p. 3.
**1167.** Van Alstyne, 1983, p. 218.
**1168.** Freemans of Amenia, New York. pp. 4, 5.
**1169.** Ibid. p. 4.
**1170.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 403, 429; n. 467.
**1171.** Ibid. pp. 403, 429.
**1172.** Ibid. pp. 403, 430; n. 468.
**1173.** Ibid. p. 430.
**1174.** Ibid. pp. 403, 430-431; n. 469.
**1175.** Hastings and Noble, 1901, v. 2, p. 1993.
**1176.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 403, 430-431.
**1177.** Ibid. p. 431.
**1178.** Ibid. pp. 404, 431; n. 470.
**1179.** Brown, 1965.
**1180.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 404, 431; n. 471.
**1181.** Ibid. pp. 404, 431; n. 472.
**1182.** Ibid. pp. 404, 432; n. 473.
**1183.** Ibid. p. 432.
**1184.** Ibid. pp. 404, 432; n. 474.
**1185.** Ibid. pp. 404, 432; n. 475.
**1186.** Ibid. pp. 404, 432; n. 476.
**1187.** Richfield, Otsego County, New York, Cemetery

Records, 1999.
**1188.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 404, 433; n. 477.
**1189.** Ibid. p. 433.
**1190.** Ibid. p. 404; n. 478.
**1191.** Ibid. pp. 404, 433; n. 479.
**1192.** Rice, 2003.
**1193.** Morris, Illinois, Baptist Church Record, 1954.
**1194.** Freeman, 1807, p. 92. The information was added by another person well after the manuscript was completed.
**1195.** Freeman, 1875, p. 408; n. 488.
**1196.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 180.
**1197.** Freeman, 1875, p. 408; n. 489.
**1198.** Ibid. p. 408; n. 490.
**1199.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 181.
**1200.** Freeman, 1875, p. 408; n. 491.

## 2. Edmund Freeman of Sandwich, Massachusetts

## First Generation

---

**1. Edmund FREEMAN**[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14] (2.1596).

Born on 25 June 1596 in Pulborough, Sussex, England.

Baptised on 20 July 1596 in Pulborough, Sussex, England. St. Mary's Church.

Event: on 8 October 1635 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He and his family arrived in Massachusett Bay Colony from England on the ship *Abigail* of London.

Event: on 10 December 1635 in Saugus, Essex, Massachusetts. He was a witness to the proving of the will of Dennis Geere of "Sagust in Newe England".

Event: on 3 April 1637 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. As the leader of a group of settlers from Lynn, Duxbury, and Plymouth, he received a grant of land to establish the first English settlement on Cape Cod.

Event: on 2 January 1637/1638 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was admitted as a freeman.

Event: in 1640 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Edmond Freeman, Thomas Dimmock, and John Crow were appointed as representatives of Sandwich, Barnstable, and Yarmouth, respectively, to hear and decide all causes and controversies within the three townships on Cape Cod not, exceeding 20s.

Event: ca. 1640-1648 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was elected as one of the seven Assistants to the Governor of Plymouth.

Event: on 16 April 1640 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was granted forty-two acres in the division of meadow land.

Event: on 7 October 1651 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He and his wife were among thirteen people of Sandwich who were presented for "not frequenting the public worship of God".

Event: on 19 January 1663 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Quichataset, Sachem of Manomet, deeded land to Edmund Freeman.

Event: on 24 February 1678 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He conveyed land "for love and affection" to his grandson, Matthias Ellis.

Died between 21 June 1682 and 2 November 1682 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Between the date of his will and the date of its probate.

Event: on 2 November 1682 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His will was proved.

**English origin and early life**

Edmund Freeman was born in Pulborough, Sussex in 1596. While he lived most of his pre-emigration life in Pulborough, M.W. Ferris presents evidence that he and his family lived in Billinghurst, Sussex, from 1619 or 1620 for seven or eight years.[4] Original English documents are cited.

Bennett Hodsoll, whom he married in 1617, bore him at least six children before she died in 1630. Some sources believe there was another daughter, named Cycella or Cicely, who was born in England and died young. The identity of his second wife, Elizabeth, has long been a matter of controversy, but appears to have been settled through the finding of marriage records in the parish registers of Shipley, a town near Pulborough.

**Voyage**

As described in Banks's *The Planters of the Commonwealth*, the ship *Abigail* of London sailed from Plymouth on 1 August 1635 with 220 persons and many cattle. It arrived in Boston on 8 October 1635 infected with smallpox. Aboard were Edmund Freeman, aged 34, gentlemen of Pulborough, Sussex, Mrs. Elizabeth Freeman, 35, Alice Freeman, 17, Edward [i.e. Edmund] Freeman, 15, Elizabeth Freeman, 12, and John Freeman, 8. Another daughter, Mary, who married the Edward Perry mentioned in Edmund Freeman's will, was not listed among the passengers. She may have been born in New England. Her supposed marriage year of about 1653 makes it likely that, if she was not aboard the *Abigail*, she may have been born while Edmund and his wife still resided at Saugus.

There were other people of the surname Freeman on board the *Abigail*, and there has been some speculation that John Freeman, who, with his family, settled in Sudbury, Massachusetts, was the brother of Edmund Freeman. While it is true that Edmund did have a brother named John in England, who may or may not have still been alive in 1635, there is no evidence that the John Freeman of the *Abigail* was related to Edmund Freeman, nor that they ever were in contact with

each other after their arrival in New England.[13]

**Settlement in America; removal to Plymouth Colony**

[The following draws extensively on the text found in the *Freeman Genealogy* by Frederick Freeman.] He came to Saugus first, and it is recorded that he presented the colony with twenty corselettes, or pieces of armor plate. Within two years, however, he removed to Duxbury in Plymouth Colony, where he was admitted as a freeman on 2 January 1636/1637. He was present at a general meeting of the freemen of Plymouth on 7 March 1636/1637.[15]

**Founding of Sandwich**

Duxbury was apparently simply a way-station, for on 3 April the same year, ten men of Saugus, including Edmund Freeman, gained the agreement of the General Court of Plymouth Colony to commence the establishment of the first English town on Cape Cod. In the grant the Court indicated that they should "have liberty to view a place to sit down, and have sufficient lands for three-score families upon the conditions propounded to them." (One of the conditions was that the Indian title to the land should be extinguished.) The others in the group were Henry Feake, Thomas Dexter, Edward Dillingham, William Wood, John Carman, Richard Chadwell, William Almy, Thomas Tupper, and George Knott. It was written at the time that they went to Cape Cod "to worship God and make money". Within two years, the settlement was legally incorporated as the town of Sandwich.

Edmund and Elizabeth settled near Scusset Marsh and also owned land at Ploughed Neck in East Sandwich. On their deaths, his sons, John and Edmund, Jr.; daughter, Elizabeth Ellis; son-in-law, Edward Perry; and grandson, Matthias Ellis inherited the property. After several generations, the property was sold off when there were fewer descendants still in Sandwich, but in the early 19th century, members of the family of Seth Freeman united to re-purchase the property.[16]

Edmund Freeman's status may be inferred from the fact that, of the fifty-eight who became entitled to shares in the division of lands at Sandwich, his portion was by far the largest. He was elected as Assistant to the Governor of Plymouth Colony numerous times in succession.

**Role in public affairs and business**

He was very active in public affairs, being sworn as Assistant Governor of Plymouth in 2 June 1640 and re-elected annually through June 1645. When the government at Plymouth realized the need for a means to resolve small legal cases on Cape Cod without the parties having to go to Plymouth, Edmund Freeman was appointed head of a court of three men to hear and determine such cases.

He showed himself to be of tolerant and liberal views through two cases. Late in 1645, Captain William Vassal petitioned the Plymouth Court to legalize toleration for men of every religious belief who would still "preserve the civil peace and submit unto government." The Plymouth Court of seven plus the Governor were evenly divided, with Edmund Freeman among those in favor of the petition. The conservative faction obtained a delay and the matter was never raised again, while Plymouth became steadily more rigid in its intolerance of beliefs other than those of the established church.[17]

The second incident came when, during the Quaker troubles in the Colonies, which reached Sandwich 16 or 17 years after its settlement, he counselled moderation. Edmund Freeman opposed the enactment and enforcement of severe and illiberal punishments for the Quakers. This principled stand put him in opposition to many others in the Plymouth Colony government and resulted in his not being reappointed as Assistant. That Edmund and Elizabeth Freeman were less than devoted to the established (Separatist) church of Plymouth Colony is attested by the fact that, on 7 October 1651, they were both presented to the court for not "frequenting the publick worship of God". Nevertheless, according to Frederick Freeman, he was "pre-eminently respected, always fixed in principle, and decisive in action, nevertheless quiet and unobtrusive, a counsellor and leader without ambitious ends in view, of uncompromising integrity and of sound judgment, ...."

Edmund Freeman acted as the agent or lawyer in New England on many occasions for John Beauchamp, one of the "merchant adventurers" who provided the financial backing for the establishment of Plymouth Colony. In a letter written by Beauchamp in 1649 to William Paddy, husband of Edmund's daughter, Alice, quoted in the *Freeman Genealogy* (pp. 23-24), Beauchamp refers to "your father, my brother Freeman" and "my bro. William Freeman". This indicates that Beauchamp most likely was married to one of Edmund Freeman's three sisters. He also indicates that "the wife's mother is in good health and lives with me at Ryegate," a reference to Alice Coles Freeman, Edmund's mother, who died at

Ryegate, Surrey, in February 1651/1652. It was this connection that led to the speculation, prior to the discover of her actual identity, that Edmund's second wife, Elizabeth, was a sister of Beauchamp.

In his will, written June 21, 1682 and proved November 2, 1682, he assigned as executors his son, John, his daughter, Elizabeth Ellis, and his son-in-law, Edward Perry. He gave his land to them, as well as to his other son, Edmund, and his grandson, Thomas Paddy. He referred also to land he had already given to his grandson, Matthias Ellis.

**The end of their lives**

Edmund and his wife were both buried on a hill at the rear of his house under rustic stone monuments, known as "the saddle and pillion", which he selected himself at the time of his wife's death, the oldest burying ground in Sandwich. The graves are now marked by metal plaques on the original farm, located on Tupper Road, just east of Route 6A in Sandwich. An inventory of his estate showed household goods valued at £29-8s, of which by far the most valuable item was a silver basin, worth £8. His land, a few animals, and some tools were valued at £161, making a total of £190, and leaving about £178 after a few debts were paid.

He first married Bennett HODSOLL[18,19,20,21,22], daughter of John HODSOLL & Faith Gratwick BACON, on 16 June 1617 in Cowfold, Sussex, England.

Born in Gravel cum Chesfield, Sussex, England.
Died on 12 April 1630 in Pulborough, Sussex, England.
Event: about 1619 in Billinghurst, Sussex, England. Moved to Billinghurst.

Some authors spell her first name with a single "t". The spelling given in Dawes-Gates has been used. John Hunt's "Ellis and Freeman Notes and Addenda"[23] gives references to the history of the Hodsoll family back into the 1300's.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **2** | i. | Alice (2.1619) (bp. 1619-1651) |
| **3** | ii. | Edmund (2.1620) (bp. 1620-<1704) |
| **4** | iii. | Bennett (2.1622) (bp. 1622-~1633) |
| **5** | iv. | John (2.1622) (ca1622-1719) |
| **6** | v. | Elizabeth (2.1624) (ca1624-~1676) |
| **7** | vi. | Nathaniel (2.1629) (bp. 1629-br. 1629) |

He second married Elizabeth RAYMER[6,15,24,25,26,27,28], on 10 August 1632 in Shipley, Sussex, England.

Born about 1600 in England.
Died on 14 February 1675/1676 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1635. They sailed from Plymouth on the ship *Abigail* to Massachusetts Bay Colony.
Event: in 1635 in Lynn, Essex, Massachusetts. Residence.
Event: in 1637 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. They removed to Plymouth Colony.
Event: in 1638 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They removed to Sandwich with the founding settlers.

From the earliest interest in the genealogy of the Edmund Freeman line in America until 1984, the exact identity of Edmund Freeman's second wife was unclear. Her name was variously given as Bennett, Gravelley, Gurney, Perry, Bennett, and Pope. By 1940, research had shed light on most of the questions about Edmund's identity and that of his first wife, but the identity of Elizabeth, the wife who accompanied him to New England, remained in doubt. He was long thought to have married Elizabeth Beauchamp Perry, a widow, as his second wife. The identification of this wife was based on his close association with the Beauchamp family, whose interests he represented in Plymouth Colony after his arrival in New England.

However, in the early 1980's, the record of the marriage of Edmund Freeman to Elizabeth Raymer was discovered in the parish register of Shipley, Sussex, a town near Pulborough and Billinghurst, and she is now thought to be the Elizabeth who was his second wife and who accompanied him to New England. The credit for providing what is almost undoubtedly her true identity goes to Henry J. Perry, whose 1984 article documents the marriage of "Edmundus ffreiman and Elizabetha Raymer" on August 10, 1632. Nothing whatsoever is known about her birth date or her family. Perry says that it is unlikely that she was a widow, as the parish register probably would have so indicated. A final note of confusion results from citations to an 1895 article in the *NEHG Register,* which mentions an Elizabeth Rayment or

Raymond who came to New England before 1651. However, this woman appears from the will of her father to have come from St. John's in Glaston, Somerset.

They had one child:

**8** i. Mary (2.1636) (ca1636-)

## Second Generation

---

**2. Alice FREEMAN**[27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34] (2.1619).

Baptised on 4 April 1619 in Pulborough, Sussex, England.

Event: in 1635 in Lynn, Essex, Massachusetts. She came to Lynn, Massachusetts from England at age 17 with her parents on the ship *Abigail* of London.

Died on 24 April 1651 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married William PADDY[29,31,33,34,35], on 24 November 1639 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1635 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He arrived on the ship *James*.

Event: about 1652 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He removed from Plymouth to Boston.

Died on 24 August 1658 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

He was a prosperous merchant and left an estate of about £3,000 when he died.

They had the following children:

i. Elizabeth[35].
Born on 12 November 1641 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ii. John[35].
Born on 25 November 1643 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 January 1661/1662 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

iii. Samuel[35].
Born on 1 August 1645 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in Barbados, West Indies. Removed to Barbados.

iv. Mercy[35].
Born about 1646 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

v. Thomas[35].
Born on 6 September 1647 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 February 1690 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

vi. Joseph[35].
Born on 10 September 1649 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 February 1649/1650 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**3. Edmund FREEMAN**[27,28,29,32,34,36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48,49,50,51] (2.1620).

Baptised on 26 November 1620 in Billinghurst, Sussex, England.

Event: in 1635 in Lynn, Essex, Massachusetts. He came to Lynn, Massachusetts from England with his parents on the ship *Abigail* of London.

Event: on 7 March 1645/1646 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Massachusetts. He purchased a piece of property from Gov. William Bradford for £27.

Event: on 29 April 1674 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He deeded land to his daughter, Patience Burges, "in redemption of a pledge made at marriage".

Died before 5 January 1703/1704 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Edmund Freeman was a Deputy to the General Court of Plymouth from the town of Sandwich for seven years beginning in 1669. Savage gives his second wife's name as Margaret Young and the date of their wedding as 13 July 1651. The correct name (Margaret Perry) and date (18 July 1651) are from the *Sandwich Vital Records*.

He died intestate before 5 January 1703/1704, when Ezra Perry was appointed adminstrator of his estate. Final distribution of the estate on 9 June 1705 named Edmund Freeman, Isaac Pope and Alice his wife, Richard Allen of Sandwich, John Fish and Margaret his wife, John Launders and Rachel his wife, Patience Burg, widow, and Ezra Perry and Rebecca his wife.[52,53,54]

He first married Rebecca PRENCE[33,34,44,49,50,51,55,56,57,58], daughter of Thomas PRENCE (2) & Patience BREWSTER, on 22 April 1646 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Born before 22 May 1627 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. The evidence for her birth date is that she was listed in the 1627 division of cattle at Plymouth.

Died before 18 July 1651 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was probably the Reb[ecca Fre]eman who died in childbirth and was buried 23 March, apparently in 1648.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **9** | i. | Patience (2.1647) (~1647-1738) |
| **10** | ii. | Rebecca (2.1650) (ca1649-1738) |

He second married Margaret PERRY[29,34,45,50,51,56,59,60,61], on 18 July 1651 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died after 2 March 1684/1685 and before March 1696/1697 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Probable place of death.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **11** | i. | Margaret (2.1652) (1652-) |
| **12** | ii. | Edmund (2.1655) (1655-1720) |
| **13** | iii. | Alice (2.1658) (1658-~1755) |
| **14** | iv. | Rachel (2.1659) (1659-1709) |
| **15** | v. | Sarah (2.1663) (1663-1733) |
| **16** | vi. | Deborah (2.1665) (1665-) |

**4. Bennett FREEMAN**[29,37,62] (2.1622).

Baptised on 20 January 1621/1622 in Billinghurst, Sussex, England.

Died between 28 November 1633 and 13 January 1633/1634 in Billinghurst, Sussex, England.

**5. Major John FREEMAN**[27,28,29,48,62,63,64,65,66,67,68,69,70,71,72,73,74,75] (2.1622).

Born circa 1622.

Baptised on 28 January 1626/1627 in Billinghurst, Sussex, England.

Event: in 1635 in Lynn, Essex, Massachusetts. He came to Lynn, Massachusetts from England with his parents on the ship *Abigail* of London.

Event: on 5 June 1651 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was made a freeman of Plymouth Colony.

Event: in 1653 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was elected a deputy of the Plymouth Colony Court.

Event: in 1663 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a freeman.

Event: in 1665 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was one of several settlers who were granted land in Mannomoiett which the Plymouth Government had purchased from the local Indian sachem. The land had previously been purchased illegally by William Nickerson and the grantees, were ordered to reimburse him for the amount he had paid.

Event: in 1667-1692 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was appointed as one of the seven Assistants to the Governor of Plymouth Colony (Thomas Prence).

Event: on 25 July 1672 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His father-in-law, Thomas Prence, deeded "sundry tracts" of land in Eastham to him.

Event: in March 1676/1677 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was appointed to handle Eastham's share of a fund raised in Ireland for the relief of those who had suffered impoverishment in the Indian war.

Event: in June 1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a freeman.

Died on 28 October 1719 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried circa 1 November 1719 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[76] Cove cemetery.

John Freeman was frequently mentioned in the public records as "Lieutenant Freeman", then "Captain Freeman", and finally "Major Freeman". While still a resident of Sandwich, he married Mercy Prence, a daughter of Governor Thomas

Prence. A few years later they removed to Eastham along with Prence and the other earliest settlers of that town. He was listed as among the residents of Eastham, Mass. as of May 22, 1655. He became a large landholder there and held a local monopoly on the making of tar, which was critical for sealing wood, such as in barrels.

He was prominent in public affairs, serving as a Deputy from 1654- 1662, Selectman from 1663 to 1673, Assistant (Governor) at Plymouth for several years from 1666, and judge of the Court of Common Pleas beginning in December 1692. For many years he was deacon of the Eastham Church. He also saw military service in the Indian wars. His father's will, dated 21 June 1682, mentioned a bequest of land to him.

A bitter division within the family is revealed by John Freeman's testimony on 3 July 1704, taken by Jonathan Sparrow, Justice of the Peace: "... whereas Major William Bassett of Sandwich writt to me to give him the best information that I could Respecting my brother Edmond ffreeman's condition and estate, I accordingly Gave him the best account I could in writing and whereas I am abused by it, and that it hath been said by my cousin Edmond ffreeman or some of his family that it was a pack of lyes ...."[77]

In his will of 1 June 1716, proved 10 November 1719, he named his son John, executor. He gave his son Edmund all the land and housing where he lived in Eastham, as well as several pieces of land. Also mentioned were sons Nathaniel and John; daughters Mercy Knowles and Hannah Mayo and Patience Paine; grandchildren William Freeman and Lydia Godfree; sons-in-law John Mayo and John Paine; and daughter-in-law Rebecca Freeman, widow of his son Thomas. He gave their freedom to two Negro slaves. The will was contested until an agreement was reached among the heirs on 27 January 1719/1720. The agreement clearly identifies all of the living children of John Freeman and their spouses. The *Freeman Genealogy, Dawes-Gates, Mayflower Increasings*, and *Mayflower Families in Progress - William Brewster* all provide details of the provisions of his will.

He married Mercy PRENCE[46,50,52,55,71,75,78,79], daughter of Thomas PRENCE (2) & Patience BREWSTER, on 13 February 1649/1650 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born before 28 September 1631 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Based on her death date and age given on her tombstone.

Died on 28 September 1711 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried circa 1 October 1711 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[76] Cove cemetery.

Her parentage was determined from her father's will, which mentioned a daughter Marcye.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **17** | i. | John (2.1650) (1651-) |
| **18** | ii. | John (2.1651) (1651-1721) |
| **19** | iii. | Thomas (2.1653) (1653-1716) |
| **20** | iv. | Patience (2.1655) (~1667-1745) |
| **21** | v. | Edmund (2.1657) (1657-<1718) |
| **22** | vi. | Mercy (2.1659) (1659-1744) |
| **23** | vii. | William (2.1660) (~1660-<1687) |
| **24** | viii. | Hannah (2.1664) (ca1664-1744) |
| **25** | ix. | Prence (2.1666) (1666-) |
| **26** | x. | Nathaniel (2.1669) (1669-1760) |
| **27** | xi. | Bennett (2.1671) (1671-1716) |

**6. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[27,28,29,32,37,80,81] (2.1624).

Born circa 1624 in Billinghurst, Sussex, England.

Baptised on 11 April 1624 in Billinghurst, Sussex, England.

Event: in 1635 in Lynn, Essex, Massachusetts. She came to Lynn, Massachusetts from England with her parents on the ship *Abigail* of London.

Died about 14 February 1676.

*The Freemans - The Eastham Branch of the Sandwich Family - Major John Freeman* gives her birth year as 1623 and her death date as 14 February 1672, aged 76 (p. 808). According to *Edmond Freeman of Sandwich, Mass., and His Family*

(p. 109), she was an original proprietor of Rochester, Mass. ("He (Joseph Burges) was an original proprietor of ... Rochester along with his wife's aunt Elizabeth (Freeman) Ellis, ....")

She married John ELLIS[29,72,82], about 1647.

Event: on 4 June 1645 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[83] The General Court of Plymouth Colony sentenced "John Ellis, of Sandwich, for abusing himself with his now wife by committing uncleanness with her before marriage, is censured to be whipped at public post, and Elizabeth, his wife, to stand by whilst execution of the sentence is performed.".

Died about 1677 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Bennet[84].
Born on 27 February 1649/1650 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Mordecai[84].
Born on 24 March 1650/1651 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 February 1709/1710 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Joel[84] (1).
Born on 20 March 1654/1655 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Matthias[85].
Born on 2 June 1657 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 24 February 1678 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His grandfather, Edmund Freeman (2.1596), deeded a portion of his land to him "for love and affection".
Died on 21 August 1748 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He was one of the inheritors of the original estate of Edmund Freeman at Sandwich.[48]

**7. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[20,29,81,86] (2.1629).

Baptised on 2 September 1629 in Billinghurst, Sussex, England.
Buried on 12 September 1629 in Pulborough, Sussex, England.

**8. Mary FREEMAN**[6,32,87,88,89,90,91,92,93] (2.1636).

Born circa 1636.

In his will of 2 November 1682, Edmund Freeman wrote that "two of three parts [of my said westward and northward lands] I do give unto my son Edward Perry." The latter married, about 1653, a woman named Mary, whose identity resulted in a running controversy among genealogists since Frederick Freeman. In his *Freeman Genealogy*, the latter asserted that Edmund Freeman and his wife Elizabeth were the parents of a daughter Mary, whose birthplace and date were not given. He also attributed several others, later shown to be Edmund's children by his first wife, Bennett Hodsoll, to Elizabeth. It is now known that the date of Edmund Freeman's marriage to Elizabeth Raymer was 10 August 1632 and no records of any children born to Edmund Freeman between 1632 and his departure for New England in 1635 have been found.

There have been numerous other published theories about Mary's identity and Edward Perry's relationship to Edmund Freeman. In the *Dawes-Gates Genealogy*, Mary Ferris suggested that Elizabeth Freeman was a widow Perry who had a son named Edward. In this case Edward Perry would have been Edmund Freeman's step-son. The fact that there was no Edward Perry among the passengers on the Abigail when Edmund and Elizabeth Freeman and their children came to New England makes this identity of Edward Perry seem very unlikely.

Lydia Brownson and MacLean McLean, in their article on "Ezra Perry of Sandwich, Mass.," argued that any other Perry children of Elizabeth would also have become step-children of Edmund, but no such children were mentioned in the will.

N. Grier Parke and Donald Jacobus, writing in the *Ackley-Bosworth Genealogy*, pointed out that Edward Perry's son Benjamin named a son Freeman Perry. It would have been difficult to explain this in the absence of a blood relationship, such as Benjamin's mother having been a Freeman. Parke and Jacobus favored the theory that Edmund and Elizabeth Freeman had a daughter Mary within a short time after their arrival in New England and that it was she who married

Edward Perry about 1653. It is quite possible that there was a period before any careful recording of vital records was initiated.

An intriguing theory was published in 1984 by Henry Perry, author of the article "Elizabeth (Who?) Freeman ....". Perry presents the case that Thomas Freeman, who sailed for New England on the same ship with Edmund Freeman, was the son of Edmund's brother, William. He further theorizes that Thomas died, probably of smallpox, during the crossing, and that Edmund adopted or otherwise took into his own family Thomas's daughter Mary, who is known to have been baptized 16 April 1630 in Pulborough, Sussex. If Edmund did adopt the child, this would explain how he could have referred to her later husband, Edward Perry as his son.

There are some serious problems with this theory, however. William Freeman, brother of Edmund, was born about 1598 according to Brainard. He probably would not have married before 1618. The will of John Hodsoll, written in August 1617, discussed by Parke and Jacobus (p. 25) mentioned his daughter Christian, who was single as of that date. Christian Hodsoll, sister of Edmund Freeman's wife, Bennett Hodsoll, married William Freeman, certainly in or after 1618 and probably before 1624. Assuming the earliest date, if they had a son, Thomas even by 1619, Thomas would not have been likely to have fathered a daughter, Mary, by 1635, the year of the Abigail's crossing. Moreover, the ship's manifest of the Abigail shows the age of the Thomas Freeman who was aboard as 24, indicating a birth date of about 1611.

There is also no direct evidence of any child named Mary Freeman on board the Abigail. The ship's manifest did include a Maria Freeman, age 50, whose identity has puzzled genealogists. Perry thought that the age given was a clerical error and that "5" was really intended, which, in 1635, would give a 1630 birth date for Mary, daughter of Thomas. However, an examination of the Abigail's passenger list, copied from the English archives by Hotten, shows that the entry for Maria, age 50, goes with a separate party, that of John Freeman, who had no apparent relationship to Edmund Freeman.

In sum, the relationship of Edward Perry to Edmund Freeman has not been proven. It seems most likely that Edmund did have a daughter Mary, born after his arrival in Massachusetts Bay Colony. Only the discovery of as yet unfound records could settle the issue. I have included a Mary Freeman, born 1636 in this genealogy with this caveat.

She married Edward PERRY[87,90,91,93,94,95] (1), about 1653.
Died on 16 February 1695 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Edward Perry first appeared in the records of Sandwich, Plymouth Colony, in November 1652. His relationship, if any, to other Perrys in Sandwich has not been determined with certainty. Henry Perry presents research that shows that the Perry family of Sandwich, Massachusetts, originated in Petworth, Sussex, and may well have been acquainted with Edmund Freeman, who lived in nearby Pulborough and Billinghurst. There was an Edward Perry who married Sarah Rader on 10 October 1624 at Petworth, probably the same Edward Perry baptized there on 13 April 1596. An Edward Perry, gentleman, was buried there on 28 July 1630. It appears that Sarah Perry, a woman of some wealth, may have taken in five children, possibly those of her husband's brother, and brought them with her to New England. One of these may have been the Edward Perry who married Mary Freeman in ca. 1653 at Sandwich.

The birth dates of all of the children except Samuel were suggested in the article by Rosemary Canfield. Samuel's birth date was given exactly in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

They had the following children:

i. Dorcas[96].
Born circa 1661 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. assumed birthplace.
Died on 16 January 1746.

ii. Mary[96] (1).
Born in probably 1663 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1728 or later.

iii. Deborah[97] (1).
Born probably about 1665 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1724.

iv. Samuel[96,98,99,100] (1).
Born on 2 March 1665/1666 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 2 July 1716.
He first married Esther TABOR[99,100], on 23 October 1689 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1689 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of her marriage.

v. Sarah[96] (1).
Born in probably 1669 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Peace[97,96].
Born circa 1671 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 November 1740 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island.
She married John MULFORD[97], on 20 October 1697.

vii. Edward[97] (2).
Born in probably 1673 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died between 1719 and 1728.

viii. Rest[97].
Born circa 1675 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 29 November 1709.
She married Jacob MOTTE[97], on 20 November 1705.
Event: in 1705 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island. Residence at the time of his marriage.

ix. Benjamin[97,96].
Born in probably 1677 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Her marriage to Edward Perry is thought to have been about 1653, at the time when "Thomas Tupper was presented [at the court] for neglect to marry [in his role as magistrate] Edward Perry". The trouble was that Perry, having his sympathies with "the people called Quakers", declined the services of either clergyman or magistrate. The Quaker custom was that the couple were married by virtue of making a public declaration before the meeting. For the offense of refusing an official ceremony and persisting in this refusal, Edward Perry was presented several times. Finally, for rejecting the official services of the Governor, who as a near relative of both parties the Court had requested to conduct the marriage, he was punished by being fined.

## Third Generation

---

**9. Patience FREEMAN**[42,51,101] (2.1647).
Born about 1647 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 29 April 1674 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her father, Edmond Freeman, deeded land to her "in redemption of a pledge made at marriage".
Died on 16 April 1738.

She was not listed in either the *Freeman Genealogy* or Savage's *Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*. Frederick Freeman said that her sister, Rebecca, was the only child of Edmond Freeman and Rebecca Prence. However, McLean's article, *Edmond Freeman of Sandwich, Mass., and His Family*, gives conclusive evidence of her existence and marriage based on the probate of her father's will. Further, on 29 April 1674, Edmund Freeman, Jr. of Sandwich deeded six acres of land "unto my son Joseph Burge & my daughter Patience the wife of Joseph Burge ...."[53] The deed was acknowledged on 2 March 1684/1685 by Edmund Freeman with his second wife, Margaret, releasing her dower rights.

She married Joseph BURGE[51,102] (1), son of Thomas BURGES & Dorothy [..], about 1667 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born about 1642 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died in August 1695 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He was an original proprietor of Rochester

They had the following children:

i. Rebecca[51].
Born on 17 January 1667 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Dorothy[51].
Born on 12 November 1670 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Joseph[51] (2).
Born on 18 November 1673 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 5 August 1695 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Benjamin[51].
Born on 5 May 1681 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Ichabod[51].

**10. Rebecca FREEMAN**[36,51,57,59,103,104] (2.1650).
Born circa 1649 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Roser gives her birth as circa 1650.
Died on 16 April 1738 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Roser gives her death as after 9 June 1705.

Proof of her marriage and parenthood is found in a deed of 30 March 1732, in which Rebecca Perry, widow of Ezra, deeded land to son Ezra Perry and daughter Patience Perry which she owned by inheritance from her grandfather, Thomas Prence. Further proof of her marriage is based on the appointment of Ezra Perry as administrator of the estate of Edmund Freeman (2.1620) and an inheritance received by Ezra and Rebecca Perry from the estate.[105]

She married Ezra PERRY[51,106,107,108] (2), son of Ezra PERRY (1) & Elizabeth BURGE, circa 1672 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 11 February 1652/1653 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 January 1729/1730 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was one of the pioneer settlers of North Sandwich, now Bournedale, Massachusetts. In his will of 21 October 1728, proved 10 February 1729/1730, he gave his wife Rebecca the use and improvement of his real and personal estate until death or a second marriage. He also mentioned his sons Ebenezer, Ezra, and Samuel; daughters Mary, Hannah, Freelove, and Patience; and grandchildren Samuel and Edward Muxham and three children of his daughter Rebecca and her husband, Jonathan Washburne. Two separate inventories of his estate, one at Barnstable and one at Plymouth, totalled £1,060.[109]

They had the following children:

i. Ebenezer[51,110] (1).
Born on 18 November 1673 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Mary[51,110,111] (2).
Born on 21 December 1675 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Ezra[51,108,110] (3).
Born on 2 February 1679/1680 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He married Bethia TUPPER[108], about 1707.

iv. Hannah[51,108,110].
Born on 10 September 1681 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Edmund[51,108,110].
Born on 20 October 1683 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Freelove[51,108,110].
Born on 28 November 1685 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 30 March 1732/1733.

vii. Samuel[51,108,110] (2).
Born on 20 March 1687/1688 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Rebecca[51,108,110].
Born on 2 October 1689 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Jonathan WASHBURNE[108], on 27 December 1711.
Residence in 1711 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts. At the time of his marriage.

ix. Patience[51,108,110].
Born on 2 February 1691/1692 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**11. Margaret FREEMAN**[51,59,112,113] (2.1652).
Born on 2 October 1652 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married John FISH[59], about 1678 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 13 April 1651 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 March 1729/1730 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**12. Edmund FREEMAN**[36,48,51,59,111,114,115,116] (2.1655).
Born on 5 October 1655 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 13 May 1720 in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He made his will.
Died on 18 May 1720 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 23 May 1720 in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His will was proved. It mentions his wife, Sarah, two daughters, and seven sons, with the oldest, Edmund, receiving a double portion. Among the bequests were lands in Connecticut Colony.

*Vital Records of Sandwich, Massachusetts to 1885* shows two entries, one for Edmond Freeman III, born October 5, 1655, the first in order of Edmond Freeman, Jr.'s children, and one with an unclear date which appears to be October 5, 1668, which would place him last in order of the children. Since October 5 is the birth date for both, it is probable that the later entry is an error or a later addition.

He was through the greater portion of his life a resident of Sandwich, where all his children were born and settled. Late in life he removed to Yarmouth, in the part of the town since known as Dennis and later North Dennis. His residence there was for a short time and came about through an exchange of property with another family. In 1702 he and John Nye visited and purchased a thousand acres of land in Windham, Connecticut, in the part now known as Mansfield. The Indian name of the tract purchased was Nawbesetuck. Although he did not go to live there, his son, Edmund, did.

He married Sarah [..][21,36,59,98,108,115,117] (1), in 1682 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born about 1662.
Event: on 15 June 1720 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was appointed administrator of the estate of her deceased husband, Edmund, under an agreement among the heirs.
Died on 12 November 1742 in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Her birth year is calculated from her death date and age on her gravestone. Frederick Freeman gave her name as Skiffe. According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, she was 90 when she died, which would put her birth year at 1652. Whether her surname was Skiffe is doubtful:

> *"Note that Frederick Freeman did not claim to have proof [that Edmund's wife was Sarah Skiffe]. The grandson Skiff could have been named for his mother's side of the family, Keziah Pressbury being thought to be the daughter of Deborah Skiff. The only known Skiff family in the vicinity was James Skiff, and his ten children, b. 1638-1658, are all accounted for. The sons did not have any daughters old enough to have married Edmund Freeman. The dates that Frederick Freeman gave also do not make sense. If Sarah was ninety when she died, then she had her last child when she was fifty-four."* (Personal communication from Marilyn Roth, October 2000)

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **28** | i. | Edmund (2.1683) (1683-1766) |
| **29** | ii. | Benjamin (2.1686) (1686-1773) |
| **30** | iii. | Mary (2.1688) (1688-1734) |
| **31** | iv. | John (2.1693) (1693-1762) |
| **32** | v. | Thomas (2.1696) (1696-) |
| **33** | vi. | Joseph (2.1698) (1698-1790) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **34** | vii. | William (2.1700) (1700-1786) |
| **35** | viii. | Sarah (2.1703) (1703-1786) |
| **36** | ix. | Isaac (2.1706) (1706-1766) |

**13. Alice FREEMAN**[36,51,59,118,119,120,121,122] (2.1658).
Born on 29 March 1658 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1755.

She married Isaac POPE[123], son of Thomas POPE, before 1687.
Born in 1664.

Sandwich vital records give her name as "Eales" at her birth. The *Supplement to New England Marriages Prior to 1700*, published in 1991, indicates that she married Isaac Pope at Dartmouth, Mass., citing the article "Edmond Freeman of Sandwich, Mass., and His Family". However, the location is not given in this article, nor does the marriage appear in the Dartmouth vital records.

**14. Rachel FREEMAN**[36,51,59,111,121,124,125] (2.1659).
Born on 4 September 1659 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 October 1709 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Sandwich, Mass., Vital Records* do not show the last digit of her birth year. George Bowman, longtime editor of *Mayflower Descendant*, speculated that it was 1653, but later information puts it at 1659

She married John LANDERS[125,126] (1), son of Thomas LANDERS (1), about 1686.
Born on 2 January 1653/1654 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 April 1737 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Alice[126].
Born on 15 April 1687 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Richard[126] (2).
Born on 6 March 1688/1689 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Deborah[126].
Born on 19 October 1691 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. John[126] (2).
Born on 9 April 1694 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Margaret[126].
Born on 30 August 1697 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Ebenezer[126].
Born on 13 March 1699/1700 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**15. Sarah FREEMAN**[36,51,59,111,121,127,128,129] (2.1663).
Born on 6 February 1662/1663 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1682 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[130] She was probably the Sarah Freeman who was the "English gerle" who was raped by an Indian known as Sam. Sam admitted the act and the court that tried him, referring to his "incapasity to know the horibleness of the wickednes of this abominable act" did not sentence him to death, as the law prescribed, but to be whipped and then deported to the West Indies.
Died on 9 February 1732/1733 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, there is a discrepancy between the Falmouth records, which say that Sarah Freeman and Richard Landers were married January 18, 1697, and the Sandwich records, which say that they were married 6 January 1695/1696. Brownson and McLean, in their article on the descendants of Thomas Landers of Sandwich, give the 1695/1696 date and say that Frederick Freeman confused this Sarah Freeman with Sarah Skiffe, wife of another Edmond Freeman, and had her place of death incorrectly as Sandwich instead of Falmouth, Mass. Frederick Freeman speculates that Sarah Freeman's mother was a Skeffe, but there does not appear to be any supporting evidence;

the Sarah Freeman whose mother was thought by some to have been Sarah Skeffe was not born until 1703 (for a discussion of this latter question, see Edmond Freeman (2.1655)).

She married Richard LANDERS[127,129,131] (1), son of Thomas LANDERS (1), on 6 January 1695/1696 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born about 1660 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1730 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a member of the Quaker meeting.
Died about 11 July 1750 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Abigail[131].
Born on 20 November 1698 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Amos[131].
Born on 5 June 1699 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. John[131] (3).
Born on 18 July 1700 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Sarah[131].
Born on 2 July 1702 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Recompense[131].
Born on 7 September 1704 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**16. Deborah FREEMAN**[36,51,59,111,121,132,133] (2.1665).
Born on 9 August 1665 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Thomas LANDERS[131,133] (2), son of Thomas LANDERS (1), about 1686 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born about 1658 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 February 1730/1731 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Nathan[131].
Born on 20 August 1687 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Joseph[131].
Born on 14 February 1688/1689 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Benjamin[131].
Born on 13 October 1692 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Anna[131].
Born on 5 March 1695 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Ebenezer[131] (2).
Born on 17 September 1699 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**17. John FREEMAN**[75,78,134] (2.1650).
Born on 2 February 1650/1651 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Died in infancy.

**18. John FREEMAN**[68,78,135,136,137,138,139,140,141,142,143,144] (2.1651).
Born in December 1651 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in June 1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a freeman.
Event: on 2 April 1721 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His will was proved.
Died on 27 July 1721 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in July 1721 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burial Ground.

He was listed as among the residents of Eastham, Mass. as of 1675. There was a John Freeman in Eastham in 1695, but "The Freemans - The Eastham Branch of the Sandwich Family - Major John Freeman" (p. 806) says that he went to Harwich (now Brewster) about 1675. According to this source and the *Freeman Genealogy*, he was one of the founders of the first church at Harwich on 17 October 1700. The area where he resided is now in the town of Brewster.

No record exists of his second marriage. However, on 21 February 1704/1705, "Phebe and Edmond Freeman and Mercy and John Freeman, Jr. acknowledged receipt of our mother Mercy Freeman the now wife of Mr. John Freeman of Harwich, who was sometimes Since the Wife of hour Honoured Father Elkanah Watson, deceased ..."[145]

His will of 22 April 1721, proved 10 August 1721, mentioned "my wife Mercy; sons John, Nathaniel, and Benjamin; my daughters Sarah Snow, Patience Crosby, Susanna Mayo, and Elizabeth Freeman; the children of my daughter Mercy Foster, deceased; the male children of my daughter Mary Berry, deceased", and a "daugther of Berry, Sarah Gray; and a son of Edward Gray, late of Yarmouth, deceased". The will designates "the lot originally belonging to my brother Thomas and myself, and now one-half in possession of Joseph, as my sons John, Nathaniel, and Benjamin have divided it"; also "land that was Jonathan's deceased, now in possession of Hatsuld"; and "lands which I hold in partnership with Micaijah Snow and John King". It also mentions "Mrs. Rebecca Freeman, widow of my brother Thomas deceased".

An example of the sniping among 19th century genealogists appears in the section of the *Freeman Genealogy* concerning this John Freeman and his second wife, Mercy Hedge? Watson. Frederick Freeman writes: "Mr. Savage savagely remarks in relation to the widow Mercy, 'tradition exults in saying that three of her daughters [by her first marriage to Elkanah Watson] married three of Mr. F.'s sons [by his first marriage to Sarah Merrick].' It is proper, therefore, to state here, that Mr. Savage is not strictly correct, and might on review have found occasion to add additional corrections to his already profusely and perplexingly erratаed genealogical work. There was, however, some foundation for his disingenuous sarcasm: Capt. Watson had by his wife Mercy, who was a Bradford, four children; viz. John 1678, Phebe 1681, Mercy 1685, and Mary 1688. One of the daughters married a son of Thomas Freeman, and the two other daughters married sons of John Freeman."

He first married Sarah MERRICK[21,110,135,146,147,148,149] (1), daughter of William MERRICK (1), on 18 December 1672 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. "The Freemans .." gives his first wife's name as Sarah Myrick.

Born on 1 August 1654 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 April 1696 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **37** | i. | John (2.1674) (1674-<1678) |
| **38** | ii. | Sarah (2.1676) (1676-1739) |
| **39** | iii. | John (2.1678) (1678-~1747) |
| **40** | iv. | Rebecca (2.1681) (1681-<1721) |
| **41** | v. | Nathaniel (2.1683) (1683-1735) |
| **42** | vi. | Benjamin (2.1685) (1685-1758) |
| **43** | vii. | Mercy (2.1687) (1687-1720) |
| **44** | viii. | Patience (2.1688) (~1688-1732) |
| **45** | ix. | Susannah (2.1690) (~1690-) |
| **46** | x. | Mary (2.1693) (~1693-1719) |

He second married Mercy [HEDGE?][21,134,146,150,151,152,153,154,155] (1), about 1697.

Born circa 1658.
Died on 27 September 1721 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 4 October 1721 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Nathaniel Freeman, her stepson, was appointed administrator of her estate.
Buried circa 27 September 1721 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

The *Freeman Genealogy* states that this woman may have been born Mercy Hedge(s). However, George Bowman, in "John Freeman of Eastham and Harwich: His Wives, His Children, His Will and His Widow's Estate", p. 101, notes errors and unsubstantiated facts published earlier in the Watson Genealogy (*NEHGR* v. 18, 1864, p. 365 and in *Freeman Genealogy*. He says that there is no doubt that John Freeman married Mercy Watson, the widow of Elkanah Watson, but that there is no proof that this woman was born Mercy Hedge(s). *Freeman Genealogy* and Torrey say she was the widow of Elkanah Watson and her maiden name may have been Hedge. *The Great Migration Begins* repeats Bowman's findings. Possibly confusing matters even further, John Freeman's son John, who was born in 1678, married Mercy Watson, daughter of Elkanah and Mercy Watson, who became his step-sister after her mother was widowed and married

John Freeman (2.1651).

Mercy Freeman died shortly after her husband. Administration of her estate was granted to Nathaniel Freeman. The estate was valued at £99.[145]

They had one child:

**47** i. Elizabeth (2.1698) (1698->1770)

Frederick Freeman states that he had no issue by his second wife

**19. Deacon Thomas FREEMAN**[75,78,136,156,157,158,159,160,161,162,163] (2.1653).

Born in September 1653 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 October 1700 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was one of eight founders of the First Church in Harwich.
Event: on 28 November 1700 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was elected Deacon of the Harwich Church.
Died on 9 February 1715/1716 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in February 1715/1716 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burial Ground.

He was listed among the residents of Eastham, Mass. in 1675 and 1695. About 1700 he settled in the part of Harwich that is now Brewster and was one of the founders of the First Church of Harwich on 17 October 1700. For many years he was Town Clerk, Treasurer, and Selectman of Harwich. The births of all of their children are on record in both Harwich and Eastham, except for Rebecca, who is listed only at Harwich. His will of 4 February 1715/1716, proved 20 April 1716, mentioned "wife Rebecca; sons Thomas, Edmund, Joseph, Prince, Hatsuld; and daughters Mercy and Rebecca. The other children had died before their father. His eldest son, Thomas, was executor of the will, but died the following year.

He married Rebecca SPARROW[154,156,164,165,166,167,168,169,170,171,172], daughter of Captain Jonathan SPARROW & Rebecca BANGS, on 31 December 1673 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 30 October 1655 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 February 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster cemetery gravestone.
Event: on 18 March 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her will was proved.

Harwich vital records show her name as Rebeckah in the marriage record. Her will of 13 June 1729, proved 18 March 1740, mentions "sons Edmund and Hatsuld; son-in-law Paul Sears; and daughters Mary Sears and Rebecca Wing". The inventory of her estate, dated 29 September 1741, showed that son-in-law Paul Sears had died and Edmund Freeman was the surviving executor.[173]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **48** | i. | Mercy (2.1674) (1674-1747) |
| **49** | ii. | Thomas (2.1676) (1676-1717) |
| **50** | iii. | Jonathan (2.1678) (1678-1714) |
| **51** | iv. | Edmund (2.1680) (1680-1746) |
| **52** | v. | Joseph (2.1683) (1683->1756) |
| **53** | vi. | Joshua (2.1685) (1685-<1716) |
| **54** | vii. | Hannah (2.1687) (1687-1707) |
| **55** | viii. | Prence (2.1690) (1690-1769) |
| **56** | ix. | Hatsuld (2.1691) (1691-1773) |
| **57** | x. | Rebecca (2.1694) (1694-) |

**20. Patience FREEMAN**[78,134,154,174,175,176,177,178] (2.1655).

Born about 1667 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth year as about 1655. The year given here is proven by the will of her father.
Event: on 27 January 1712/1713. She was named administrator of her deceased husband's estate.
Died on 15 February 1745.

Her parentage is proven by the will of her father, which named his daughter, Patience Paine, and the agreement of his

heirs which was signed by Patience Paine.[179]

She married Samuel PAINE[134,174,176,179,180,181] (1), son of Thomas PAINE (1) & Mary SNOW (1), on 31 January 1682/1683 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born circa 1652 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Probable birthplace.
Died on 13 October 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He died intestate. Administration of his estate was granted to his widow, Patience Paine on 27 January 1712/1713. Division of the estate was made to widow Patience; sons Ebenezer, Joshua, Isaac, and Seth; and daughters Mercy and Mary Paine.[182]

They had the following children:

i. Samuel[183,182] (2).
Born on 30 October 1683 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 October 1706 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his death date as 13 October 1712.
He was a prominent citizen and a selectman for several years.

ii. Mercy[183,182] (1).
Born on 5 August 1686 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Nathaniel[183,182] (1).
Born on 9 July 1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 March 1706/1707 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Ebenezer[184,185,182].
Born on 17 June 1692 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1733.
He was the oldest surviving son at the time of his father's death, and received a double portion of the estate. He was lost at sea in 1733 while whaling on Nantucket Shoals.
He married Hannah HOPKINS[184], daughter of Joshua HOPKINS (1), on 13 December 1721.
Born on 25 March 1700.
Died on 24 October 1793 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Joshua[183,182].
Born on 20 May 1696 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Isaac[183,182].
Born on 3 January 1698/1699 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 7 December 1762 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Probable place of death.

vii. Mary[183,182] (4).
Born on 24 February 1703/1704 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Seth[183,182] (1).
Born on 5 October 1706 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 March 1722/1723 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Elizabeth[182] (2).
Born on 11 June 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 23 January 1712/1713 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**21. Lieutenant Edmund FREEMAN**[21,75,135,136,140,186,187,188,189,190] (2.1657).
Born in June 1657 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in June 1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as a freeman.
Died before 25 February 1717/1718 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried ca. February 1717/1718 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[76,173] Cove cemetery.

He was listed among the residents of Eastham, Mass. in 1675 and 1695. He was called "Lieut. Edmond Freeman" (as was his son). He lived in a part of Eastham called "Tonsitt", now in Orleans. He was a man of distinction and served for many years as a selectman of Eastham.

The *Freeman Genealogy* and Parke and Jacobus both give his death date as 10 December 1717. His gravestone gives the date of his death as 11 February 1718/1719, but this date is one year after administrators were appointed for his estate. On 25 February 1717/1718 letters of administration of his estate were granted to his widow, Sarah, and his eldest son, Isaac. In the final settlement of 12 February 1718/1719, the names of sons Isaac, Ebenezer, and Edmund; and daughters Ruth Doane, Sarah Higgins, Mary Hinckley, Experience Gross, Mercy Cobb, Thankful Snow, Elizabeth Pepper, Hannah Remick, and Rachel Freeman appear.[191]

He first married Ruth MERRICK[21,135,173,192], daughter of William MERRICK (1), in January 1677/1678 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 15 May 1652 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before December 1686 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had one child:

**58** i. Ruth (2.1680) (~1680-1728)

At the time that *Freeman Genealogy* was published, Frederick Freeman could only conjecture that Ruth Merrick was Edmond Freeman's first wife, but later records, such as *Dawes-Gates* are more definite. The will of William Merrick mentions his granddaughter Ruth Freeman, whose mother would have been Merrick's daughter.

He second married Sarah MAYO[21,75,134,193,194], daughter of Samuel MAYO (1) & Tamsen LUMPKIN, about 1681 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 19 December 1660 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[191,194]
Event: on 5 March 1745 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. In her will of 26 March 1736/1737, proved 5 March 1745/1746, she named her sons Ebenezer and Edmund; the four children of her son Isaac, deceased; and her six daughters, Sarah Higgins, Mary Hinkley, Thankful Snow, Mercy Cobb, Hannah Remick, and Rachel Gray. Her son Edmund Freeman was named executor.
Died between 26 March 1736/1737 and 5 March 1745/1746 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

**59** i. Sarah (2.1685) (ca1681-1744)
**60** ii. Isaac (2.1689) (<1688-1732)
**61** iii. Ebenezer (2.1690) (>1688-1760)
**62** iv. Mary (2.1687) (1687-)
**63** v. Experience (2.1691) (~1691-~1718)
**64** vi. Mercy (2.1693) (>1692-1759)
**65** vii. Thankful (2.1695) (~1695-)
**66** viii. Elizabeth (2.1697) (~1697-~1718)
**67** ix. Hannah (2.1698) (>1697-1751)
**68** x. Edmond (2.1702) (~1702-1782)
**69** xi. Rachel (2.1709) (ca1704->1765)

Proof of Edmond Freeman's second marriage is found in the will of John Sunderland, second husband of Sarah Mayo's mother, in which he calls Sarah Freeman the daughter of his wife.[194]

**22. Mercy FREEMAN**[78,134,136,195,196,197,198,199] (2.1659).

Born in July 1659 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1744 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Gravestone.

Her will, dated 5 September 1739, proved 17 April 1745, mentioned her sons Samuel, Richard, John, Cornelius, Amos, and James Knowles, and her grandchildren through her deceased son Nathaniel Knowles. She also named her three daughters, Rebecca Withrell, Mercy Rich, and Ruth Avery, and granddaughters Rebecca Knowles, Ruth Rich, and Mercy Godfree..[200,201]

Other dates have been given for her death. *The Freemans - The Eastham Branch of the Sandwich Family - Major John*

*Freeman* says she died in 1744, while *Prence Freeman of East Hampton, Connecticut* says she died 19 June 1737. Based on the date of her will, the latter obviously was wrong.

She married Captain Samuel KNOWLES[134,195,197,202,203,204] (1), son of Richard KNOWLES (1), in December 1679 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 17 September 1651 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 19 June 1737 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was deacon of the Eastham Church and some time selectman and representative from Eastham. In his will of 1 June 1732, proved 7 July 1737, he left to his wife, Mercy, the estate set to her from the estate of "her honoured father Major John Freeman."[201]

They had the following children:

i. James[202,205].
Born on 13 August 1680 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Mercy[202,205] (1).
Born on 13 September 1681 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Samuel[205,206,207] (2).
Born on 15 January 1682 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 January 1750.
Buried circa 1 February 1750 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Granary Burying Ground.
He first married Bethia BROWN[207].
He second married Hannah FREEMAN (179) [208,209,210,211,212] (2.1719), daughter of Prence FREEMAN (55) (2.1690) & Mary DOANE (1), on 16 October 1735 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 31 May 1719 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Frederick Freeman, at p. 343, says that he cannot identify the Hannah Freeman who married Samuel Knowles, as listed in the Harwich vital records. He suggests that this Hannah Freeman "perhaps" married Theophilus Mayo. However, Viva Freeman, in *Freeman Families of Nova Scotia*, showed that Samuel Knowles married Hannah Freeman daughter of Prence and Mary Doane Freeman.

iv. Nathaniel[202,205] (1).
Born on 15 May 1686 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Richard[202,205] (2).
Born in July 1688 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Rebecca[202,205] (1).
Born in March 1690 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. John[202,205].
Born in April 1692 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Ruth[202,205] (1).
Born in November 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Cornelius[202,205,213] (1).
Born in October 1695 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He second married Elizabeth REMICK (1), daughter of Abraham REMICK (1) & Elizabeth FREEMAN (1.1671).
Born on 12 September 1700 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

x. Amos[202,205].
Born in 1702 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 December 1788 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**23. William FREEMAN**[68,214,215,216,217,218,219,220] (2.1660).
Born about 1660 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1686 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Settled in Eastham.
Died before 31 May 1687 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 27 April 1696 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Thomas Freeman and John Sparrow were appointed guardians to William and Lydia Freeman, children of the deceased William Freeman.

He is clearly identified as a son of John Freeman (2.1627) by a reference to "grandchildren William and Lydia Godfrey" in John Freeman's will. Jonathan Sparrow of Eastham mentions in his will a daughter, Lydia, and "my two grandchildren, William Freeman and Lydia Godfrey". This is the proof of the marriage of William Freeman and Lydia Sparrow.

According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, tradition says that William Freeman conceived a settlement at Portanumqut, Pleasant Bay, in Harwich. He erected a house there, but his wife did not like the locality and the frame was taken down and removed to another place.

William Freeman died intestate, probably in 1686 or the spring of 1687, as his widow, Lydia, took out letters of administration on the estate on 31 May 1687. The inventory of his estate was valued at £89-8s-6d. Under the settlement of the estate, dated 27 April 1696, Lydia Freeman received one third of the residue after the debts were paid, son William received £6, and daughter Lydia received £3. William Freeman's brother Thomas and Lydia's brother, John Sparrow, were named guardians of the two children.[221] Lydia Sparrow Freeman remarried to Richard Godfrey after William Freeman's death.

He married Lydia SPARROW[168,222,223,224,225,226], daughter of Captain Jonathan SPARROW & Rebecca BANGS, circa 1684.

Born after 19 November 1660 and before September 1664.
Died after 16 March 1708/1709.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **70** | i. | Lydia (2.1685) (~1685->1716) |
| **71** | ii. | William (2.1686) (1686-1772) |

**24. Hannah FREEMAN**[75,78,.134,136,227,228,229] (2.1664).

Born circa 1664 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Based on her death date and age at death.
Event: on 27 March 1743. Her will was proved.
Died on 15 February 1743/1744 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Her parentage is based on the will of Major John Freeman, who mentioned his daughter Hannah Mayo and son[-in-law] John Mayo, and the agreement of the heirs, signed by both Hannah and John Mayo. The *Freeman Genealogy* shows her as fifth in the line of eleven children of John Freeman, which would place her birth date in 1655 or 1656. The date used is from *Dawes-Gates*. Her will of 15 January 1740, proved 21 March 1743, mentions sons Samuel, John, and Joseph Mayo; daughters Hannah Hopkins, Mercy Hopkins, Rebecca Paine, Mary Hopkins, and Elizabeth Nickerson. Her death date is from her tombstone, as recorded in *Freeman Genealogy*.

She married John MAYO[134,230] (2), son of Samuel MAYO (1) & Tamsen LUMPKIN, on 14 April 1681 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[231]

Born in 1655/1656 in Oyster Bay, Nassau, Long Island, New York. Probable place.
Died on 1 February 1725/1726 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date and place as 15 December 1652 in Hingham, Massachusetts and his father as Reverend John Mayo.

They had the following children:

i. Hannah[179,230] (1).
Born on 8 January 1681/1682 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ii. Samuel[179,23] (2).
Born on 16 July 1684 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iii. Mercy[179,23] (1).
Born on 23 April 1688 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Nathaniel HOPKINS[232,233], son of Stephen HOPKINS (2) & Mary MERRICK, on 26 May 1707.
Born in 1684.
Died on 13 September 1766.

iv. John[146,179,234] (3).
Born on 10 May 1691 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
He married Susannah FREEMAN (45)[146,170,228,235,236] (2.1690), daughter of John FREEMAN (18) (2.1651) & Sarah MERRICK (1), on 22 October 1712.
Born about 1690 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Probable birthplace.

v. Rebecca[179,230] (1).
Born on 18 September 1692 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vi. Mary[179,230,237] (1).
Born on 26 October 1694 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 January 1771.
She married Joseph HOPKINS[238], son of Stephen HOPKINS (2) & Mary MERRICK, on 17 April 1712.
Born in 1688 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 24 April 1771 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Joseph[179,230] (1).
Born on 22 December 1696 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

viii. Elizabeth[179,230] (2).
Born on 16 July 1706 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**25. Prence FREEMAN**[75,78,134,136] (2.1666).
Born on 3 February 1665/1666 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Died in infancy.

**26. Nathaniel FREEMAN Esquire**[21,78,134,136,239,240,241,21,242,243,244,245,246] (2.1669).
Born on 20 March 1668/1669 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 4 January 1760 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was listed as an inhabitant of Eastham in 1695 in *The First Settlers of Eastham*. He inherited from his father "all that my land and housing marsh and meadow ground whereupon I now Live in the Town of Eastham at a place called Menaskeakett with all The outlands appertaining to The Same."[247] The *Freeman Genealogy* refers to the same locality as "Skaket". He was one of the justices of the Court of Common Pleas and a selectman and town clerk of Eastham, where he was prominent in public affairs.

*Dawes-Gates* gives his birth date as 20 October 1669. He inherited from his father the right number 34 of Narragansett No. 7 Town. On August 1, 1739, he deeded this property to his sons, Nathaniel (2.1694), John (2.1696), and Eleazar (2.1701).[248] This property comprised 1/20th of the town. It was a grant made to his father, John Freeman, and other veterans of King Philip's War.

He married Mary HOWLAND[21,167,182,249,250,251,252], daughter of Zoeth HOWLAND, about 1692 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Parke and Jacobus say about 1690.
Born on 23 February 1665/1666 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts. Probable birthplace.
Died on 29 January 1742/1743 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She was probably the wife of Nathaniel Freeman.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **72** | i. | Abigail (2.1693) (1693-1737) |
| **73** | ii. | Nathaniel (2.1694) (1694-1767) |
| **74** | iii. | John (2.1696) (1696-1772) |
| **75** | iv. | Mary (2.1698) (1698-) |
| **76** | v. | Eleazer (2.1701) (1701-~1782) |
| **77** | vi. | Lydia (2.1703) (1703-1755) |

**27. Bennett FREEMAN**[75,78,134,241,244,253,254,255,256,257] (2.1671).
Born on 5 March 1670/1671 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Parke and Jacobus say 7 March 1670/1671.
Died on 30 May 1716 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

*The Freemans - The Eastham Branch of the Sandwich Family - Major John Freeman* spells her name Bennit. Hopkins and Griffith incorrectly identify her husband as Thomas Paine, John Paine's brother.[256] Proof of her parentage is by the will and agreement of the heirs of Major John Freeman, which mentioned "son" John Paine and the "children he now hath."[247]

Her husband, Deacon John Paine wrote in his journal, "she died ae. 45:2:5, being great with child, and within two weeks of the time of travail; having lived with me in the married state upwards of 27 years. She was indeed the desire of my eyes, and the joy of my heart, a most profitable and pleasant companion, a most loving and obedient wife, a tender and compassionate mother, a kind mistress, a courteous neighbor, and a steady and fast friend; but above all, and that which crowned all, she was a good Christian, - one who delighted to attend the worship of God, both in public and in private, and was not a stranger to closet communion with God." Their graves are in "the old burying-ground" in Orleans, Mass.

She married John PAINE[75,134,241,247,255,256,258,259,260,261] (1), son of Thomas PAINE (1) & Mary SNOW (1), on 14 March 1688/1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 14 March 1660/1661 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 October 1731 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His gravestone gives 26 October 1731. The date used is from the Eastham vital reocrds.

They had the following children:

i. John[75,247,253,260] (2).
Born on 18 September 1690 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in November 1771.

ii. Mary[75,247,255,261,262,263,264] (1).
Born on 28 January 1692/1693 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 March 1770 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in March 1770 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[76] Cove cemetery.

She married Deacon Samuel FREEMAN[167,255,265,266,267,268,269] (1.1688), son of Captain Samuel FREEMAN (1.1662) & Elizabeth SPARROW (1), on 9 October 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Mr. Samuel Treat officiated.
Born on 1 September 1688 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 May 1751 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**As Mary, the daughter of Bennett Freeman (2.1671), was descended from the Edmund Freeman line, and her husband from the Samuel Freeman line, their children descend from both immigrant Freemans. They and their descendants are covered in Part 3 of this work.**

iii. William[75,247,260].
Born on 6 June 1695 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1746 in Louisbourg, Cape Breton, Nova Scotia.

iv. Benjamin[75,260,271] (1).
Born on 22 February 1696/1697 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 December 1713 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He died of hypothermia and fever a week after his whaling boat was overturned by a whale, throwing him into the water.

v. Sarah[75,260,271].
Born on 14 April 1699 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 July 1772.

vi. Elizabeth[75,260,271] (1).

Born on 2 June 1702 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 July 1772.

vii. Theophilus[75,260,271].
Born on 7 February 1703/1704 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1755.

viii. Josiah[75,260,271] (1).
Born on 8 March 1705/1706 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 May 1728.

ix. Nathaniel[260,271] (2).
Born on 18 November 1707 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 4 November 1728 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He is not listed in the otherwise complete listing of the children of John and Bennett Freeman Paine given by Roser from the files of George Bowman.[75]

x. Rebecca[75,260,271].
Born on 30 October 1709 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1774 in Connecticut.

xi. Mercy[75,260,271] (2).
Born on 3 April 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1774 in Connecticut.

xii. Benjamin[75,260,271] (2).
Born on 18 May 1714 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 January 1716/1717 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

## Fourth Generation

---

**28. Edmund FREEMAN**[36,272,273,274,275,276,277] (2.1683).
Born on 30 August 1683 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 31 July 1716 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He arrived in Boston aboard the sloop *Farmers Tryall* from Connecticut.
Event: on 4 July 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original 50 land grantees when the town was chartered.
Event: on 28 May 1765 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He made his will.
Died on 1 June 1766 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 12 June 1766 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. His will was proved.

He removed with his family from Sandwich, Massachusetts to Mansfield, Connecticut, establishing there an extensive branch of the Edmund Freeman descendants. He lived in the south parish.

He married Kezia PRESSBURY[276,278,279], daughter of Stephen PRESSBURY & Deborah SKEFFE, circa June 1708 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Based on the birth date of their first child and the date of the codicil to Keziah's grandfather's will (see notes).
Born in 1688.
Died on 20 April 1764 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Henderson argues that Keziah was the daughter of Deborah Skeffe, either by an unknown first husband or illegitimately. The will of her grandfather, Stephen Skeffe, written 7 May 1701, provided a small inheritance for her. He did not mention her surname or her parents' names, calling her simply his granddaughter Keziah. However, in a codicil written on 20 August 1708, he indicated that Keziah had married and had received her inheritance at the time of her marriage. Stephen Skeffe's daughter Deborah married Stephen Presbury, but it is clear from the latter's will that Keziah was not his daughter. A few years after their marriage, Stephen and Deborah Presbury removed to Martha's Vineyard, but Keziah remained in Sandwich, probably living with her grandparents.[280]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **78** | i. | Edmund (2.1709) (1709-1709) |
| **79** | ii. | Lydia (2.1710) (1710-1730) |
| **80** | iii. | Edmund (2.1711) (1711-1800) |
| **81** | iv. | Prince (2.1714) (1714-1781) |
| **82** | v. | Stephen (2.1714) (1714-1776) |
| **83** | vi. | Silvanus (2.1716) (1716-1776) |
| **84** | vii. | Nathaniel (2.1718) (1718-1761) |
| **85** | viii. | Keziah (2.1719) (1719-1789) |
| **86** | ix. | Sarah (2.1721) (1721-1791) |
| **87** | x. | Deborah (2.1722) (1722-1803) |
| **88** | xi. | Skiff (2.1723) (1723-1809) |
| **89** | xii. | Thomas (2.1725) (1725-1726) |
| **90** | xiii. | Abigail (2.1727) (1727-1782) |
| **91** | xiv. | Margaret (2.1729) (1729-1729) |

**29. Benjamin FREEMAN**[274,281,282,283] (2.1686).
Born on 6 January 1685/1686 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 February 1773 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Patience NYE[281,284,285] (1), on 30 January 1712/1713 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in November 1693.
Died on 8 August 1767 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **92** | i. | Phebe (2.1713) (1713-1792) |
| **93** | ii. | Josiah (2.1716) (1716-1769) |
| **94** | iii. | Remember (2.1718) (1718-) |
| **95** | iv. | Benjamin (2.1725) (1725-1784) |

**30. Mary FREEMAN**[36,274,286,287,288] (2.1688).
Born on 13 March 1687/1688 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 June 1734.

She married Timothy NYE[286,289,290], on 7 August 1716 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Susanna[289] (1).
Born on 9 October 1716 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Caleb[289].
Born on 7 September 1719 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Edmund[289].
Born on 9 September 1722 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Sarah[289].
Born on 21 November 1725 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Elizabeth[289].
Born in December 1728 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**31. John FREEMAN**[36,98,274,291,292] (2.1693).
Born on 12 June 1693 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 June 1762.

He first married Deliverance LAWRENCE[289,293], on 20 July 1720 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **96** | i. | Deliverance (2.1721) (~1721-) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **97** | ii. | John (2.1722) (~1722-) |
| **98** | iii. | Mary (2.1723) (~1723-) |

He second married Maria BOURNE[289], daughter of Nathan BOURNE, about 1725 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 24 May 1699.

Died on 18 January 1725/1726 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He third married Mary PERRY[289,294] (3), daughter of Samuel PERRY (1) & Esther TABOR, on 4 August 1726 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 10 December 1702.

Died on 13 February 1762 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **99** | i. | Seth (2.1733) (1732-1812) |
| **100** | ii. | James (2.1734.2) (~1734-1737) |
| **101** | iii. | Samuel (2.1736.1) (1736-) |

**32. Thomas FREEMAN**[36,274,295,296] (2.1696).

Born on 26 March 1696 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Kezia HOXIE[297,298], on 23 November 1742.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **102** | i. | Edmund (2.1743) (1743-1778) |
| **103** | ii. | Gideon (2.1745) (1745-) |
| **104** | iii. | Joseph (2.1746) (1746-) |
| **105** | iv. | Lodowick (2.1747) (1747-) |

**33. Joseph FREEMAN**[36,274,299,300,301] (2.1698).

Born on 18 July 1698 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 8 June 1790 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He married Tabitha TOBEY[302,303,304], on 9 May 1727 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 9 November 1701.

Died on 18 October 1796 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **106** | i. | Lydia (2.0001) |
| **107** | ii. | Sarah (2.0000) |
| **108** | iii. | Joseph (2.1727) (1727-1792) |
| **109** | iv. | Enoch (2.1737) (1737-1822) |
| **110** | v. | Edmund (2.1740) (1740-1832) |
| **111** | vi. | Mary (2.1741.2) (1741-1812) |
| **112** | vii. | Benjamin (2.1745) (~1745-1834) |
| **113** | viii. | Silas (2.1735) (1735->1810) |

**34. William FREEMAN**[36,274,305,306,307,308] (2.1700).

Born on 4 December 1700 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 13 March 1786 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Mary BODFISH[305,307,309,310], daughter of John BODFISH & Sarah NYE (2), on 7 December 1727 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 9 March 1705/1706 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: Between 1726 and 1786 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They resided near "Cedar Swamp" in East Sandwich.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **114** | i. | Hannah (2.1728.2) (1728-1796) |
| **115** | ii. | Thomas (2.1730) (1730-1811) |
| **116** | iii. | Rebecca (2.1732) (1732-) |
| **117** | iv. | William (2.1734) (1734-) |
| **118** | v. | Joanna (2.1737) (1737-1783) |
| **119** | vi. | Sarah (2.1739.1) (1739-) |
| **120** | vii. | Elisha (2.1741) (1741-1823) |
| **121** | viii. | Joshua (2.1744) (1744-1810) |
| **122** | ix. | Mary (2.1746.2) (1746-1846) |

**35. Sarah FREEMAN**[36,274,311,312,313,314] (2.1703).
Born on 6 December 1703 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in June 1786 in Carver, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Isaac NYE[311,312,315,316], on 7 February 1725/1726 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 2 February 1702/1703 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 March 1779 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Removed from Middleborough to Plymouth.
Event: in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Removed from Sandwich to Middleborough.

They had one child:

i. Meribah[315].
Born on 11 April 1726.

**36. Isaac FREEMAN**[36,274,317,318,319,320] (2.1706).
Born on 20 October 1706 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 September 1766 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Amos Otis gives his marriage date as 10 May 1733. This is probably the date on which a marriage intention was published in Barnstable. The *Freeman Genealogy* lists only the first four of the children.

He married Deborah FOSTER[307,318,321,322,323,324], daughter of Joseph FOSTER (1), on 22 November 1733 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 18 January 1710/1711 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1743 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. They removed to Rochester.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **123** | i. | Ebenezer (2.1734) (1734-) |
| **124** | ii. | Nathan (2.1735) (1735-1769) |
| **125** | iii. | Deborah (2.1739) (1739-1816) |
| **126** | iv. | Isaac (2.1742) (1742-) |
| **127** | v. | Katherine (2.1744) (1744-1831) |
| **128** | vi. | Mary (2.1747.2) (1747-) |
| **129** | vii. | Sarah (2.1749) (bp. 1749-) |
| **130** | viii. | Edmond (2.1751) (1751-) |

**37. John FREEMAN**[136,146,147,170,325,326] (2.1674).
Born on 3 September 1674 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before July 1678 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**38. Sarah FREEMAN**[136,147,170,236,228,327,328] (2.1676).
Born in September 1676 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 23 August 1739.

She married Edward SNOW[321,328].
Born on 26 March 1672 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died between 8 April 1754 and 20 September 1758.

They had the following children:

i. Jabez[321,328] (3).
Baptised on 19 October 1707.

ii. Martha[321,328].
Baptised on 19 October 1707.

iii. Rebecca[321,328].
Baptised on 19 October 1707.
Died on 2 April 1723.

iv. Thomas[321,328].
Baptised on 19 October 1707.
Died before 8 April 1754.

v. Nathaniel[328].
Baptised on 8 January 1709/1710.

vi. Nathan[328].
Baptised on 27 May 1716.

vii. Joseph[328] (2).
Baptised on 14 September 1718.

**39. John FREEMAN**[68,146,147,170,236,329,330,331,332] (2.1678).
Born in July 1678 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 October 1700 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was one of the original members of the Harwich Church.
Event: in 1731, 1732, 1739-1741, 1743 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[333] He represented Rochester at the General Court of Massachusetts.
Died about September 1747.

John and Mercy Freeman removed from Harwich to Rochester, Mass. about 1723.[321] This is consistent with a marriage intention published 17 February 1726/1727 by Constant Myrick of Harwich and Sarah Freeman of Rochester. However, they were dismissed from the Harwich Church only in February 1728/29 and it appears that John Freeman maintained interests in Harwich for most of his life. He represented Rochester to the General Court of Massachusetts and also served as deacon of the church and selectman of the town.[333]

Between 17 February 1742/1743 and 27 August 1747 John Freeman sold five properties and mortgaged another. The last sale, in which he was joined by his wife, Mercy, has the appearance of selling off much or all of his land. The mortgages on two properties he owned were discharged or released on 18 September 1747 and 1 October 1747.[334] These actions may have been related to his death and the settlement of his estate; as such, they tend to confirm that he probably died in September 1747.

He married Mercy WATSON[335,336], daughter of Elkanah WATSON & Mercy [HEDGE?] (1), about 1702.
Born in October 1683 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1723 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. They sold their estate in Harwich (Brewster) and removed to Rochester.
Event: about February 1728/1729 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Dismissed from the Harwich Church to go to Rochester.

They had the following children:

**131** i. Elkanah (2.1702) (1702-1714)
**132** ii. Sarah (2.1704) (1704-)
**133** iii. Mercy (2.1707) (1707-)

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **134** | iv. | John (2.1709) (1709-1804) |
| **135** | v. | Phebe (2.1711) (1711-) |
| **136** | vi. | Thankful (2.1714) (1714-) |
| **137** | vii. | Elkanah (2.1717) (1717-1776) |
| **138** | viii. | Mary (2.1719) (1719-) |
| **139** | ix. | Eli (2.1722) (1722-1760) |
| **140** | x. | Elisha (2.1724) (1724-) |
| **141** | xi. | Hannah (2.1726) (~1726-) |

**40. Rebecca FREEMAN**[136,146,147,167,170,236,337,338] (2.1681).
Born on 28 January 1680/1681 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 22 April 1721.

**41. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[136,146,147,167,170,236,339,340,341,342] (2.1683).
Born on 17 March 1682/1683 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 August 1735 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

In his will of 1 August 1735, proved 27 August 1735, he mentioned his wife Mary; sons Prence (executor) and Lemuel; and daughter Mary Doane. The witnesses were Benjamin Freeman, Jonathan Bangs, and Temperance Freeman.[334]

He married Mary WATSON[343,344,345,346,347,348], daughter of Elkanah WATSON & Mercy [HEDGE?] (1), on 24 October 1706 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in October 1688.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **142** | i. | Unnamed Infant Daughter (2.1711) (1711-1711) |
| **143** | ii. | Prince (2.1712) (1712-1790) |
| **144** | iii. | Mary (2.1714) (1714-) |
| **145** | iv. | Lemuel (2.1717) (1717-1790) |
| **146** | v. | Nathaniel (2.1719) (1719-1720) |

**42. Benjamin FREEMAN**[136,147,167,170,228,236,328,349,350,351,352,353] (2.1685).
Born in July 1685 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 March 1758 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in March 1758 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster cemetery.

They settled in Harwich, Massachusetts. It is not clear why his marriage is recorded at Wethersfield, Connecticut, as neither he nor Temperance appear to have had any connections there. In his will, dated 25 November 1757, Benjamin Freeman, gentleman of Harwich, mentioned his wife, Temperance; sons Benjamin and John Freeman; and daughters Desire Parker, Rebecca Parker, Temperance Foster, Sarah Remick (if she becomes a widow and so remains), Fear Sears, and Mehetable Fessenden.[334]

He married Temperance DIMMOCK[328,349,351,352,353,354,355], daughter of Thomas DIMMOCK, on 2 June 1709 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut.
Born in June 1689 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1724 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Joined the Harwich Church.
Died on 29 September 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 29 September 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **147** | i. | Desire (2.1711) (1711-) |
| **148** | ii. | Rebecca (2.1713) (1713-) |
| **149** | iii. | Temperance (2.1715) (1715-) |
| **150** | iv. | Benjamin (2.1718) (1718-1786) |
| **151** | v. | Sarah (2.1720.2) (1720-) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **152** | vi. | Fear (2.1722) (1722-1808) |
| **153** | vii. | Isaac (2.1725) (bp. 1725-1726) |
| **154** | viii. | Isaac (2.1726) (1726-1728) |
| **155** | ix. | John (2.1729) (1729-1813) |
| **156** | x. | Mehitable (2.1731) (1731-1808) |

**43. Mercy FREEMAN**[136,144,146,147,167,170,356,357,358,359] (2.1687).
Born on 3 August 1687 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 July 1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 7 July 1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

She married Chillingsworth FOSTER[144,356,360,361] (1), about 1705.
Born on 11 June 1680 in Marshfield, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 December 1764 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 22 December 1764 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

i. James[361,362].
Born on 24 January 1705/1706.
He settled in Rochester or Dartmouth

ii. Chillingsworth[356,361,363,364] (2).
Born on 25 December 1707 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1 January 1777 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He second married Sarah GRAY[365,356,366,367] (1), daughter of John GRAY & Susanna CLARKE, on 7 July 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in 1704 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Mary[361,368] (1).
Born on 5 January 1709/1710 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Thomas[237,361,369] (1).
Born on 15 March 1711/1712.
Died in 1790.
He married Mary HOPKINS[237], daughter of Joseph HOPKINS & Mary MAYO (1).
Born on 15 December 1716 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Nathan[3610,370] (1).
Born on 10 June 1715.

vi. Isaac[361,371,372] (1).
Born on 17 June 1718.
Died on 10 September 1777 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 10 September 1777 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.
He married Hannah SEARS[360,372] (1), on 2 November 1738.
Born on 3 June 1720.
Died on 31 October 1760 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 31 October 1760 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

vii. Mercy[361,373] (1).
Born on 20 May 1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 August 1720.

**44. Patience FREEMAN**[170,228,236,344,374,375] (2.1688).
Born about 1688 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth date is unknown, but she is thought to be the eighth child in order.
Died on 28 January 1731/1732 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Eleazar CROSBY[344,348,360] (1), son of Thomas CROSBY, on 24 October 1706.

Born on 30 March 1680 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 October 1759.

They had the following children:

i. Kezia[348,360]
Born on 15 May 1708.

ii. Rebecca[348,360].
Born on 12 May 1709.

iii. Eleazer[348,360,376] (2).
Born on 5 January 1710/1711.
Died between 24 March 1784 and 6 October 1784.
He married Lydia GODFREY[226,377], daughter of Richard GODFREY & Lydia FREEMAN (70) (2.1685), on 26 October 1735.
Born on 27 July 1709 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Silvanus[348,360].
Born on 15 November 1712.

v. Phebe[348,378] (1).
Born on 18 December 1714.
Died after 21 May 1787.

vi. Sarah[348,378] (1).
Born on 8 December 1716.
Died on 31 July 1724.

vii. Isaac[348,378].
Born on 18 October 1719.

viii. Mary[348,378].
Born on 28 November 1722.

ix. Sarah[348,378] (2).
Born on 18 March 1725/1726.

x. Patience[348,378].
Born on 29 October 1728.

xi. Eunice[348,3788].
Born about 1730.
Died on 29 January 1731/1732.

xii. Zerviah[348].
There is no record of her birth, but she was mentioned in her father's will.

xiii. Prince[348].
There is no record of his birth, but he was mentioned in his father's will.

**45. Susannah FREEMAN**[146,170,228,235,236] (2.1690).
Born about 1690 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Probable birthplace.

She married John MAYO[146,179,234] (3), son of John MAYO (2) & Hannah FREEMAN (24) (2.1664), on 22 October 1712.
Born on 10 May 1691 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Rebecca[146,378] (2).
Born on 10 October 1713.
She married Joshua SEARS[379,380], son of Paul SEARS (2) & Mercy FREEMAN (48) (2.1674).
Born circa 20 November 1708 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Susanna[146,378].
Born on 13 March 1714/1715.

iii. Samuel[146,378] (3).
Born on 17 March 1717/1718.

iv. John[146,378] (4).
Born on 11 April 1719.

v. Mercy[146,378] (2).
Born on 2 March 1721/1722.

vi. Prince[146,378].
Born on 26 October 1723.
Died on 12 February 1725/1726.

vii. Benjamin[146,378].
Born on 23 September 1725.

viii. Hannah[146,378] (2).
Born on 11 August 1737.

ix. Mary[146,378] (2).
Born on 23 January 1729/1730.

**46. Mary FREEMAN**[154,170,236,381,382,383] (2.1693).
Born about 1693 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Based on her age at death.
Died on 19 April 1719 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 19 April 1719 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[144] Brewster Old Burying Ground.

She married Judah BERRY[336,384] (1), in 1713.
Died between 21 November 1769 and 11 May 1773.

They had the following children:

i. Lemuel[336,384] (1).
Born on 21 February 1713/1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 August 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster gravestone.

ii. Theophilus[336,384].
Born on 12 October 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died after 21 November 1769.

iii. Mary[336,384].
Born on 15 December 1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died after 21 November 1769.

**47. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[146,154,170,236,385,386,387] (2.1698).
Born in July 1698 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died after 8 May 1770.

Frederick Freeman places her birth tenth among John Freeman's eleven children, but the dates found in other sources contradict this conclusion, placing her last and making her the only child of his second marriage.

She married John BACON[328,378,385,387] (2), son of John BACON (1), on 5 May 1726 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 24 March 1697 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 26 March 1726 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 26 March 1726 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 2 May 1726 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Second marriage intention published.
Died on 24 May 1745 in Atlantic Ocean. He fell overboard and was drowned.
Buried in May 1745 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Mary[378] (1).
Born on 24 March 1727.
Died on 17 July 1727.

ii. John[328,378] (3).
Born on 29 April 1728.

iii. Barnabas[328,378].
Born on 17 April 1729.
Died young.

iv. Unnamed Daughter[328,378].
Born on 3 January 1730/1731.
Died on 3 January 1730/1731.

v. Elizabeth[328,378].
Born on 8 March 1731.
Died on 17 October 1811.

vi. Isaac[328,378].
Born on 25 December 1732.
Died on 26 June 1819.

vii. Mercy[328,384].
Born on 27 January 1734/1735.
Died in 1765.

viii. Simeon[328,384].
Born on 26 July 1736.
Died on 21 March 1739/1740.

ix. Desire[328,384].
Born on 20 May 1738.
Died on 2 March 1811.

x. Mary[328,384] (2).
Born on 23 August 1740.

**48. Mercy FREEMAN**[136,164,169,171,173,228,388,389] (2.1674).
Born on 30 October 1674 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 August 1747.

*The Freemans - The Eastham Branch of the Sandwich Family - Major John Freeman*, p. 806 gives husband's name as Silas, but corrects it to Paul on p.810. *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England* (Savage) gives her name as Mary

She married Paul SEARS[380,384] (2), son of Paul SEARS (1), about 1694.
Born on 15 June 1669 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Residence at Quivet Neck.
Died on 14 February 1739/1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Ebenezer[380,384].
Born on 15 August 1694 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut. He removed from Yarmouth, Mass.

ii. Paul[380,384] (3).
Born on 21 December 1695 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died after 28 December 1770.

iii. Elizabeth[380,384].
Born on 27 August 1697 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 February 1728.

iv. Thomas[380,384].
Born on 6 June 1699 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Rebecca[380,384].
Born on 2 April 1701 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Mercy[380,384].
Born on 7 February 1701/1702 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Deborah[380,384].
Born on 11 March 1704/1705 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Anne[380,384].
Born on 27 December 1706 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Joshua[379,380].
Born circa 20 November 1708 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He married Rebecca MAYO[146,378] (2), daughter of John MAYO (3) & Susannah FREEMAN (45) (2.1690).
Born on 10 October 1713.

x. Daniel[379,380] (2).
Born on 16 July 1710 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

xi. Edmund[379].
Born on 6 August 1712 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 August 1796 in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in August 1796 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[380] West Brewster cemetery.

xii. Hannah[379,380] (2).
Born on 6 March 1714/1715 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**49. Thomas FREEMAN**[136,161,164,173,233,390,391,392,393,394] (2.1676).
Born on 11 October 1676 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 March 1716/1717 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried ca. 22 Marcy 1716/1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Buryiing Ground.

He settled in part of Harwich, now South Orleans. The "Freeman Notes" article and *Freeman Genealogy* cover his estate. His will mentioned "Mary, widow, eldest son Thomas", also "James, Bathsheba, and Samuel".

He first married Bathsheba MAYO[233,379,395], daughter of Nathaniel MAYO (2), on 22 August 1706 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 23 September 1683.
Died on 9 January 1706/1707 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He second married Mary SMITH[226,233,379,395,396,397,398] (1), daughter of James SMITH, on 17 October 1707.
Born on 24 May 1685 in Oyster Row (now Durham), Strafford, New Hampshire. Birth date is from family records cited by Roser.
Event: on 15 May 1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was granted administration of the estate of her deceased husband.
Event: on 9 October 1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She and her second husband, Hezekiah Doane, deeded land in Provincetown to "our Sons, Thomas Freeman, James Freeman, and Samuel Freeman of the County".

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **157** | i. | Thomas (2.1708) (1708-1766) |
| **158** | ii. | James (2.1710) (1710-1741) |
| **159** | iii. | Bathsheba (2.1713) (1713-1725) |
| **160** | iv. | Samuel (2.1715) (1715-1783) |

**50. Jonathan FREEMAN**[136,155,164,173,399,400,401,402,403,404,405,406,407] (2.1678).
Born on 11 November 1678 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 7 April 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[400] His will was proved and a sum of £30 went to his widow, Mary [sic] Cushman.
Died on 27 April 1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 27 April 1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

He married Mercy BRADFORD[155,365,406,408,409,410,411,412,413,414,415] (2), daughter of John BRADFORD (2), on 12 October 1708 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[403]
Born on 20 December 1681 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: on 7 April 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[201] She was appointed administrator of her late husband's estate.
Event: on 27 May 1718 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. As Mercy Cushman, wife of Isaac, she was allowed household goods from the estate of her late husband, Jonathan Freeman, for the support of her children.
Event: on 6 November 1727 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts. She was appointed administrator of the estate of Isaac Cushman.
Died on 27 June 1738 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

After the death of Jonathan Freeman, she married Isaac Cushman. She went to Plympton, Mass. to live after her marriage, taking her children with her. The marriage notice in the *Plympton Vital Records* calls her "widow of Jonathan Freeman of Harwich (daughter of John Bradford)." In her will, dated 16 December 1728, she mentioned son Jonathan Freeman; daughter Marcy Waterman; sons Bradford Freeman and Ichabod Freeman, both under 21; daughters Fear Cushman, Priscilla Cushman, and Abigail Cushman; and the heirs of daughter Marcy ("she still living and no heirs then"). Her brother Samuel Bradford of Plympton was named executor.[416]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **161** | i. | Jonathan (2.1710) (1710-~1743) |
| **162** | ii. | Mercy (2.1711) (1711-~1760) |
| **163** | iii. | Bradford (2.1713) (1713-) |
| **164** | iv. | Ichabod (2.1714) (1714-) |

**51. Colonel Edmund FREEMAN**[136,164,169,171,173,389,417,418,419,420] (2.1680).
Born on 11 October 1680 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1725 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[421] Beginning in 1725 he served 18 terms in the General Court of Massachusetts.
Died on 10 March 1745/1746 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried ca. 10 March 1745/1746 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

He was the proprietor of the South Parish at Harwich and had much land. He served many years in the militia and was successively lieutenant, captain, and colonel. He was a Selectman and Representative to the General Court for many years, and a justice of the peace. During his eighteen terms in the General Court he had no more than four committees in any one year and an average of fewer than two.[421] His will of 18 February 1745/1746, proved 14 March, mentioned his wife, Phebe, and sons, Watson, Joshua, and Edmond; and gave freedom to his black slaves.[201] His daughter, Hannah, was not mentioned and is presumed to have died earlier. The inventory of his estate, presented by his son, Edmond, in 1746, amounted to £7,540-8s-2d.

He married Phebe WATSON[149,171,355,420,422], daughter of Elkanah WATSON & Mercy [HEDGE?] (1), about 1703.
Born in June 1681 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 10 March 1746/1747 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[423]

Administration of her estate was granted to her son, Watson Freeman, gentleman of Harwich on 4 July 1749.[201] The *Freeman Genealogy* says that she died in 1747 and that administration was granted to Watson Freeman on 22 March 1748.[422]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **165** | i. | Watson (2.1704) (1704-1757) |
| **166** | ii. | Joshua (2.1706) (1706-1770) |
| **167** | iii. | Hannah (2.1709) (1709-1730) |
| **168** | iv. | Edmond (2.1710) (1710-~1776) |

**52. Captain Joseph FREEMAN**[136,164,173,345,389,407,424,425,426,427] (2.1683).
Born on 11 February 1682/1683 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1733 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He joined the Harwich Church.
Event: in 1741, 1746-1748 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[333] He represented Harwich at the General Court of Massachusetts.

Died after 10 March 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Joseph Freeman served in the militia successively as ensign, lieutenant, and captain. He was for many years a selectman, moderator and representative of Harwich to the General Court.[333] His will of 10 March 1756, proved 18 March 1756, mentions his granddaughter, Annie Freeman (daughter of his son, Thacher); daughters, Elizabeth Perry, Lydia Clark, Rebecca Hopkins; and son, Thacher Freeman (executor).[201]

He first married Lydia THACHER[355,365,427,428,429,430,431], daughter of John THACHER (1), on 13 October 1709.
Born on 11 February 1684/1685.
Died on 3 September 1724 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

In the *Yarmouth, Mass., Vital Records* she is identified as the daughter of John and Lydia Thacher. Her father's will of 25 April 1713 mentioned his daughter Lydia Freeman.[432]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **169** | i. | Thacher (2.1710) (1710-1784) |
| **170** | ii. | Elizabeth (2.1712) (1712-) |
| **171** | iii. | Joseph (2.1715) (1715-) |
| **172** | iv. | Lydia (2.1717) (1717-) |
| **173** | v. | Rebecca (2.1720) (1720-) |
| **174** | vi. | Thomas (2.1722) (1722-) |

He second married Mary WATSON[343,344,345,346,347,348], daughter of Elkanah WATSON & Mercy [HEDGE?] (1), on 9 September 1736.
Born in October 1688.
Event: on 31 July 1736 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **175** | i. | Mary (2.1744) (~1744-) |

**53. Joshua FREEMAN**[136,164,169,171,389,433,434,435] (2.1685).
Born on 7 March 1684/1685 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 4 February 1715/1716 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**54. Hannah FREEMAN**[136,164,169,173,171,389,436] (2.1687).
Born on 28 September 1687 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 August 1707 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 25 August 1707 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[144] Brewster Old Burying Ground.

**55. Prence FREEMAN**[136,173,437,438,439,440,441,442,443] (2.1690).
Born on 3 January 1689/1690 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in February 1748/1749 in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut. He removed to the East Hampton Parish of Middletown, Connecticut.
Died on 14 April 1769 in East Hampton, Middlesex, Connecticut.

The Harwich vital records, *Freeman Genealogy*, and "The Freemans - The Eastham Branch of the Sandwich Family - Major John Freeman" show his name as "Prince", others sources as "Prence". His marriage and the birth of seven children are also shown in Eastham/Orleans vital records even though the children were born in Harwich.

He married Mary DOANE[212,410,444] (1), daughter of Joseph DOANE (1) & Mary GODFREY (1), on 20 March 1711/1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 15 November 1691 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 5 February 1748/1749 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was dismissed from Harwich Church to move to Middletown, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **176** | i. | Nathaniel (2.1713) (1713-1791) |
| **177** | ii. | Priscilla (2.1714) (1714-1776) |
| **178** | iii. | Hatsel (2.1717) (1717-1739) |
| **179** | iv. | Hannah (2.1719) (1719-) |
| **180** | v. | Mary (2.1721.1) (1721-) |
| **181** | vi. | Susanna (2.1723) (1723-1749) |
| **182** | vii. | Barnabas (2.1725) (1725-ca1798) |
| **183** | viii. | Keziah (2.1726) (1726-) |
| **184** | ix. | Moses (2.1730) (1730-~1782) |
| **185** | x. | Elizabeth (2.1733) (1733-) |

**56. Hatsuld FREEMAN**[136,164,167,173,389,407,419,445,446,447,448,449] (2.1691).

Born on 27 March 1691 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 2 October 1726 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was admitted to the Harwich Church.

Event: on 9 June 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was elected deacon of the Harwich Church, but declined the office and was excused.

Died on 23 May 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried circa 23 May 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

He was also referred to as Hatsall in *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*; Hatsel in *The Freemans - The Eastham Branch of the Sandwich Family - Major John Freeman*; and Hatsell in *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England* (Savage). The children, Hatsuld and Seth, are not listed in the town register. Both are listed in the *Freeman Genealogy* and by Paine. They were probably shown in the church register, as their baptism dates are given.

His will of 13 May 1773, proved 13 July, mentions "my four drs Abigail Childs, Betty Chipman, Mary Perry, and Jerusha Clark;" also "heirs of my dr. Sarah Freeman dec.;" "sons David and Jonathan;" and appoints "Edmund Freeman and my wife Abigail, executors."[201]

He married Abigail HALLETT[365,446,447,448,450,451,452], daughter of Jonathan HALLETT, on 18 June 1719 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Amos Otis gives their marriage date as 18January 1719.

Born in November 1698 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Based on her death date and age.

Died on 1 December 1796 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried circa 1 December 1796 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **186** | i. | David (2.1720) (1720-1796) |
| **187** | ii. | Abigail (2.1723.2) (1723-~1765) |
| **188** | iii. | Jonathan (2.1725) (1725-1776) |
| **189** | iv. | Sarah (2.1727) (1727-1770) |
| **190** | v. | Betty (2.1730) (1730-) |
| **191** | vi. | Hatsuld (2.1732) (bp. 1732-) |
| **192** | vii. | Mercy (2.1735) (1735-1831) |
| **193** | viii. | Seth (2.1737) (1737-) |
| **194** | ix. | Jerusha (2.1739) (~1739-) |

**57. Rebecca FREEMAN**[136,169,171,173, 453,454,455] (2.1694).

Born on 26 April 1694 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

"The Freemans - The Eastham Branch of the Sandwich Family - Major John Freeman" gives her birth date as 21 April 1694. The *Freeman Genealogy* lists her first marriage, to Joseph Vickerie, as probable. Her mother mentioned her in her will as "dr. Rebecca Wing".

She first married Joseph VICKERIE[456].

She second married John WING[453,456,457,458] (2), son of John WING (1), on 24 July 1723 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born in 1680.
Died on 12 June 1758 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 12 June 1758 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

i. Hannah[456,457].
Born on 7 May 1724 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Thankful[456,457].
Born on 29 August 1725 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Phebe[457].
Born on 20 January 1726/1727 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Joseph[456,457].
Born on 21 August 1728 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. David[456,457].
Born on 10 August 1732 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Thomas[457].

**58. Ruth FREEMAN**[134,194,359,459,460,461,462] (2.1680).

Born about 1680 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 June 1728 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Roser, citing the files of George Bowman, lists her as a child of Edmund Freeman and his second wife, Sarah Mayo.[75]

She married Israel DOANE[230,463] (1), son of Deacon Daniel DOANE (1), about 1700 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The Freeman Genealogy gives her husband's name as Isaac Doane.

Born circa 1672 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died after 5 June 1740.

With the deaths of his sons Israel and Daniel and the removal of sons Prence (to Saybrook, Connecticut), Elnathan (to Putnam County, New York), and Edmund (to Barrington, Nova Scotia), this line of the Doane family disappeared from Cape Cod.

They had the following children:

i. Israel (2).
Born on 2 November 1701 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 21 January 1740. possibly died at sea.

ii. Prence[464].
Born on 20 March 1703/1704 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1751 in Saybrook (now Old Saybrook), Middlesex, Connecticut.
He married Elizabeth GODFREY[226,377,464], daughter of Richard GODFREY & Lydia FREEMAN (70) (2.1685), on 3 February 1725/1726 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 20 December 1704 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 25 July 1791.

iii. Abigail[459].
Born on 29 December 1706 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Elnathan[459].
Born on 29 April 1709 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in Putnam, New York.

v. Daniel[459] (2).
Born on 9 August 1714 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 28 January 1740. He may have died at sea.

vi. Edmund[459].

Born on 20 April 1718 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 November 1806 in Barrington, Shelburne, Nova Scotia.

**59. Sarah FREEMAN**[75,460,462,465,466,467] (2.1685).
Born ca. 1681-1685 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 January 1743/1744 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Benjamin HIGGINS[466,468,469,470,471] (2), son of Benjamin HIGGINS (1), on 22 May 1701.[465]
Born in 1681 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died between 1 July 1760 and 27 April 1761 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[465]

They had the following children:

i. Priscilla[456].
Born on 17 November 1702.

ii. Thomas[456].
Born on 24 June 1704.

iii. Sarah[456] (1).
Born on 13 June 1706.

iv. Paul[456].
Born on 25 June 1708.

v. Reliance[456].
Born on 13 May 1710.

vi. Elizabeth[456].
Born on 12 April 1712.

vii. Experience[456].
Born on 14 January 1714.

viii. Benjamin[456] (3).
Born on 1 May 1716.

ix. Thankful[456] (1).
Born on 21 October 1717.

x. Zaccheus[456].
Born on 15 August 1719.

xi. Solomon[456].
Born on 8 September 1721.

xii. Lois[456].
Born on 6 August 1723.

xiii. Isaac[456,472] (2).
Born on 12 July 1725.
Event: in 1767 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Residence.
Died on 24 August 1788.[473]
He married Anne FREEMAN[472,474,475,476] (1.1727), daughter of Captain Constant FREEMAN (1.1700) & Anne LARKIN, on 28 May 1767 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[472] She is covered in Part 1 of this work.

xiv. Freeman[456] (1).
Born on 28 July 1727.
Residence in 1757 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of his marriage.
He married Thankful HOPKINS[478] (2), daughter of Caleb HOPKINS (2) & Mercy FREEMAN (1.1702), in 1757.
Born on 30 May 1724.

**60. Isaac FREEMAN**[75,194,466,479,480,481,482] (2.1689).
Born after 21 May 1687 and before 21 May 1688 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 May 1732 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.

He married Bethia STURGIS[352,466,482,483,484,485,486], daughter of James STURGIS & Rebecca THACHER, on 16 March 1715/1716 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 19 February 1695/1696 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 3 February 1717/1718 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was mentioned as Bethia Freeman in the will of her father, James Sturgis.

Event: about 1719 in Fairfield, Connecticut. Removed from Eastham, Mass. to Fairfield. *History and Genealogy of the Families of Old Fairfield [Connecticut]* says that all of the children were baptised at Fairfield. Assuming they were also born there, the parents must have moved to Fairfield earlier than 1726.

Event: in 1733 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Returned to Barnstable and later remarried.

Died on 11 July 1769 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Frederick Freeman relates the following story from a Miss Hinckley of Lowell, Mass.:

*"Bethia Sturgis was a very attractive young lady, possessing both personal and mental charms. Her hand was sought by two gentlemen of great respectability, [Isaac] Freeman and [Job] Gorham. Both urged their suit with great earnestness. She had so warm regard for both that, in the unsophisticated tenderness of her heart, she forebore giving preference to either, and left it for the two lovers to decide betwixt themselves. ... No blood was shed; but Freeman was declared victor, and rewarded by the hand of the fair Bethia. ... When she became a widow she returned to the scene of her youthful conquests. Mr. Gorham had remained single; and she crowned his constancy by becoming his wife."*

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **195** | i. | Isaac (2.1718) (ca1717-1768) |
| **196** | ii. | Sarah (2.1720.1) (1720-1726) |
| **197** | iii. | James (2.1724) (1724-1726) |
| **198** | iv. | Rebecca (2.1724) (1724-1726) |
| **199** | v. | Edmund (2.1726) (1726-) |
| **200** | vi. | James (2.1728) (1728-1763) |
| **201** | vii. | David (2.1730) (1730-~1769) |

**61. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[4419,460,466,487,488,489,490] (2.1690).

Born after 11 June 1688 and before 11 June 1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[76] Based on his death date and age given on his gravestone.

Died on 11 June 1760 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He settled in the part of Eastham called Billingsgate, which became Wellfleet.

He married Abigail YOUNG[466,488,491,492,493] (1), daughter of David YOUNG & Ann DOANE, on 12 October 1710.

Born on 28 December 1688 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 12 June 1781 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **202** | i. | Jennette (2.1711) (1711-1771) |
| **203** | ii. | Thankful (2.1715) (1715-) |
| **204** | iii. | Anne (2.1716) (1716-) |
| **205** | iv. | Ebenezer (2.1719) (1719-1774) |
| **206** | v. | Edmund (2.1722) (~1722-1753) |
| **207** | vi. | Isaac (2.1733.1) (~1733-1807) |

**62. Mary FREEMAN**[419,460,462,466,494,495,496,497] (2.1687).

Born on 13 March 1687 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that they removed to Maine in 1715 and that son Aaron was born in Brunswick that year. However, this apparently contradicts the statement that they were dismissed from the Harwich Church to go to Truro in 1719, unless they returned from Brunswick to Harwich after only a short time. Other sources say that they did not

remove to Maine until about 1729 or 1730, settling first in Biddeford and then about 1735 near Brunswick. The report that there was a Samuel Hinckley who had a son named Gideon who was carried into captivity by the Indians may mean that there was another Samuel Hinckley who also lived at Brunswick. This may explain the confusion over when this family moved to Maine.

She married Samuel HINCKLEY[466,495,498,499] (2), son of Samuel HINCKLEY (1), in April 1703 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 24 September 1684.
Event: in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Residence.
Event: in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Residence.
Event: in April 1719 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They removed to Truro.
Event: ca. 1729 or 1730 in Biddeford, York, Maine. They removed from Truro, Mass. to Biddeford.
Event: about 1735 in New Meadows, Sagadahoc, Maine. They removed to New Meadows.

They had the following children:

i. Seth[499,500].
Born on 25 December 1707 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Shubael[499,500].
Born on 15 March 1708/1709 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 February 1798 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.

iii. Mary[499,500] (1).
Born on 12 February 1710/1711 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in March 1710/1711 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Samuel[499,500] (3).
Born on 12 February 1710/1711 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 18 June 1767 in Lincoln, Maine.

v. Edmund[499,500].
Born on 20 November 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Reliance[499,500].
Born on 21 November 1714 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Aaron[499,500].
Born on 13 September 1715 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 March 1792 in Brunswick, Cumberland, Maine.
The *Freeman Genealogy* says that the family removed to Brunswick, Maine in 1715 and that he was born there. This information contradicts other information about the family.

viii. Mehitable[499,500].
Born on 25 December 1718 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Experience[499,500].
Born on 16 January 1720/1721 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

x. Mary[499].
Baptised on 12 April 1724.

xi. Isaac[499].
Baptised on 27 March 1726.[501]

**63. Experience FREEMAN**[466,499,502,503] (2.1691).
Born about 1691 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died between 12 February 1717/1718 and 24 April 1728.

She married Thomas GROSS[466,499,503,504] (1), on 13 October 1709 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Born on 4 February 1677/1678 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died before 14 March 1727/1728.

They had the following children:

i. Freeman[499].

Born ca. 1710/1711.

ii. Sarah[499].
Born on 27 November 1713.

iii. Elizabeth[499].
Born on 5 June 1716. Month not certain.

iv. Thomas[499] (2).
Born on 9 October 1718.

**64. Mercy FREEMAN**[74,203,419,466,460,505,506,507] (2.1693).
Born after 2 December 1692 and before 2 December 1693 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 December 1759 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in December 1759 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old North Cemetery.

She married Thomas COBB[466,504,505,507,508] (2), son of Richard COBB (1), on 14 October 1717 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 28 March 1693 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 4 September 1717 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1718 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Resident.
Died on 9 February 1767/1768 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He was a pioneer of Truro, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Mercy[509].
Baptised in 1718 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
She married Asa SELEW[509], on 27 September 1744 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1744 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Thomas[509] (3).
Born on 4 July 1720 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1783.
He married Ruth COLLINS[509], on 9 September 1742.
Born on 2 March 1719 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Richard[509] (2).
Born on 28 February 1721/1722 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 January 1809.
He married Elizabeth TREAT[509] (3).
Born on 10 May 1723 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1803.

iv. Tamson[509].
Born on 9 January 1723/1724 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She married Lot HARDING[509], on 28 October 1746.

v. Joseph[509] (1).
Born on 22 August 1726 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 July 1807.
He married Rachel TREAT[509], on 19 March 1751.
Born on 1 November 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 December 1809.

vi. Freeman[509] (1).
Born on 25 October 1728 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 February 1758 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in February 1758 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old North Cemetery.

vii. Elisha[509] (3).
Born on 27 October 1730 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 29 January 1802 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He first married Dorcas ELDREDGE[509].
Born on 2 November 1741.

Died on 9 June 1783 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He second married Mehitable WALKER[509], daughter of Samuel WALKER & Rebecca FREEMAN (3.1720), circa January 1785.
Born on 18 March 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 June 1808.
Event: on 3 December 1784. Marriage intention published.

viii. Betty[509].
Born on 22 December 1732 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She married Simeon HOPKINS[509], on 28 August 1755.

ix. Sarah[509] (3).
Born on 16 August 1733 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**65. Thankful FREEMAN**[419,460,466,490,510,511] (2.1695).
Born about 1695 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence on 26 March 1737 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Jonathan SNOW[466,493,510,512] (1), on 16 October 1718.
Born on 30 January 1691/1692 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 4 September 1718 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Isaac[493,513] (1).
Born on 14 February 1719/1720.

ii. Experience[493,513].
Born on 31 March 1721.

iii. Lydia[493,513].
Born on 22 October 1722.

**66. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[75,419,466,514,515] (2.1697).
Born about 1697 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died between 12 February 1717/1718 and 26 March 1737.

Frederick Freeman (pages 360, 366) says that Elizabeth Freeman (1.1694) married Isaac Pepper, Jr. on 21 February 1716/1717. He also states (pages 30 and 39) that Elizabeth Freeman (2.1697) married Isaac Pepper. Isaac Pepper, Sr. born in 1659, was married to Apphia Freeman, who was the aunt of Elizabeth Freeman (1.1694). It is unlikely that he would have married a woman who was so much younger. His son, Isaac, Jr., signed on behalf of his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund Freeman, an agreement among the heirs of John Freeman, providing proof that Isaac Pepper, Jr. was married to Elizabeth Freeman (2.1697). Therefore it appears that Frederick Freeman erred in saying that he married Elizabeth Freeman (1.1694) because of the similarities in their birth dates.

She married Isaac PEPPER[466,499,516,517,518,519] (2), son of Isaac PEPPER (1) & Apphia FREEMAN (1.1667), on 21 February 1716/1717 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 29 July 1693 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**67. Hannah FREEMAN**[203,419,462,466,497,520,521,522,523] (2.1698).
Born after 7 July 1697 and before 7 July 1698 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 July 1751 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Christian REMICK[466,499,512,524,525] (1), son of Abraham REMICK (1) & Elizabeth FREEMAN (1.1671), on 10 October 1717 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 16 December 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1783 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 14 September 1717 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Mercy[499,513] (2).
Born on 30 November 1718 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Hannah[499,513].
Born on 21 March 1720/1721 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Elizabeth[499,513] (2).
Born on 2 January 1722/1723 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Christian[499,526,527,528] (2).
Born on 18 April 1726 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He married Sarah FREEMAN (151) [438,410,526,528,529,530,531] (2.1720.2), daughter of Benjamin FREEMAN (42) (2.1685) & Temperance DIMMOCK, on 17 August 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 11 March 1719/1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 27 June 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 28 June 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Frederick Freeman (Freeman Genealogy, p. 343) lists a Christian *Freeman*, who married a Sarah *Remick* of Harwich in 1753 as one of his "promiscuous" (i.e. unidentified) persons. It is likely that either his informant reversed the names of these two people or else he accidentally did so in his own notes.

v. Daniel[499,513].
Born on 11 July 1729 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Isaac[499,513].
Born on 9 February 1732/1733 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Joseph[499,513] (1).
Born on 21 March 1738/1739 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Died as an infant.

viii. Sarah[499,513].
Born on 9 April 1742 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Joseph[499,513] (2).
Born on 8 June 1744 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**68. Lieutenant Edmond FREEMAN**[75,189,466,514,532,533,534] (2.1702).
Born about 1702 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 July 1782 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

In his will of 9 February 1778, proved in 1782, he mentioned "my wife Sarah; my dr.-in-law Thankful Freeman, widow of my s. Jona.; my dr. Lois Snow; my g.-s. Abner Freeman; sons Abner and John; my g.-s. Philip Young ..." The settlement of his estate was completed on 8 September 1783, at which time Lois Snow receipted "to Abner, executor of Lieut. Edmond."

He first married Lois PAINE[466,534,535,536], daughter of Nicholas PAINE, on 22 April 1725.
Born on 20 September 1705.
Event: on 4 February 1724/1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had one child:
**208** i. Lois (2.1726) (1726-1790)

He second married Sarah SPARROW[466,536,537,538], daughter of Richard SPARROW (2), on 25 September 1729 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 20 July 1708 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 30 August 1729 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 21 August 1790 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:
**209** i. Jonathan (2.1730) (1730-1768)

**210** ii. Edmond (2.1731) (1730-)
**211** iii. Abner (2.1733) (~1733-)
**212** iv. John (2.1735) (~1735-)

**69. Rachel FREEMAN**[75,203,419,462,466,514,537,539,540] (2.1709).
Born ca. 1704-1705 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Roser says she was born ca. 1709-1713.
Died after 20 September 1765.

She married Thomas GRAY[466,512,537,540], on 2 October 1729.
Event: in May 1729 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 5 September 1729 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Susanna[513].
Born on 18 October 1732.
ii. Betty[513].
Born on 6 September 1734.
iii. Joshua[513].
Born on 18 September 1736.
iv. Hannah[513].
Born on 27 April 1739.
v. Sarah[513] (2).
Born on 8 October 1741.
vi. Rachel[377].
Born in April 1744.
vii. Mehitable[377].
Born in April 1747.
viii. Mary[513].
Born on 20 April 1749.

**70. Lydia FREEMAN**[168,226,419,514,541,542,543] (2.1685).
Born about 1685 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died after 1716.

She married Richard GODFREY[226,541,544], son of George GODFREY, on 4 February 1701/1702 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 11 June 1677 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in May 1741 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Hannah[226,377,545].
Born on 26 January 1702/1703 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
ii. Elizabeth[226,377,464].
Born on 20 December 1704 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 25 July 1791.
She married Prence DOANE[464], son of Israel DOANE (1) & Ruth FREEMAN (58) (2.1680), on 3 February 1725/1726 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 20 March 1703/1704 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1751 in Saybrook (now Old Saybrook), Middlesex, Connecticut.
iii. Mary[226,376,377] (2).
Born on 23 August 1707 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
iv. Lydia[226,377].
Born on 27 July 1709 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She married Eleazer CROSBY[348,360,376] (2), son of Eleazar CROSBY (1) & Patience FREEMAN (44) (2.1688), on 26 October 1735.

Born on 5 January 1710/1711.
Died between 24 March 1784 and 6 October 1784.

v. Phebe[226,376,377].
Born on 24 June 1711 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Rebecca[226,376,377].
Born on 7 July 1716 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Roser gives her birth date as 7 July 1709. The date used is from the *Freeman Genealogy* and also suggested by Parke and Jacobus.

**71. William FREEMAN**[226,516,543,546,547,548,549,550] (2.1686).
Born on 26 February 1686 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1750 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was appointed guardian to Nathaniel Knowles, grandson of Samuel Freeman of Eastham and son of Nathaniel Knowles and Mary Freeman (1.1722).
Died on 13 March 1772 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He settled in that part of Harwich which adjoined Eastham and is now East Brewster. His homestead passed to his son, Solomon. He was for many years a selectman of Harwich and a justice. His will of 24 September 1770, proved 7 April 1772, devises "to my dr. Mercy, wife of Job Crocker; to my g.-dr. Ruth Freeman, the only heir of my son Isaac dec.; to my daughter Apphia, wife of Ebenezer Mayo; to my sons Solomon and Jonathan; to my g.-chn. William and Lydia Haskell, heirs of my son William; to my g.-chn. Sarah Foster and Hannah Pepper, heirs to my son Daniel."

Paine gives data on his children from a family record of Solomon Freeman.[410]

He married Mercy PEPPER[226,516,546,551,552,553], daughter of Isaac PEPPER (1) & Apphia FREEMAN (1.1667), on 16 October 1711.
Born on 7 August 1690 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 October 1767. Roser gives her death date as 9 October 1769 from her gravestone at Orleans, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* calls her Mary Pepper at p. 361, but has her name right on p. 66.

**As Mercy, the daughter of Apphia Freeman (1.1667), a descendant of Samuel Freeman of Watertown, married William Freeman (2.1686), a descendant of Edmund Freeman of Sandwich, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans. They and their descendants are covered in Part 3 of this work.**

They had the following children:

i. Mercy[226,451,549,554,555] (3.1713).
Born on 6 March 1712/1713 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 May 1713.

ii. Apphia[451,556] (3.1714).
Born on 15 April 1714. She was not listed in the Harwich Vital Records.
Died on 15 June 1714.

iii. William[226,450,557,558,559,560] (3.1715).
Born on 10 May 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in November 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he died in November 1741, a few weeks before the birth of his son, William. Assuming the date of William, Jr.'s birth is correct as 22 March 1740/1741, William, Sr. must have died in November 1740 instead.

iv. Daniel[226,451,566,567,568] (3.1717).
Born on 30 December 1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 October 1748.

v. Mercy[226,451,549,572,573,573] (3.1720).
Born on 19 February 1719/1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 November 1803.

vi. Apphia[226,410,579,580,581] (3.1722).

Born on 21 March 1721/1722 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The Freeman Genealogy gives her birth date as 12 March 1721/1722.
Died on 5 October 1773.

vii. Isaac[66.226,451,549,584,585] (3.1724).
Born on 22 December 1724 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Paine gives his birth date as 28 December 1725. The date used is from the vital records.
Died on 22 December 1757.

viii. Jonathan[51,410,594,595,596,597,598,599,600] (3.1728).
Born on 3 August 1728 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He is not listed in the Harwich vital records, but probably was born there. Roser, *Mayflower Births and Deaths*, p. 261, gives his birth date as 3 August 1738, citing the Freeman Genealogy; however, this is an error, as the *Freeman Genealogy* gives 3 August 1728.
Died on 27 September 1796 in Milton, Norfolk, Massachusetts.[613]

ix. Lydia[226,451,549,620,621] (3.1731.2).
Born on 7 February 1730/1731 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Paine gives her birth date as March 10, 1731. The date used is from vital records.
Died on 11 October 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

x. Solomon[51,451,549,615,622,623,624,625] (3.1733).
Born on 30 January 1732/1733 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 March 1808.

xi. Simeon[51,451,549,621,630] (3.1735).
Born on 28 September 1735 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in December 1798.

**72. Abigail FREEMAN**[167,247,252,631,632] (2.1693).
Born on 22 February 1692/1693 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 May 1737 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Samuel SMITH[633] (2), son of Samuel SMITH (1) & Bathsheba LOTHROP, on 9 October 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Mary[634] (2).
Born on 23 June 1713.

ii. Zoeth[634].
Born on 11 December 1716.
He was graduated from Harvard College in 1736.

iii. Abigail[634] (1).
Born on 17 December 1718.

iv. Martha[634] (1).
Born on 23 August 1721.

v. Bashua[634].
Born on 9 May 1723.

vi. Grace[634].
Born on 15 June 1723.

vii. Susanna[634].
Born on 25 August 1727.

viii. Samuel[634] (3).
Born on 21 February 1729/1730.

**73. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[167,243,247,250,419,635,636,637,638] (2.1694).
Born on 11 February 1693/1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 September 1767 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

On 18 June 18 1737, as master of the sloop *Yarmouth*, which had just arrived in Boston from Philadelphia, he was

questioned by the Boston Selectmen. He testified that he and his crew were healthy, but two passengers had had smallpox. He said that he had not heard of any smallpox during three weeks in Philadelphia. His ship was carrying 250 barrels of flour and 3 tons of bar iron. The Selectmen directed him to remain on board his ship. Two days later, on his appeal, they allowed him to unload his cargo, but directed him to return to his home port on Cape Cod as soon as possible.

On 1 August 1739, he received a deed of land in Narragansett No. 7 Town (later Gorham, Maine) from his father, but later sold his share of the property to his uncle John Freeman (2.1696). The latter re- sold the land to John Freeman (1.1710) who settled on the land.

He married Hannah MERRICK[639,640,641], on 6 April 1721.
Event: on 11 March 1720 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **213** | i. | Nathaniel (2.1723) (1723-) |
| **214** | ii. | Elizabeth (2.1725) (1725-) |
| **215** | iii. | Ruth (2.1727) (1727-1812) |
| **216** | iv. | Martha (2.1737) (1737-) |
| **217** | v. | Susanna (2.1739) (1739-) |
| **218** | vi. | Mary (2.1743) (1743-) |
| **219** | vii. | Hannah (2.1746) (1746-) |

**74. John FREEMAN**[167,241,247,252,453,642,643,644] (2.1696).
Born on 15 June 1696 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. *Freeman Families of Nova Scotia* gives his birth date as 15 June 1695.
Died on 9 June 1772 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1750-1753 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He served in the General Court of Massachusetts.

He settled at "Skaket", Eastham, now in Orleans. His second wife, Elizabeth, survived him. He received a deed of land in Narragansett No. 7 Town in Maine from his father on 1 August 1739. He apparently sold the land to John Freeman (1.1710), who occupied the land in what is now Gorham, Maine.

He served as representative of Eastham to the General Court of Massachusetts from 1750 to 1753, being responsible for up to four committees.[333] He was deacon of the Orleans Church in 1750-1752, selectman for several years, moderator, town assessor and magistrate. His will of 13 January 1772, proved 21 July 1772, mentions "my wife Elizabeth; my four drs., Mary wife of Joshua Doane, Abigail Atwood widow, Eunice wife of Isaac Foster, Tamzin wife of Jno. Freeman; my g.-sons David and Bangs Atwood; my two g.-drs. Sarah Foster and Hannah Pepper; my sons Joseph and Gideon, executors." On 10 April 1781, a further division of the estate of John Freeman, Esq., late of Orleans, deceased, took place ("that part which was set off to his widow since deceased"), and was "to the heirs of Joseph and Gideon; to David Atwood; and to the heirs of Bangs Atwood deceased."

He first married Tamsin/Thomison SEARS[252,451,453,571,645,646], daughter of Samuel SEARS (1), on 19 March 1719 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 13 November 1691 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 14 February 1718/1719 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 17 July 1761 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **220** | i. | John (2.1720) (1720-1753) |
| **221** | ii. | Mary (2.1721.2) (1721-) |
| **222** | iii. | Mercy (2.1722) (1722-1753) |
| **223** | iv. | Abigail (2.1723.1) (1723-) |
| **224** | v. | Joseph (2.1725) (1725-1778) |
| **225** | vi. | Gideon (2.1726) (1726-1807) |
| **226** | vii. | Hannah (2.1728.1) (1728-) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **227** | viii. | Eunice (2.1730) (1730-) |
| **228** | ix. | Joshua (2.1730) (1730-) |
| **229** | x. | Joshua (2.1731.2) (1731-) |
| **230** | xi. | Tamsin (2.1734) (1734-1824) |

He second married Elizabeth MYRICK[647,648], on 26 October 1761.
Born circa 1699.
Event: about 1761 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published, No actual date is given in the vital records.
Died before 1781.

**75. Mary FREEMAN**[167,247,252,508,571,649,650] (2.1698).
Born on 3 October 1698 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Joshua DOANE[651] (1), on 13 October 1715 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**76. Eleazer FREEMAN**[167,247,250,359,638,652,653] (2.1701).
Born on 23 April 1701 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died between 11 December 1782 and 9 May 1784.

He deeded his claim to land at Gorham, Maine to his brother, John, who later sold it to John Freeman (1.1710), who settled on the land. His will of 11 December 1782, proved 9 May 1784, mentions "my wife; the chn. of my s. Prince dec.; my g.-chn., the chn. of my dr. Phebe Paine dec.; my three surviving chn., viz., Mary, Elizabeth, and Eleazer." On 5 May 1785, Nathaniel Smith was appointed guardian of his aged mother-in-law, Rebecca Freeman. A "covenant for an amicable division of the estate and for the support of the widow Rebecca" was made on 25 May 1785. This covenant shows that the heirs were as follows: "Eleazer the executor; Nath. Batey, and his wife Elizabeth a dr.; Josiah Paine, s. of Phebe a dr. and wife of Thomas Paine, which g.-s. signed in behalf of himself and bros. and sisters, viz., James, Enoch, Seth, Daniel, Clement, Phebe, -- the last five being minors; Nathan Smith signed on behalf of Zoheth, gone to sea, and his other chn., viz., Gideon, Isaac, Thomas, Lewis, Fanny, Polly, Lucia, -- minors, all chn. of his late wife Mary, a dr. of said Eleazer deceased; Nathaniel Knowles and his wife Jerusha, in right of said Jerusha, a dr. of said Nathan Smith, and g.-dr. of said Eleazer dec.; also by Phebe, Tamzin, and Ruth Smith, chn. of said Nathan Smith; Martha Freeman, widow of Prince, a son as guardian to his chn. Warren, Sylvia, Prince, Ruth, Nathaniel, and Charles, -- minors, chn. of said Prince dec., and g.-chn. of said Eleazer."

He married Rebecca YOUNG[639,654,655], on 31 March 1726.
Event: on 19 February 1725/1726 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **231** | i. | Rebecca (2.1726) (1726-1730) |
| **232** | ii. | Eleazer (2.1728) (1728-) |
| **233** | iii. | Phebe (2.1730) (1730-1779) |
| **234** | iv. | Rebecca (2.1733) (1733-1733) |
| **235** | v. | Seth (2.1734) (1734-1734) |
| **236** | vi. | Mary (2.1735.2) (1735-) |
| **237** | vii. | Prince (2.1738) (1738-~1782) |
| **238** | viii. | Elizabeth (2.1740) (~1740-) |

**77. Lydia FREEMAN**[167,656,657,658,167,659,247,252] (2.1703).
Born on 14 October 1703 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 December 1755 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Elisha FREEMAN[167,639,660,661,662] (1.1701), son of Captain Samuel FREEMAN (1.1662) & Bathsheba LOTHROP, on 7 May 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[663] He is covered in Part 1 of this work.
Born on 9 December 1701 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 10 April 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**Edmund Freeman of Sandwich, Massachusetts**

Died on 19 May 1777 in Liverpool Falls, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**As Elisha Freeman (1.1701) was descended from the Samuel Freeman line, and his wife from the Edmund Freeman line, their children descend from both immigrant Freemans. They and their descendants are covered in Part 3 of this work.**

They had the following children:

i. Eunice[319,323,639,665] (3.1727).
Born on 5 June 1727 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ii. Mary[319,323,639,665] (3.1729).
Born on 4 April 1729 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 10 February 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

iii. Lydia[319,639,666,667] (3.1731).
Born on 6 February 1730/1731 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iv. Simeon[171,319,668,669,670,671,672] (3.1733).
Born on 28 February 1732/1733 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 April 1777 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

v. Elisha[171,310,675,676] (3.1735).
Born on 12 February 1734/1735 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vi. Barnabas[171,319,323,679,680] (3.1738).
Born on 21 January 1737/1738 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 March 1808 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

vii. Nathaniel[171,319,684,685] (3.1740).
Born on 5 March 1739/1740 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 June 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

viii. Phebe[171,319,688] (3.1742).
Born on 21 June 1742 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ix. Lothrop[171,319, ,689] (3.1744).
Born on 28 March 1744 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He probably died in infancy.

x. Lothrop[171,319,690,691,692,693] (3.1746).
Born on 16 October 1746 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 January 1785 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

xi. Zoeth[171,689,695,696] (3.1749).
Born on 16 September 1749 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 October 1824 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

xii. John[171,319, ,689] (3.1749).
Born on 16 September 1749 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* mentions two other daughters, Patience and Hope, but gives no information about them. The vital records mention a *son* named *Joan* born on 24 September 1749; it is assumed that *John* was intended.

## Fifth Generation

---

**78. Edmund FREEMAN**[276,279,698] (2.1709).
Born on 14 March 1708/1709 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 May 1709 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**79. Lydia FREEMAN**[276,279,699,700,701] (2.1710).
Born on 8 April 1710 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 November 1730.

She married Benjamin NYE[699,700,702], about 1727 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 16 October 1697.

They had the following children:

i. Patience[702] (2).
Born on 3 August 1728 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Lydia[702].
Born on 15 November 1730 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**80. Edmund FREEMAN**[275,276,279,703,704,705,706,707,708,709,710] (2.1711).
Born on 30 September 1711 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1733 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was graduated from Harvard College.
Event: between about 1733 and 1741 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was a teacher and lived in Nobscusset, a part of Yarmouth now known as North Dennis.
Event: in May 1748 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[711] He was appointed surveyor of lands for Windham County.
Event: on 4 July 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original 50 land grantees when the town was chartered.
Event: circa 1777. Revolutionary War service in Connecticut.
Died on 11 February 1800 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He was graduated from Harvard College in 1733 and was a teacher from the time he left college. After his removal to Mansfield, Conn., he was a practical farmer for the rest of his life and also was recognized as an educated and intellectual gentleman. He is probably the "Edward Freeman, Jr." who was listed as a representative of Mansfield to the General Assembly at Hartford in 1762[712] and as Edmund Freeman in 1772-1774.[713]

He married Martha OTIS[703,704,708,709,710,714,715], daughter of Nathaniel OTIS & Abigail RUSSELL, on 7 August 1736 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 11 December 1717 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 7 August 1736 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 7 August 1736 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: between about 1741 and 1742 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. Removed to Mansfield.
Died on 22 January 1790 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **239** | i. | Edmund (2.1737) (1737-1813) |
| **240** | ii. | Nathaniel (2.1739.1) (1739-1740) |
| **241** | iii. | Nathaniel (2.1741) (1741-1827) |
| **242** | iv. | Abigail (2.1743) (1743-) |
| **243** | v. | Jonathan (2.1745.2) (1745-1808) |
| **244** | vi. | Otis (2.1748) (1748-1832) |
| **245** | vii. | Russell (2.1750) (1750-1805) |
| **246** | viii. | Moody (2.1753) (1753-1828) |
| **247** | ix. | Frederick (2.1755) (1755-1818) |
| **248** | x. | Martha (2.1759) (1759-1841) |

**81. Prince FREEMAN**[275,276,279,710,716,717,718,719] (2.1714).
Born on 13 March 1713/1714 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence ca. 1739 - ca. 1760 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 4 July 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original 50 land grantees when the town was chartered.
Event: in by 1762 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He removed to Hanover as evidenced by the birth of his last two children there.
Died on 25 June 1781 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

He apparently continued to have property in Mansfield, Connecticut after he moved to New Hampshire and Vermont. In October 1782, after his death, his widow, Rebecca, and oldest son, Azariah were administrators of his estate. They

reported that the inventory of his real and personal estate amounted to £489-12s-4d, but that after deducting the allowed amount for the widow's dower, there were insufficient funds to pay the outstanding debts. They appealed and were granted by the Connecticut General Assembly the right to sell all of the real estate to pay his debts, reserving any remaining funds for the heirs.[720]

He first married Ruth HALL[710,721,722,723], daughter of Theophilus HALL, on 6 December 1739 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Born on 28 July 1722.
Died on 19 May 1740 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He second married Elizabeth STETSON[710,721,722,723], daughter of Samuel STETSON, on 15 September 1742 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Born on 8 January 1721 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 10 March 1744 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He third married Rebecca JOHNSON[710,716,722,724], daughter of William JOHNSON, on 12 December 1745 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Born on 8 April 1723 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: about 1760 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. They removed to Hanover.
Event: between about 1782 and 1789 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. She probably removed back to Mansfield from Hanover after the death of her husband, as she is probably the Rebecca Freeman mentioned in the 1790 census.
Event: in 1790 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. She was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater and three females in the first U.S. census.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **249** | i. | Azariah (2.1746) (1746-1828) |
| **250** | ii. | Prince (2.1748) (1748-1784) |
| **251** | iii. | Rebecca (2.1749) (1749-) |
| **252** | iv. | William (2.1751) (1751-1830) |
| **253** | v. | Enoch (2.1754) (1754-1844) |
| **254** | vi. | Experience (2.1756) (1756-) |
| **255** | vii. | Elijah (2.1757) (1757-1828) |
| **256** | viii. | Roger (2.1760) (1760-1821) |
| **257** | ix. | Elizabeth (2.1762) (1762-1816) |
| **258** | x. | Ruth (2.1764) (1763-1846) |

**82. Stephen FREEMAN**[275,276,725,726,727,728,729,730] (2.1714).

Born on 14 August 1714 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: circa 1738 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He removed from Sandwich to Mansfield.
Event: on 4 July 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original 50 land grantees when the town was chartered.
Died on 16 May 1776 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He married Hannah JENKINS[276,725,726,729,731,732], daughter of Joseph JENKINS & Lydia HOWLAND, on 22 October 1736 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[733] Their marriage date is also given as 3 October 1736.

Born on 6 April 1718 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 3 October 1736 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1738 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. They removed from Sandwich to Mansfield.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **259** | i. | Keziah (2.1737) (1737-) |
| **260** | ii. | Joseph (2.1739) (1739-) |
| **261** | iii. | Stephen (2.1741) (1741-1760) |
| **262** | iv. | Thomas (2.1743) (1743-1783) |
| **263** | v. | Elizabeth (2.1745) (1745-) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **264** | vi. | John (2.1748) (1748-1799) |
| **265** | vii. | Hannah (2.1751.1) (1751-) |
| **266** | viii. | Deborah (2.1753) (1753-1845) |

**83. Silvanus FREEMAN**[275,276,710,716,730,734] (2.1716).

Born on 7 September 1716 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 4 July 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original 50 grantees of land when the town was chartered. He probably lived there for some time, as many of his children's lives were there.

Died on 29 March 1776 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

It appears that Frederick Freeman badly confused Silvanus Freeman (2.1716) with his nephew, Prince Freeman (2.1748). Silvanus Freeman (2.1716) is listed on p. 77 of the *Freeman Genealogy* with only a few of his children; more are listed under the heading for Prince Freeman (2.1748) on p. 133. On p. 134, the *Freeman Genealogy* says that this Prince Freeman was born in 1757, impossible as his first daughter, Kezia, was born in 1756. I believe that the information given here, based on the other records cited, is accurate.

He married Mary DUNHAM[716,735], daughter of Elisha DUNHAM, on 30 January 1739/1740 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Born on 2 December 1721 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Died in 1815.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **267** | i. | Elizabeth (2.1741) (1741-1830) |
| **268** | ii. | Elisha (2.1743) (1743-1746) |
| **269** | iii. | Temperance (2.1745) (1745-) |
| **270** | iv. | Elisha (2.1747) (1747-) |
| **271** | v. | Sarah (2.1749.1) (1749-1851) |
| **272** | vi. | John (2.1751) (1751-<1777) |
| **273** | vii. | Mary (2.1754.1) (1754-1795) |
| **274** | viii. | Kezia (2.1756) (1756-1810) |
| **275** | ix. | Sylvanus (2.1759) (1759-ca1801) |
| **276** | x. | Eleanor (2.1761) (1761-) |
| **277** | xi. | Triphemia (2.1763) (1763-1856) |

**84. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[275,276,726,730,736,737,738] (2.1718).

Born on 31 March 1718 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 4 July 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original 50 land grantees when the town was chartered.

Event: in 1769 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.[739] He was listed as a representative for the town.

Died on 2 May 1761 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He has sometimes been confused with Nathaniel Freeman born 1713 at Harwich, who married Martha Brown in 1737.

He married Martha DUNHAM[735,737,738,740], daughter of William DUNHAM, on 4 September 1738 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. The marriage record states that they were "both of Plymouth" at the time of the marriage. The Mansfield, Connecticut records refer to her as "Martha called Anna". Frederick Freeman says that she was from Barnstable.

Born on 8 December 1713 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: on 4 November 1760 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. They released their claims on the estate of Martha's father Nathaniel to her uncle, whose name was also Nathaniel Dunham.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **278** | i. | Anna (2.1739) (1739-) |
| **279** | ii. | Martha (2.1741) (1741-) |
| **280** | iii. | Nathaniel (2.1744) (1744-) |
| **281** | iv. | Sarah (2.1749.2) (1749-1749) |

**282** v. Experience (2.1750) (1750-)

**85. Keziah FREEMAN**[276,730,741] (2.1719).
Born on 7 July 1719 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 January 1789.

She first married [..] SHAW[735].
Residence in Pomfret, Windham, Connecticut. Residence at the time of his marriage to Keziah Freeman.

She second married Benjamin SNOW[735] (1), on 20 October 1737 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut.[742]
Residence in 1737 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut. Residence at the time of his marriage.

**86. Sarah FREEMAN**[276,730,743] (2.1721).
Born on 18 January 1720/1721 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 May 1791.

She married Malachi CONANT[744], in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

i. Drusilla[745].
ii. Edmund[745].
iii. Hannah[745].
iv. Kezia[745].
v. Nathaniel[745].
vi. Sarah[745].
vii. Seth[745].
viii. Sylvanus[745].

**87. Deborah FREEMAN**[276,730,746] (2.1722).
Born on 17 April 1722 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 13 November 1803.

She married Zachariah PADDOCK[747].
Event: in Oblong, Dutchess, New York. They removed from Mansfield, Conn. to Oblong.

They had the following children:

i. Prince[745].
He settled in Dorset, Vermont.
ii. Ruth[745].
She married and settled in Dorset, Vermont.

**88. Skiff FREEMAN**[276,730,748,749,750,751,752] (2.1723).
Born on 28 December 1723 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 5 July 1761 in Enfield, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original land grantees when the town was chartered.
Event: in 1800 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[753] He was listed as the head of a household with one male and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 2 May 1809 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

The 1800 census records his name as "Skiff" and his first grandson was named Skiff. Other records give his name as "Skeffe". *Early Connecticut Marriages* gives his marriage date as 15 December 1746. His residence was in "the old house", his father's house in South Mansfield, Conn.

He married Ann SERGEANT[749,747,751,754], daughter of Isaac SERGEANT, on 1 July 1746 in Mansfield, Tolland,

Connecticut.
Born on 23 February 1727.
Died on 8 May 1821.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **283** | i. | Mary (2.1747.1) (1747-1807) |
| **284** | ii. | Lydia (2.1749) (1749-1794) |
| **285** | iii. | Hannah (2.1751.2) (1751-1790) |
| **286** | iv. | Unnamed Infant (2.1754) (1754-1754) |
| **287** | v. | Skiff (2.1755) (1755-1847) |
| **288** | vi. | Anne (2.1758) (1758-1839) |
| **289** | vii. | Kezia (2.1761) (1761-1843) |
| **290** | viii. | Edmund (2.1764.1) (1764-1833) |
| **291** | ix. | Salome (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **292** | x. | Abigail (2.1771) (1771-1812) |

**89. Thomas FREEMAN**[276,730,755] (2.1725).
Born on 17 August 1725 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 May 1726 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**90. Abigail FREEMAN**[276,756,757] (2.1727).
Born on 20 February 1726/1727 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 February 1782.

She married William JOHNSON[723,758].
Residence in 1745 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. Residence at the time of his daughter's marriage.

**91. Margaret FREEMAN**[276,759] (2.1729).
Born on 21 August 1729 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 September 1729 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**92. Phebe FREEMAN**[281,760,761,762] (2.1713).
Born on 29 March 1713 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 November 1792 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Joel ELLIS[763,764] (2), son of Benjamin ELLIS, about 1737 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The article, "Lt. John and Elizabeth (Freeman) Ellis of Sandwich, Mass.," says that she married Joel Ellis, son of Benjamin Ellis. The *Nye Genealogy* agrees with the name Joel. *Freeman Genealogy* says that she married Benjamin Ellis.
Born on 21 February 1711/1712.
Died on 18 March 1783.

They had one child:

i. Phebe[765].
Born on 31 August 1764.

**93. Josiah FREEMAN**[281,553,766,767,768,769,770,771,772] (2.1716).
Born on 27 January 1715/1716 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1744 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Removed from Sandwich to Middleborough.
Died on 14 May 1769 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. *Gravestone Records from the Old Cemetery at 'the Green', Middleborough, Mass.* lists his wife, but not him. *Middleborough, Massachusetts Vital Records* shows his death date.
Event: in 1769 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. His will was proved.

He married Bethiah HALL[764,767,773,774], daughter of Elisha HALL, on 22 March 1743/1744 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 4 March 1812 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **293** | i. | Elisha (2.1745.2) (1745-1830) |
| **294** | ii. | Stephen (2.1747) (1747-1769) |
| **295** | iii. | Benjamin (2.1749) (1749-~1769) |
| **296** | iv. | Remember (2.1751) (1751-) |
| **297** | v. | Mary (2.1754.2) (1754-) |
| **298** | vi. | Phebe (2.1756) (1756-) |
| **299** | vii. | Lydia (2.1758.2) (1758-) |
| **300** | viii. | Bethia (2.1760) (1760-) |
| **301** | ix. | Benjamin (2.1762.1) (1762-1813) |
| **302** | x. | Patience (2.1764) (1764-) |
| **303** | xi. | Lucy (2.1767) (1767-) |

**94. Remember FREEMAN**[281,775,776,777,778] (2.1718).

Born on 9 March 1717/1718 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Edward DILLINGHAM[779] (3), son of John DILLINGHAM (3), on 24 March 1741/1742 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died in 1783.

They had the following children:

i. Benjamin[780,781].
Born on 13 December,1743.

ii. Patience[780,781].
Born in 1747.

iii. Remember[780,781].
Died after 1783. She was living and unmarried when her father wrote his will.

**95. Benjamin FREEMAN**[705,782,783,784,785] (2.1725).

Born on 9 September 1725 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1775 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a private in a Massachusetts coastal defense regiment.

Died on 5 January 1784.

His will of 2 December 1783, proved 10 February 1784, mentions "wife Sarah; drs. Sarah Wilcox, Remember, and Patience; and sons Lemuel and Benjamin."

He married Sarah NYE[786,787,788] (1), on 11 November 1756 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born in 1737.

Died on 22 January 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **304** | i. | Remember (2.1757) (~1757-1795) |
| **305** | ii. | Sarah (2.1758) (~1758-1841) |
| **306** | iii. | Reliance (2.1761) (~1761-) |
| **307** | iv. | Benjamin (2.1764) (~1764-1822) |
| **308** | v. | Lemuel (2.1767) (1767-1835) |
| **309** | vi. | Patience (2.1769) (~1769-) |

**96. Deliverance FREEMAN**[789,790] (2.1721).

Born about 1721.

Frederick Freeman had no information about her and he listed her among the "promiscuous" (i.e. unidentified) people in

the *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 343). Her birth date and parents have been inferred according to the following reasoning: (1) The date of her marriage implies that she probably was born between 1720 and 1735. (2) John Freeman (2.1693) married Deliverance Lawrence in July 1720. Deliverance apparently died by about 1724, as John married Maria Bourne about 1725. (3) Two children of John and Deliverance, Mary and Seth, had daughters they named Deliverance, possibly after a sister or their grandmother. (4) The date and place of John and Deliverance's son and daughter, John and Mary, were not recorded in any of the Cape Cod towns. They may have lived elsewhere (although John married again in Sandwich in 1725) or they may simply have not registered or baptised their children. In either case, this Deliverance is likely to have been their daughter. She may have been left out of family records if she was born before her parents were married.

She married Joseph MAKER[790], on 26 October 1753 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 September 1753 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**97. John FREEMAN**[791,792,793] (2.1722).
Born about 1722.

His birth date and place are not recorded. The year 1722 is an approximation based on his being the first child, the date of his parents' marriage, and the dates of his siblings' births. By tradition, he was over 90 when he died.

He married Deborah NYE[791,793,794,795] (1), on 23 June 1748 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 5 October 1726.
Event: about 1749 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. They removed from Sandwich to Middleborough.
Died on 29 January 1770 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **310** | i. | Maria (2.1749) (1749-) |
| **311** | ii. | Elisha (2.1750) (1750-1842) |
| **312** | iii. | Sarah (2.1753) (1753-1785) |
| **313** | iv. | Joseph (2.1756) (1756-) |
| **314** | v. | William (2.1759) (1759-~1840) |
| **315** | vi. | John (2.1763) (1763-1828) |
| **316** | vii. | Nathan (2.1768) (1768-) |
| **317** | viii. | Martin (2.1770) (1770-) |

**98. Mary FREEMAN**[796,797] (2.1723).
Born about 1723 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth year is estimated based on date of father's first marriage and order of the children.

She married Jonathan BASSETT[797,798], on 10 November 1748 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 April 1772. He wrote his will.
Died in May 1772 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 16 July 1772. His will was proved.

They had the following children:

i. Deliverance[795].
Born on 14 April 1751.

ii. Mary[795].
Born on 26 August 1753.

**99. Seth FREEMAN**[98,799,800,801,802,803,804] (2.1733).
Born on 22 February 1732-1733 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Died on 18 July 1812 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was an active citizen of Sandwich, serving as a selectman for 13 years beginning in 1773. He was also a member of

the Committe of Correspondence, which prepared the way for support for the American independence cause on Cape Cod. He and numerous members of his family made bequests or otherwise supported the reacquisition of the lands of the original farm of Edmund Freeman during the early nineteenth century.[804]

He married Experience HATCH[803,805,806], on 19 April 1759 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 22 November 1739 in Pembroke, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 January 1820 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **318** | i. | Phebe (2.1759) (1759-1839) |
| **319** | ii. | Mary (2.1761) (1761-1839) |
| **320** | iii. | John (2.1762) (1762-) |
| **321** | iv. | James (2.1764) (1764-1816) |
| **322** | v. | Anna (2.1766) (1766-1859) |
| **323** | vi. | Seth (2.1768) (1768-1824) |
| **324** | vii. | Shadrach (2.1770) (1770-1854) |
| **325** | viii. | Experience (2.1771) (1771-1806) |
| **326** | ix. | Abigail (2.1774) (1774-1775) |
| **327** | x. | Deliverance (2.1775) (1775-1848) |
| **328** | xi. | Betsey (2.1778) (1778-1778) |

**100. James FREEMAN**[98,807] (2.1734.2).
Born about 1734 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 24 August 1737 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was drowned.

**101. Samuel FREEMAN**[615,802,808,809,810,811] (2.1736.1).
Born on 21 September 1736 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He is probably the Samuel Freeman who was listed as the head of a household with three males and six females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Kennebec, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and two females in the second U.S. census.

The Maine vital records say that he was born at Hardwick, Mass., to John and Mary Freeman, but they also refer to him as "Samuel of Sandwich". The *Nye Genealogy* also says that the family removed to Hardwick, Mass., while the *Freeman Genealogy* and the Maine vital records indicate only that they went to Hallowell, Maine. It may be, therefore, that his family lived for some time in Hardwick before removing to Maine. The Maine vital records indicate that he married Abigail Dillingham "around 1776" and Achsah Crocker "around 1787", but the *Freeman Genealogy* gives the dates precisely.

Since the family removed to Maine in September 1800, there is a good chance that they were counted twice in the 1800 census. The difference in the number of persons in the household in the two census records can be accounted for by some of the children being away or by the presence of relatives. The other records cited show the birth of three male children and three female children between 1763 and 1772. One of the children (Edward) was already married by 1800 and also appears to have been counted in the census at both Sandwich and Hallowell. There were three Samuel Freemans who were born in Sandwich and alive in 1800: this Samuel, his son, and Samuel Freeman (2.1765). The latter was also counted in the 1800 census at Sandwich. Samuel Freeman's son, who went to Maine with his parents, is not known to have had a wife and family.

He first married Abigail DILLINGHAM[809,811,812] (2), daughter of John DILLINGHAM (5), on 9 April 1761 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 18 October 1740 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died ca. 1773-1774 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **329** | i. | Abigail (2.1763) (1763-) |
| **330** | ii. | Mary (2.1764) (1764-1829) |
| **331** | iii. | Samuel (2.1766) (1766-) |
| **332** | iv. | Deborah (2.1769) (1769-) |
| **333** | v. | Edward (2.1772) (1772-1840) |

He second married Achsah CROCKER[809,812], daughter of Ebenezer CROCKER, on 19 January 1775 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 20 September 1800 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine. They removed from Sandwich to Hallowell.

Died on 14 October 1802 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **334** | i. | Ebenezer (2.1778.1) (~1778-1783) |
| **335** | ii. | Ebenezer (2.1788) (1788-1864) |

He third married Rebecca JACKSON[813], in September 1803 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine. The Freeman Genealogy indicates that she was a widow. Her birth surname may have been Litchfield rather than Jackson.

**102. Edmund FREEMAN**[814,815,816] (2.1743).

Born on 10 October 1743 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1777-1779 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in Rhode Island and in the defense of Falmouth and Dartmouth, Massachusetts.

Died in 1778 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Tabitha CHASE[303,615,818,817], on 14 March 1765 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born in 1744.

Event: on 14 December 1778 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was appointed administrator of her husband's estate.

Event: in 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 13 April 1807 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Her will of 1807 mentioned "son Samuel, eldest; Thomas; Josiah; Nathan; Edmund; and drs. Kezia and Polly."

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **336** | i. | Samuel (2.1765) (1765-1829) |
| **337** | ii. | Thomas (2.1767.2) (1767-1841) |
| **338** | iii. | Keziah (2.1769) (1769-) |
| **339** | iv. | Mary "Polly" (2.1771.2) (1771-1860) |
| **340** | v. | Josiah (2.1773) (1773-1849) |
| **341** | vi. | Nathan (2.1777) (~1777-) |
| **342** | vii. | Edmund (2.1779.2) (1779-1866) |

**103. Gideon FREEMAN**[819,820,821] (2.1745).

Born on 13 April 1745 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: between 1778 and 1779 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in several Massachusetts regiments in the defense of Falmouth and Dartmouth.

Event: in 1790 in Wells, Rutland, Vermont.[822] He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater and two females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Hubbardton, Rutland, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household in the second U.S. census.

The *Freeman Genealogy*, p. 84: "Mr. Gideon Freeman probably removed to the State of New York. Tradition says

'Gideon went into the country'. It is a question whether, as there was a Gideon Freeman settled near Buffalo early in the present [i.e. the 19th] century, it was not he; and also whether he did not marry widow Mary Dexter of Sandwich or Barnstable." Gideon Freeman appears in Vermont towns in the 1790 and 1800 censuses. Since his son is probably the same Gideon Freeman whose name appears in Monroe County, New York, either the father or the son may have lived in Buffalo, but the evidence is lacking.

He married Mary [..][823] (2).

They had one child:

**343** i. Gideon (2.1787) (1787-)

**104. Joseph FREEMAN**[809,810,824,825,826,827] (2.1746).

Born on 3 June 1746 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1775-1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in several Massachusetts militia and Continental Army regiments.
Event: circa 1778 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine. They removed to Littleborough.
Event: in 1800 in Kennebec, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

The *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 84) indicates that the family removed from Sandwich, Mass. to Winthrop, Maine and were not heard from again. If they lived in Winthrop, it must have been for a brief period, as all of the records found show that they lived in Leeds, Maine. The following note was inserted by the Leeds town clerk in the Maine vital records:

*"The lot settled by the Freemans was the northwest corner lot in the Plantation of Littleborough. It was bounded on the west by the Androscoggin River, on the north by the town of Livermore, Maine. In the first division of lots, this lot was given to Isaac Freeman. Here they lived and died. Both Joseph Freeman and wife and Isaac Freeman and wife are buried in the same lot in West Leeds cemetery and, although Isaac Freeman's birth was not recorded with the children of Joseph Freeman, the town clerk's records state that Isaac Freeman was born June 7, 1771 and to me, the circumstantial evidence proves that Isaac Freeman was the eldest son of Joseph."*

He married Elizabeth WING[809,826,828,829], daughter of Samuel WING, on 18 August 1768 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 October 1794 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.[809]
Buried in October 1794 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine. West Leeds cemetery.

They had the following children:

**344** i. Isaac (2.1771) (1771-)
**345** ii. Stephen (2.1774) (1774-)
**346** iii. Edmond (2.1778) (1778-)
**347** iv. Elizabeth (2.1782) (1782-)
**348** v. Keziah (2.1784) (1784-)
**349** vi. Lydia (2.1786) (1786-)
**350** vii. Joseph (2.1788.1) (1788-)
**351** viii. Samuel (2.1791) (1791-)
**352** ix. Sarah (2.1794.1) (1794-1795)

**105. Lodowick FREEMAN**[821,830] (2.1747).

Born on 27 October 1747 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He probably died as an infant

**106. Lydia FREEMAN**[831,832] (2.0001).

Born in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Peabody BRADFORD[833] (1).

They had one child:

i. Peabody[833,834,835] (2).
Born on 3 March 1757 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 January 1852 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.
He was an illegitimate child.
He married Hannah BRADBURY[833,834,809,836] (1), daughter of Benjamin BRADBURY & Hannah FREEMAN (9.0002), on 29 July 1788 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.[809] The Maine vital records say that the marriage took place in Turner, Maine.
Born about 1764 in Yarmouth, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: on 4 February 1852 in Auburn, Androscoggin, Maine. She applied for a widow's pension for a Revolutionary War soldier.
The Maine vital statistics indicate that her father was Thomas Bradbury, but in her pension application, she said that her father was Benjamin Bradbury. Note that when she applied for the pension, she was Hannah Bradford, widow of Peabody Bradford, and not to be confused with Hannah Bradford of Duxbury, Mass., who married Benjamin Freeman. The pension application said that she and her deceased first husband, Samuel Freeman (2.1754), had one child. Samuel Freeman was Peabody Bradford's first cousin.

**107. Sarah FREEMAN**[300,832,837] (2.0000).
Born in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Perez LORING[300,838], on 23 February 1758 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**108. Joseph FREEMAN**[300,825,832,839,840] (2.1727).
Born in 1727 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 19 April 1775 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service: 3 days as a Sergeant in Captain Samuel Bradford's 1st Duxbury Company of the Plymouth County, Massachusetts regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine. He was listed as the head of a family with one male under the age of 16 years and two females in the first U.S. census.
Died on 12 March 1792 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.
Buried in March 1792 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.[841] Freeman Cemetery.

He served as town clerk of Duxbury for several years. After removing from Duxbury to Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Maine, he set up public worship in his house. This led to the formation on 8 September 1791 of the first Congregational Church. He was chosen deacon in 1792.

He married Caroline CHANDLER[300,842], on 21 November 1752 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died in 1795 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.
Event: in 1784 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine. Removed to Bakerstown in a part that became Minot in 1795.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **353** | i. | Samuel (2.1754) (1754-1787) |
| **354** | ii. | Sarah (2.1755) (~1755-) |
| **355** | iii. | Irene (2.1756) (1756-) |
| **356** | iv. | Olive (2.1757) (~1757-) |
| **357** | v. | Chandler (2.1758) (1758-1841) |
| **358** | vi. | Joseph (2.1760) (ca1760-) |

**109. Enoch FREEMAN**[300,615,843,844,845,846] (2.1737).
Born on 1 June 1737 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: in April 1775 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service: 3 days as a Sergeant in the 2nd Duxbury Company of Minutemen.
Event: in 1790 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and five females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 1 August 1822 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He married Abigail WESTON[300,828,844], on 20 December 1764 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born on 26 March 1739 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 August 1812 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **359** | i. | Abigail (2.1765) (1765-) |
| **360** | ii. | William (2.1765) (1765-1765) |
| **361** | iii. | Enoch (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **362** | iv. | William (2.1769) (1769-) |
| **363** | v. | Lydia (2.1771) (1771-) |
| **364** | vi. | Daniel (2.1773) (1773-1825) |
| **365** | vii. | Sally (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **366** | viii. | Weston (2.1777) (1777-) |
| **367** | ix. | Mary "Polly" (2.1779) (1779-1816) |
| **368** | x. | Nancy (2.1781.1) (1781-) |

**110. Edmund FREEMAN**[300,615,832,846,847,848] (2.1740).
Born on 1 June 1740 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1775-1776 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in Captain Samuel Bradford's 1st Duxbury Company and other units in Massachusetts and Rhode Island.
Event: in 1790 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 15 December 1832 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He married Lucia ARNOLD[300,842], on 9 April 1771 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **369** | i. | Alice (2.1769) (1769-) |
| **370** | ii. | Abijah (2.1772) (1772-1831) |
| **371** | iii. | Edmond (2.1773) (1773-1798) |
| **372** | iv. | Lucia (2.1774) (1774-1813) |
| **373** | v. | Arnold (2.1777) (1777-1807) |
| **374** | vi. | Asenath (2.1779) (~1779-) |

**111. Mary FREEMAN**[300,832,849,850] (2.1741.2).
Born in 1741 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died in March 1812.

She married Joshua CUSHING[300,838,849], on 27 September 1763 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born on 24 January 1735 in Kingston, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died in 1822.

**112. Benjamin FREEMAN**[300,615,705,784,846,851,852] (2.1745).
Born about 1745 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. His birth date is calculated from death date and age.
Event: in 1776 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a Sergeant in Col. John Cushing's Massachusetts regiment.

Event: in 1790 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Event: on 21 August 1832 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He applied for a Revolutionary War service pension.
Died on 26 June 1834.

He married Hannah BRADFORD[300,828,844,853], on 13 November 1774 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born on 31 May 1752 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 10 October 1836 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. She applied for a widow's pension for a Revolutionary War soldier.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **375** | i. | Bradford (2.1777) (1777-) |
| **376** | ii. | Eunice (2.1779) (~1779-) |
| **377** | iii. | Nancy (2.1781.2) (~1781-) |
| **378** | iv. | Joseph (2.1783) (~1783-1792) |

**113. Silas FREEMAN**[300,615,832,854,855,856,857] (2.1735).
Born on 4 March 1734/1735 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Probable birthplace.
Residence ca. 1764-1772 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.
Event: on 15 August 1764 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.[858] He was described as "late of Duxbury and now of Preston", Silas Freeman bought 5 1/2 acres of land with a dwelling house from John Partridge for £37.
Event: circa 1766 in Preston, New London, Connecticut. They removed from Duxbury, Mass. to Preston.
Event: on 14 June 1767 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.[859] He was described as a member of the Duxbury Church.
Event: on 29 December 1768 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.[860] He bought 1-3/4 acres of land bounding his own land from James Morgan for £10.
Event: circa 1772 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut. They removed from Preston to Canterbury.
Event: before December 1775 in Preston, New London, Connecticut. They removed from Canterbury back to Preston.
Event: in 1776 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts. They removed from Preston, Conn., to Chester.
Event: in 1776-1777 in Massachusetts.[861] Revolutionary War military service: he had three short periods of service in Massachusetts militia units at Highland, Fort Ticonderoga, and Fort Edward, New York.
Event: on 23 May 1776 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.[862] He sold 7-1/4 acres of land to James Morgan for £47.
Event: in 1778 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts. He was on a list of thirteen new resident taxpayers.
Event: in 1790 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, three males under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and two females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1810 in Wayne, Pennsylvania. They removed to Wayne County.
Died after 1810 and before 1820 in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania.
Buried in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania. Wheeler Hill Cemetery. The burial location for Silas Freeman, Sr.; Silas Freeman, Jr.; Mary Brewster Freeman; and Margaret Calvely (Ellis) Freeman was verified by descendants Brewster Freeman Brown and James Hill, who visited the Wheeler Hill cemetery separately, where they saw the gravestones.

No proof has been found of who Silas Freeman's parents were. Inferential evidence points to his having been the child of Joseph Freeman (b. 1698) and Tabitha Tobey Freeman of Duxbury. There is a gap between 1727 and 1737 in the known birth dates of the children of this family, which fits with the likely time of Silas Freeman's birth. The naming of his male children fits this family: Edmond for the child's uncle, cousin, and great-grandfather; Joseph for the grandfather and uncle; Benjamin for the uncle; Nathaniel for a cousin; and Silvanus for a cousin.

He married Mary BREWSTER[300,855,857,863,864] (2), daughter of Joseph BREWSTER (2) & Jedidiah WHITE, on 8 December 1763 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. The Brewster Genealogy places her marriage at Chester, Massachusetts.

Born circa 1744 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Baptised in 1755 in Attleborough, Bristol, Massachusetts.
Event: on 14 January 1769 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.[865] She was admitted to the Second Church of Preston.
Died about 1820 in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania.[866]
Buried in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania. Wheeler Hill Cemetery.

The will of Joseph Brewster of Duxbury, Massachusetts, dated 1 June 1791, mentions his wife and children, including Mary Freeman.[867]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **379** | i. | Brewster (2.1765) (ca1765-1823) |
| **380** | ii. | Silas (2.1767) (1767-1845) |
| **381** | iii. | Edmond (2.1769) (1769-1792) |
| **382** | iv. | Joseph (2.1771) (1771-) |
| **383** | v. | Benjamin White (2.1773) (1773-1773) |
| **384** | vi. | Charles (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **385** | vii. | Nathaniel (2.1778) (1778-1778) |
| **386** | viii. | Samuel Dwella (2.1780) (1780-) |
| **387** | ix. | Silvanus (2.1783) (1783-) |

**114. Hannah FREEMAN**[307,868,869,870] (2.1728.2).

Born on 13 September 1728 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 4 June 1796 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

She married Silas TUPPER[833,868] (1), on 2 June 1757 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 28 March 1801 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

They had the following children:

i. Polly[833].
Born in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Silas[833] (2).
Born in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Anna[833].
Born on 9 April 1758 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Sarah[833].
Born on 1 April 1760 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Samuel[833].
Born on 22 March 1762 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Hannah[871,872] (2).
Born on 14 August 1770.
Died on 24 February 1813 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
She married Captain Elisha FREEMAN (394) [307,874,875,876,877,878,879] (2.1766), son of Thomas FREEMAN (115) (2.1730) & Phebe HALL, on 28 April 1790 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Born on 3 October 1766 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: in March 1775 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He removed to Barnard with his parents, where they were among the first settlers.
Event: in 1781 in Vermont. Revolutionary War service in a Vermont militia company.

Event: in 1790 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 16 March 1816 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Buried in March 1816 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. Center Yard cemetery.
He had fifteen children by his two wives. Eleven, all born after 1800, are listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**115. Thomas FREEMAN**[799,868,877,878,880,881,882,883,884] (2.1730).
Born on 4 March 1729-1730 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *DAR Patriot Index, Centennial Edition, Part 1* gives his birth date as 29 March 1731.
Event: in 1757 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to a farm in Hardwick.
Event: in 1762 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in the French and Indian War, serving in Captain Ebenezer Cox's unit.
Event: on 7 June 1775 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. They removed to Barnard, where they were among the first settlers.
Event: in 1776 in Vermont. Revolutionary War service as a private in a Vermont regiment.
Event: on 9 April 1778 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was elected a selectman at the first Barnard town meeting.
Event: in 1790 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household of one male (over 16) and one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the second U.S. census.
Died on 29 May 1811 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873] The *DAR Patriot Index, Centennial Edition, Part 1* gives his death date as 29 May 1812.
Buried in May 1811 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[885] Center Yard cemetery, also called Barnard Village Old Cemetery.

In 1775, he bought 450 acres of undeveloped land at 60 cents an acre. The land, at the headwaters of Broad Brook had an eastern exposure and extended to the height of land in that area. This land became his and his sons' farms. He arrived In March of that year at the site of the future town of Barnard with his son, William, and John Newton. They began clearing and building a cabin while there was still heavy snow on the ground. Later that spring, he reported that he distinctly heard the sound of cannons from the Battle of Bunker Hill, which was about 150 miles away.

He married Phebe HALL[307,868,886,887], on 9 October 1752 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born about 1730.
Event: on 23 September 1752 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 1 February 1806 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **388** | i. | Lydia (2.1754) (~1754-1812) |
| **389** | ii. | Rebecca (2.1755) (1755-) |
| **390** | iii. | William (2.1757) (1757-1815) |
| **391** | iv. | Mary (2.1759) (1759-) |
| **392** | v. | Thomas (2.1762) (1762-1848) |
| **393** | vi. | Joshua (2.1764) (1764-1828) |
| **394** | vii. | Elisha (2.1766) (1766-1816) |
| **395** | viii. | Stephen (2.1768) (1768-1853) |

**116. Rebecca FREEMAN**[307,888,889,890] (2.1732).
Born on 2 March 1731/1732 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Her name is given as "Rebekah" in the Sandwich vital records.

She married Jonathan NYE[888,891,892] (1), on 18 March 1756 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 30 April 1731 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to Hardwick.
Event: in 1762 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed from Sandwich to Hardwick.
Event: on 30 April 1762 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He purchased a farm in Hardwick, Mass., for £400.
On 1 June of the same year, he gave a life-lease on the farm to his father and mother, Jonathan and Remember Nye.
Died on 8 July 1806 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Hannah[893] (1).
Born in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 12 October 1766 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

ii. Jonathan[893] (2).
Born in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 18 April 1773 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

iii. Mary[893] (1).
Born in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 5 August 1764 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

iv. Oliver[893].
Born in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 4 April 1762 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

v. Rebecca[893].
Born in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 28 January 1770 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

vi. Thomas[893].
Born in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 6 July 1777 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

**117. William FREEMAN**[868,870,894] (2.1734).
Born on 3 June 1734 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, he removed to Carver or Middleborough, Mass.

**118. Joanna FREEMAN**[307,868,870,895,896] (2.1737).
Born on 21 March 1736/1737 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 March 1783 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

She married Nathaniel PAIGE[868,891,896], on 13 September 1759 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1759 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of his marriage.

**119. Sarah FREEMAN**[307,897,898,899] (2.1739.1).
Born on 26 July 1739 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Levi NYE[315,898,900], on 9 June 1766 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 10 April 1743 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1773 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts. They removed to Lee.
Died in 1825 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**120. Elisha FREEMAN**[307,705,845,868,901,902,903,904] (2.1741).
Born on 21 November 1741 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 23 April 1775 in Stockbridge, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[845] He served 16 days as a lieutenant in Capt. William Goodrich's company, raised in response to the battle at Lexington.
Event: in 1775-1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in a number of Massachusetts regiments.
Event: in 1790 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[905] He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, three males under 16, and five females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[906] He was listed as the head of a household with four males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 24 January 1823 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Buried in January 1823 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[841] Fairmount Cemetery.

He married Elizabeth PERCIVAL[868,907,902,903,908], daughter of John PERCIVAL, on 12 November 1767.
Born on 3 November 1748 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1775 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts. They removed with their family from Sandwich to Lee.
Died on 14 May 1822 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts. The Freeman Genealogy gives her death date as 14 May 1832.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **396** | i. | William (2.1768) (1768-1847) |
| **397** | ii. | Abigail (2.1770) (1770-1847) |
| **398** | iii. | John Percival (2.1772) (1772-1795) |
| **399** | iv. | Benjamin (2.1775) (1775-1852) |
| **400** | v. | Thomas (2.1777) (1777-1780) |
| **401** | vi. | Betsey (2.1779.1) (1779-1804) |
| **402** | vii. | Elisha (2.1781) (1781-1852) |
| **403** | viii. | Fanny (2.1784) (1784-1829) |
| **404** | ix. | Thomas (2.1786) (1786-1832) |
| **405** | x. | Lydia Percival (2.1788) (1788-1848) |
| **406** | xi. | Charles (2.1793) (1793-br. 1870) |

**121. Joshua FREEMAN**[303,307,615,909,910,911,912] (2.1744).
Born on 6 April 1744 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and six females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and five females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 27 November 1810 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

In his will of 1810, he mentioned "wife Lydia; sister Mary; sons Wm., Joshua, and Thos.; drs. Hannah Eldred and Mehitable Blish; and the son of my dr. Rebecca Crowell dec."

He first married Mehitable BLOSSOM[868,911,913,914], about 1769 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 23 June 1753 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 November 1793 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried about 12 November 1793 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **407** | i. | Levi (2.1770) (1770-~1791) |
| **408** | ii. | Joseph (2.1773) (1773-~1792) |
| **409** | iii. | Hannah (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **410** | iv. | Rebecca (2.1778) (1778-) |
| **411** | v. | William (2.1780) (1780-1817) |
| **412** | vi. | Joanna (2.1783) (1783-1796) |
| **413** | vii. | Joshua (2.1786) (1786-) |
| **414** | viii. | Mehitable (2.1789) (1789-) |
| **415** | ix. | Thomas N. (2.1791) (1791-1823) |

He second married Lydia TOBEY[868,911,913,915], on 15 May 1796 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was widow Lydia Blackwell when she married Joshua Freeman.
Event: on 29 April 1796 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Died on 30 January 1830 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, she died about 1804 of a prevailing fever. If this is true, then the Lydia Freeman who died 30 January 1830 in Sandwich may have been a different person.

**122. Mary FREEMAN**[307,868,870,916] (2.1746.2).
Born on 20 July 1746 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 24 August 1846 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Unmarried

**123. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[307,323,917,918,919,920,921,922,923,924] (2.1734).
Born on 19 August 1734 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1789 in Sunapee (formerly Wendell), Sullivan, New Hampshire.[919] He was elected one of the tythingmen at the first town meeting in 1789. The meeting was held in his barn.
Event: in 1790 in Sunapee (formerly Wendell), Sullivan, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of four males of 16 years or more, three males of less than 16 years, and 2 females in the U.S. Census.
Event: in 1800 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household of six males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1810 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[924a] He was listed as the head of a household of two males and one female in the third U.S. census

The evidence for the birth of the children shown is (1) a statement that Seth Freeman divided up his land in Plainfield, Vermont among his brothers Alden, Edmund, Nathan, Isaac, and Ebenezer. These children also correspond well to the number of males in the household at the time of the 1790 census. Also, his son, Alden, said in his pension application that he moved from Rochester, Mass., to Wendell, N.H., soon after the Revolution and then to Plainfield, Vermont. In support of the same application, Seth Freeman also testified that Ebenezer Freeman was Alden's father (as well as his own). Alden said that his birth was recorded in a book kept by his sister, Deborah Gunnison of Plainfield, Vt., which implies the birth of Deborah Freeman. The reasoning for including Lois Freeman as a child of Ebenezer and Lois Freeman is given in her entry. The death record for son Edmund indicates that he was born in Lempster, N.H., which is close to Wendell/Sunapee. After his son Seth settled in Plainfield, Vermont, Ebenezer Freeman lived with him.[920]

He married Lois NYE[323,917,923], in December 1759 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 4 February 1740 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **416** | i. | Alden (2.1760) (1760-1842) |
| **417** | ii. | Seth (2.1761) (1761-) |
| **418** | iii. | Deborah (2.1771) (~1771-) |
| **419** | iv. | Ebenezer (2.1772) (ca1772-1849) |
| **420** | v. | Lois (2.1773) (~1775-) |
| **421** | vi. | Edmund (2.1767) (~1777-1863) |
| **422** | vii. | Isaac (2.1780) (1780-1813) |
| **423** | viii. | Nathan (2.1783) (1783-1854) |

**124. Nathan FREEMAN**[307,322,672,924,925,926,927] (2.1735).
Born on 19 November 1735 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 November 1769 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 19 December 1769 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. John Haskell was appointed administrator of his estate.
Event: on 16 April 1772 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. The inventory of his estate (apparently taken around the time of the death of his wife), showed a value of £304-18s.

He married Mary HASKELL[322,672,928], on 7 January 1757 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts.
Event: on 9 January 1757 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Event: about 1760 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to Hardwick.
Died in 1772 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. She probably died early in 1772, as a guardian was appointed for her minor children on this date.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **424** | i. | Jane (2.1758) (1758-) |
| **425** | ii. | Deliverance (2.1761) (1761-1785) |
| **426** | iii. | Nathan (2.1762) (1762-1849) |
| **427** | iv. | Joseph (2.1764) (1764-1767) |
| **428** | v. | Sarah Pope (2.1766) (1766-) |
| **429** | vi. | Joseph (2.1770) (1770-) |

**125. Deborah FREEMAN**[307,322,323,924,929,930] (2.1739).
Born on 2 February 1738/1739 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 February 1816 in Springfield, Clark, Ohio.

She married Thomas WEST[322,323,930] (2), son of Thomas WEST (1), on 17 November 1757 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born on 28 February 1737 in Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Dukes, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1792 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont. They removed from Hardwick, Mass., to East Montpelier.
Died in March 1819 in Springfield, Clark, Ohio.

**126. Isaac FREEMAN**[307,322,323,924,931,932] (2.1742).
Born on 11 February 1741/1742 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: circa 1743 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He removed to Rochester with his parents.

He married Sarah WEST[322,323], on 6 December 1763 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts.
Event: on 4 December 1763 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to Hardwick.

**127. Katherine FREEMAN**[682,933] (2.1744).
Born on 9 September 1744 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 March 1831 in Elmore, Lamoille, Vermont.

*Revolutionary War Soldiers of East Montpelier [Vermont]* spells her given name "Catharine".

She married Barnabas DOTY[933,682], on 24 December 1767 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born in September 1740 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: circa 1792 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont. They removed to East Montpelier.
Died on 26 January 1807 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont.

**128. Mary FREEMAN**[319] (2.1747.2).
Born on 10 May 1747 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**129. Sarah FREEMAN**[319,672] (2.1749).
Baptised on 9 July 1749 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Seth POPE[672], on 21 May 1776 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**130. Edmond FREEMAN**[319,323] (2.1751).
Born on 8 September 1751 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He married Sarah JORDAN[323], on 20 June 1771 in Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 16 June 1771 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**131. Elkanah FREEMAN**[336,410,934,935] (2.1702).
Born on 28 October 1702 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 January 1713/1714.

**132. Sarah FREEMAN**[307,336,936,937] (2.1704).
Born on 26 January 1704 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Constant MERRICK[336,938,939] (1), son of Nathaniel MERRICK (1) & Alice FREEMAN (1.1677), in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born about 1701 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He removed to Hardwick.
Event: on 17 February 1726/1727 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published. The marriage intention indicates that she was of Rochester. Her family were from Harwich, but moved to Rochester and later to Hardwick.
Died on 17 March 1792 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

His name is given as Constant Myrick in the *Freeman Genealogy*. Since he was a descendant of Samuel Freeman and his wife of Edmund Freeman, his children were descendants of both immigrant Freemans.

They had the following children:

i. William[928] (2).
Born on 22 April 1728.
ii. Nathaniel[928] (2).
Born on 22 May 1730.
Died on 9 February 1799.
iii. Sarah[940] (3).
Born on 13 September 1732.
iv. Alice[940].
Born on 20 August 1737.
v. Constant[940] (2).
Born on 13 September 1740.

**133. Mercy FREEMAN**[323,336,937,941] (2.1707).
Born on 24 April 1707 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Zaccheus HANDY[942], on 16 January 1728/1729 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**134. John FREEMAN**[323,336,413,937,943,944,945,946,947,948,949] (2.1709).
Born on 13 August 1709 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as 3 August 1709.
Event: in 1729 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He went with his family from Harwich to Rochester.
Event: between 1748 and 1757 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He taught school in addition to being a farmer.
Event: on 30 January 1776 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as having taxable property.
Event: in 1790 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male, age 16 or greater, and one female in the first U.S. census.
Died on 24 January 1804 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

By 1866, the descendants of his large family, who had settled in Hardwick, Mass., had all moved on to other places.

He married Joanna RICKARD[323,336,940,943,944,950,951,952], daughter of Sarah EATON, on 29 January 1730/1731 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as "Joanna Rickett".
Born in October 1709 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: between 1738 and 1741 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to Hardwick.

Event: on 16 October 1748 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. They were dismissed from the Rochester church to go to Hardwick. They evidently remained members of the Rochester church even after removing to Hardwick.

Event: in 1748 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They lived on a farm on Moose Brook, where Hardwick adjoins Barre.

Died on 29 March 1797 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **430** | i. | Mercy (2.1732) (1732-1814) |
| **431** | ii. | Watson (2.1734) (1734-) |
| **432** | iii. | John (2.1736) (1736-) |
| **433** | iv. | Sarah (2.1737) (1737-1806) |
| **434** | v. | Thankful (2.1741.2) (1741-) |
| **435** | vi. | Susanna (2.1744) (bp. 1744-) |
| **436** | vii. | Mary (2.1746.3) (bp. 1746-) |
| **437** | viii. | Eli (2.1749) (1749-1816) |

**135. Phebe FREEMAN**[336,672,953,954] (2.1711).

Born on 28 November 1711 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Thomas ASHLEY[336,672] (1), son of Joseph ASHLEY, on 16 January 1728/1729 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Died before 15 October 1762.

They had the following children:

i. Thankful[336].
   Born on 28 January 1729 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ii. Miriam[336].
   Born on 14 July 1732 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iii. Thomas[336] (2).
   Born on 5 June 1738 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iv. John[336].
   Born on 30 August 1740 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

v. Elkanah[336].
   Born on 13 June 1744 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vi. Isaac[336].
   Born on 13 April 1747 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**136. Thankful FREEMAN**[307,336,672,937,955] (2.1714).

Born on 6 October 1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Barnabas SEARS[672], on 25 September 1732 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to Hardwick.

**137. Elkanah FREEMAN**[336,937,956,957] (2.1717).

Born on 6 February 1716/1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1728 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He removed with his parents to Rochester.

Event: in 1743 and 1744 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[958,959,960] He was "of New Marlborough" (also known as Township 2) when he bought the first of two tracts of land in Sandisfield, Massachusetts (Township 3). The record of the purchase of the second tract says he was "of Township 3", but only a month later he was recorded as living in New Marlborough again. A history of Berkshire County states that "no family moved into Sandisfield until 1750," from which it appears that the record showing his residence as "township 3" was in error.

Residence in 1745 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[961] He and his wife were both described as "of Number Two (New Marlboro)" in the record of their marriage in Sheffield.

Event: in March 1746 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[958,962] He was "of Canaan" when he sold the two lots that he owned in Sandisfield, Massachusetts.
Event: on 16 May 1746 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[963] He bought two properties, one of 30 acres and the other of 13 acres for £160.
Event: on 4 November 1755 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[964] He bought property for £300, completing the accumulation of his home farm that was later identified in the probate of his estate in 1776.
Event: on 28 April 1764 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[965] He purchased land in Sheffield, near Canaan.
Event: on 20 March 1768 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[966] He was admitted to the First Church at Canaan.
Died on 17 June 1776 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[967] His gravestone says he died this date at age 60.
Buried about 20 June 1776 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. Old Canaan Cemetery, North Canaan.
Event: on 12 September 1776 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. His will was proved. He had a personal estate of £128 and debts of £120.
Event: on 12 September 1777 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. His administrators completed the distribution of his estate to his widow and children.
Event: on 31 January 1778 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. Some of his land was ordered sold.

After moving west he settled first in New Marlborough, Massachusetts by 1743, but was living in Canaan, Connecticut, a few miles south of New Marlborough, by 1746. His brother, Eli, lived in New Marlborough. While living in Canaan, he bought acreages of land in nearby Sheffield, Massachusetts in 1764 and 1785 and sold land there in 1771, 1772, and 1785.[968] On 7 October 1771 he purchased 18 acres for £27.

He apparently died intestate, as the probate court oversaw the division of his estate by his administrators, his widow, Hannah, and Abiel Fellows, who may have been the father-in-law of his son, John. His widow received one-third of his real estate, half of the barn, and several other parcels of land, including one in Sheffield, Massachusetts, the adjoining town to the north of Canaan, the total being valued at £147 15s 2d. Elisha, the oldest son, received half of the remaining real estate (after the widow's share) and two other parcels of land, valued together at £147 15s 2d. John, the other son, received fifty-four acres of land in Sheffield, Mass., valued at £73 17s 7d. Mary, the "daughter and the only other heir" received two plots of a little over 50 acres, valued at £78 17s 7d.[969]

He married Hannah THATCHER[957,970], on 29 March 1744 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[970,971] They were both listed as residents of New Marlborough.
Born circa 1722. Based on the date of her death and her age.
Event: in January 1743 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[972] She was admitted to the First Church of Canaan.
Event: on 12 September 1776 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. She was named administrator of the estate of her husband, Elkanah.
Died on 14 April 1808 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[973]

Mrs. Hannah Freeman, wife of Elkanah, was admitted to membership in the Canaan First Church in January 1743, yet the records of nearby Sheffield, Massachusetts indicate that Elkanah Freeman and Hannah Thatcher were married on 29 March 1744. No baptisms for any of the children are recorded in either town.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **438** | i. | Elisha (2.1746) (1746-1810) |
| **439** | ii. | John (2.1749) (ca1749-) |
| **440** | iii. | Mary (2.1747) (1763-) |

**138. Mary FREEMAN**[307,323,336,937,974,975] (2.1719).
Born on 13 October 1719 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Rowland SEARS[323,975].
Event: on 11 November 1738 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 11 November 1738 in Upton, Worcester, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in probably 1739 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to Hardwick.

**139. Eli FREEMAN**[336,976,977,978,979,980,981,982] (2.1722).

Born on 27 April 1722 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1723 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[977,983] He removed with his parents from Harwich to Rochester.
Event: on 30 April 1744 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. He removed to New Marlborough and bought house lot number 39.
Died on 5 December 1760 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[977]
Buried in December 1760 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. New Marlborough Center Cemetery.

He was reported to have been the second settler of New Marlborough, Mass.[984] Another source says that a Silas Freeman was one of the early settlers of New Marlborough in 1744, from Canterbury, Connecticut.[985] This is too early for any Silas Freeman I have found. It probably was meant to apply to this Eli Freeman, whose son Silas was born in New Marlborough in 1746. Eli's brother, Elisha, was married once in Canterbury. Although Schrader indicates that Eli Freeman came to New Marlborough, Massachusetts from Connecticut, there is no direct evidence that he ever lived in Canterbury.

He married Anna CLEVELAND[979,986], on 28 October 1745 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[987]
Born in 1725.
Died in 1804.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **441** | i. | Silas (2.1746) (1746-1837) |
| **442** | ii. | Mary (2.1748) (ca1748-) |
| **443** | iii. | Phebe (2.1752) (ca1752-) |
| **444** | iv. | Eli (2.1756) (~1756-1807) |

**140. Elisha FREEMAN**[323,336,410,982,988] (2.1724).
Born on 21 May 1724 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was probably born in Rochester shortly after his parents moved there from Harwich.
Event: ca. 1776-1778. Revolutionary War service as a Lieutenant in a Connecticut regiment.

He married Susanna MORSE[323].
Event: on 29 October 1742 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**141. Hannah FREEMAN**[323,336,410,989] (2.1726).
Born about 1726.
Baptised on 17 January 1728/1729 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She is not mentioned in the Harwich vital records. However, Kardell has pointed out that there is an entry in the records of the First Parish Church of Brewster (originally Harwich) which gives the baptism of Hannah, daughter of John Fletcher on 19 January 1728/1729, immediately followed by another entry saying that "John Freeman and his wife were dismissed to Rochester about this time." She concludes that "Fletcher" was a clerical error, the minister having intended to write "Freeman".[990] This conclusion supports Frederick Freeman's statement that Hannah Freeman was probably born around the time her parents removed from Harwich to Rochester and baptised later, early in 1729.[991]

She married Elijah CASWELL[323], on 2 May 1743 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**142. Unnamed Infant Daughter FREEMAN**[361,992,993] (2.1711).
Born on 7 July 1711 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 August 1711 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**143. Prince FREEMAN**[355,361,624,994,995,996,997,998] (2.1712).
Born on 22 July 1712 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Vital Records of Harwich* give his birth date as November 24, 1714, which other sources give as his sister Mary's birth date.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater and three females in the first U.S. census.

Died on 16 December 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Abigail DILLINGHAM[361,996,997,998,999,1000] (1), daughter of John DILLINGHAM (3), on 7 November 1731 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Alexander and Mayo both give the marriage date as 17 November 1731.

Born on 9 June 1713 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Alexander gives her birth date as 2 June 1713. The Freeman Genealogy gives her birth year as 1722.

Died on 30 July 1803 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Mayo and Alexander and the *Freeman Genealogy* give her death date as 30 July 1802.

Event: on 21 August 1731 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **445** | i. | Isaac (2.1732) (1732-) |
| **446** | ii. | Nathaniel (2.1739.2) (1739-1826) |
| **447** | iii. | Prince (2.1740) (~1740-) |
| **448** | iv. | Simeon (2.1741) (ca1741-1843) |
| **449** | v. | Roland (2.1743) (~1743-) |
| **450** | vi. | Abigail (2.1744) (1745-1822) |
| **451** | vii. | Thankful (2.1756.2) (1756-1846) |

**144. Mary FREEMAN**[361,1001,1002,1003,1004] (2.1714).

Born on 24 November 1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

From the *Records of the First Parish in Brewster*: "Nathaniel Freeman's daughter, now Ben Doan's wife, manifested repentence of her sin and was reconciled to this church, received into their arms of charity."

She married Benjamin DOANE[410,1005] on 7 November 1734.

Event: on 14 June 1734 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**145. Lemuel FREEMAN**[355,361,993,1006,1007,1008,1009] (2.1717).

Born on 18 April 1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 23 October 1735 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Edmund Freeman of Harwich was appointed guardian of Lemuel Freeman, minor son of Nathaniel, late of Harwich, deceased.

Died on 2 May 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried circa 2 May 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

His will of 1788, proved 26 October 1790, mentions "wife Desire; son Lemuel executor; sons Seth and Isaac; drs. Desire Stone, Ruth single, Mary Hall, Grace Berry; and dr.-in-law Thankful Freeman to sit in my pew as long as single; and g.-s. Cyrenius s. of my s. Cyrenius dec."

He married Desire SEARS[1007,1008,1010], daughter of Samuel SEARS (2), on 4 March 1735/1736 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 9 March 1716/1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 14 February 1735/1736 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Event: on 29 March 1766 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was admitted to the Harwich Church.

Died on 13 January 1802 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried circa 13 January 1802 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **452** | i. | Desire (2.1736) (1736-) |
| **453** | ii. | Ruth (2.1739) (1739-1812) |
| **454** | iii. | Mary (2.1741.1) (1741-~1767) |
| **455** | iv. | Grace (2.1743) (1743-1810) |
| **456** | v. | Lemuel (2.1746) (1746-1825) |
| **457** | vi. | Seth (2.1749) (~1749-1825) |
| **458** | vii. | Cyrenius (2.1755) (~1756-1785) |
| **459** | viii. | Isaac (2.1759) (1759-1823) |

**146. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[993,1011] (2.1719).
Born on 14 October 1719 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 January 1719/1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**147. Desire FREEMAN**[328,355,1012,1013,1014] (2.1711).
Born on 20 April 1711 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Samuel PARKER[1015,1016] (2), son of Daniel PARKER, on 11 May 1732 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Frederick Freeman gives the marriage date as March 12, 1731/1732.
Born on 5 February 1703/1704 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 11 March 1731/1732 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Elizabeth[1017].
ii. Eunice[1017] (2).
iii. Freeman[1017].
iv. Samuel[1017] (5).
Born about 1741 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1768 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was graduated from Harvard College.
Died on 11 April 1811.

**148. Rebecca FREEMAN**[129,328,355,530,1018,1019] (2.1713).
Born on 27 March 1713 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Joseph PARKER[129,1015,1020] (2), son of Joseph PARKER (1) & Mercy WHISTON, on 15 November 1734 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 23 April 1699 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 October 1734 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 21 March 1755.

They had the following children:

i. Joseph[1017] (4).
Born on 1 July 1736 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
ii. Isaac[1017].
Born on 4 July 1738 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
iii. Rebecca[1017] (3).
Born in 1740 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
iv. Fear[1017].
Born in 1742 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
v. Temperance[1017].
Born in 1744 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
vi. Mehitable[1017] (2).
Born in 1747 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
vii. John[1017] (2).
Born on 2 March 1749 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 April 1774 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**149. Temperance FREEMAN**[328,530,1003,1021,1022] (2.1715).
Born in October 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Elisha FOSTER[1022,1023] (1), on 26 October 1738 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Frederick Freeman gives the marriage date as November 2, 1738.
Born in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: on 15 July 1738 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 26 October 1738 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Notice recorded of the marriage in Harwich.

They had the following children:

i. John[1024] (2).
Born in 1740 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ii. Bathsheba[1024].
Born in 1742 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iii. Elisha[1024] (2).
Born in 1745 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iv. Temperance[1024].
Born in 1747 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

v. Sarah[1024] (2).
Born in 1749 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vi. Mary[1024] (2).
Born in 1751 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vii. Ruth[1024].
Born in 1754 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**150. Benjamin FREEMAN**[328,353,410,530,705,1025,1026,1027,1028] (2.1718).
Born on 10 January 1717/1718 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. "The Freemans - The Eastham Branch" gives his birth date as 10 January 1710/1711. The date used is from the vital records.
Event: in 1759 in Annapolis, Annapolis, Nova Scotia. He served as a First Lieutenant of the Massachusetts troops at the Annapolis campaign of the French and Indian Wars.
Event: in 1770, 1772-1775 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He represented Harwich in the General Court of Massachusetts.
Event: ca. 1776-1780. Revolutionary War service in a Massachusetts regiment.
Died on 10 December 1786 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 10 December 1786 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burial Ground.

Benjamin Freeman was a constable in Harwich in 1748, selectman for several years from 1770, delegate to the convention at Salem on 1 February 1775, and usually prominent in public affairs. He represented Harwich at the General Court of Massachusetts in 1770, 1772-1774, and 1775.[421,1029] He was a farmer. In his will of 15 March 1786, proved 13 February 1787, he mentioned "wife Susanna; dr. Mary, eldest; g.-s. Watson; drs. Thankful Batey and Rebecca Atwood; s.-in- law Barnabas Atwood, and Joseph Snow, executors."

He first married Sarah DILLINGHAM[328,353,1023,1030,1031], daughter of John DILLINGHAM (3), on 15 March 1737/1738 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 10 February 1719/1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 3 February 1737/1738 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died in 1778. Alexander gives the year of her death as ca. 1780.

She was the aunt of Susannah Dillingham, Benjamin's second wife.

They had the following children:

**460** i. Mary (2.1738) (1737-1789)
**461** ii. Thankful (2.1741.1) (1741-1809)
**462** iii. Temperance (2.1744) (1744-)
**463** iv. Edward (2.1746) (1746-)
**464** v. Lydia (2.1752) (1752-)
**465** vi. Rebecca (2.1754) (1754-)
**466** vii. Benjamin (2.1757) (1757-)

He second married Susannah DILLINGHAM[353,1032,1033,1034], daughter of John DILLINGHAM (4), on 26 May 1780 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 23 February 1731/1732 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 26 May 1780 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 18 April 1788 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 18 April 1788 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burial Ground.

When she married Benjamin Freeman she was the widow of Elkanah Bangs and therefore called Susannah Bangs. Her first husband had been captured by the British while aboard a privateer in the Revolutionary War. He died in 1777.

**151. Sarah FREEMAN**[328,410,526,528,529,530,531] (2.1720.2).
Born on 11 March 1719/1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Frederick Freeman (*Freeman Genealogy*, p. 343) lists a *Christian Freeman*, who married a *Sarah Remick* of Harwich in 1753 as one of his "promiscuous" (i.e. unidentified) persons. It is likely that either his informant reversed the names of these two people or else he accidentally did so in his own notes.

She married Christian REMICK[499,526,527,528] (2), son of Christian REMICK (1) & Hannah FREEMAN (67) (2.1698), on 17 August 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 18 April 1726 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 27 June 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 28 June 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**152. Fear FREEMAN**[328,530,1003,1035,1036] (2.1722).
Born on 23 March 1721/1722 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1808 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

She first married Samuel BALLARD[1037]. He was a wealthy merchant in Boston.

She second married Daniel SEARS[1037,1038,1039] (3), son of Daniel SEARS (1), on 11 July 1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 1 June 1712 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1761 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Sarah[1040].
Born in 1747 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Richard[1040] (2).
Born in 1749 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1839.
He resided in Chatham and was a member of the State Senate.

iii. David[1040].
Born in 1752 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 October 1816.
His step father, Samuel Ballard, left most of his large property to David Sears, who grew up mostly with him.

iv. Fear[1040].
Born in 1754 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Daniel[1040] (4).
Born in 1757 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1815 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

**153. Isaac FREEMAN**[328,1041,1042] (2.1725).
Baptised on 4 April 1725 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 December 1726 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**154. Isaac FREEMAN**[328,355,429,1043,1044] (2.1726).

Born in 1726 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 26 March 1727 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 November 1728.

He was the second son named Isaac. His death was cited, but he was otherwise not shown in Harwich vital records

**155. John FREEMAN**[328,530,569,615,1003,1045,1046,1047,1048] (2.1729).
Born on 29 July 1729 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 10 April 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He joined the Harwich Church.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males age 16 or greater and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Died on 20 October 1813 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 20 October 1813 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

His will of 7 September 1802, proved 15 March 1814, mentions "wife Tamzen; 2d dr. Betty Winslow, wife of Kenelm W.; youngest dr. Sarah; son John, executor."

He first married Thankful FOSTER[1048,1049] (1), daughter of Chillingsworth FOSTER (2), on 23 October 1755.
Born on 14 June 1733.
Died on 22 March 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 22 March 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

He second married Sarah FREEMAN (189) [365,553,1048,1050,1051,1052] (2.1727), daughter of Hatsuld FREEMAN (56) (2.1691) & Abigail HALLETT, on 15 November 1758.
Born on 10 December 1727 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 6 October 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 31 December 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 31 December 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **467** | i. | Hatsuld (2.1760) (~1760-1791) |
| **468** | ii. | Thankful (2.1765) (1765-1826) |
| **469** | iii. | Betsey (2.1767) (1764-1813) |
| **470** | iv. | Sarah "Sally" (2.1770) (ca1765-1826) |
| **471** | v. | John (2.1768) (1768-1852) |

He third married Tamsin FREEMAN (230) [252,410,569,1053,1054,1055] (2.1734), daughter of John FREEMAN (74) (2.1696) & Tamsin/Thomison SEARS, on 14 June 1771 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 2 July 1734 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 14 June 1771 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 23 November 1824 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 23 November 1824 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

**156. Mehitable FREEMAN**[328,355,530,1056,1057] (2.1731).
Born on 4 November 1731 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised in 1735.
Died in 1808.

She married William FESSENDEN[1049,1058] (1), son of Benjamin FESSENDEN (1), on 24 February 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 5 September 1732 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 January 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 5 November 1802 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. William[998,1059,1060] (2).
Born about 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 June 1815 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 17 June 1815 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.
He married Pede FREEMAN (1042) [998,1060,1061,1062] (2.1777), daughter of Captain Seth FREEMAN (457) (2.1749) & Temperance "Tempe" BANGS, in December 1797 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 5 March 1777 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 30 September 1797 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 9 December 1812 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 9 December 1812 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

ii. Thomas[1063].
Born about 1761.

iii. Benjamin[1063] (2).
Born about 1763.

iv. Isaac[1063].
Born about 1765.

v. Mehitable[1063].
Born about 1767.

vi. Abigail[1064].
Born about 1769.

vii. Lucy[1064].
Born about 1771.

viii. Betsey[1064].
Born about 1773.

ix. Hannah[1064].
Born about 1775.

**157. Thomas FREEMAN**[226,355,396,1065,1066,1067,1068] (2.1708).
Born on 13 September 1708 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 9 October 1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He received a deed of land in Provincetown from his mother and step-father.
Died on 19 January 1766 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Smallpox.

He was a resident of that part of Harwich which is now South Orleans, Mass. He was appointed Justice for the Portanumqut Indians in 1765. In January 1766 he was called to render medical aid at Col. Ryder's in Chatham. In doing so, he contracted small pox and died on 19 January. The divison of his estate on 29 April 1766 mentions "wid. Dorathy; sons Thos., Isaac, and Timothy."

He married Dorothy COLE[226,1064,1065,1069,1070], daughter of Timothy COLE & Apphia PEPPER, about July 1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 19 June 1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 20 June 1730 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died in 1782 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

**472** i. Thomas (2.1731) (1731-1800)
**473** ii. James (2.1734.1) (1734-)
**474** iii. Isaac (2.1737) (1737-1815)
**475** iv. Sarah (2.1739.2) (1739-1753)
**476** v. Mary (2.1742) (1742-)

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **477** | vi. | Obed (2.1744) (1744-) |
| **478** | vii. | Timothy (2.1747) (1747-1828) |

**158. James FREEMAN**[226,396,530,1071,1072] (2.1710).

Born on 9 October 1710 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 9 October 1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He received a deed of land in Provincetown from his mother and step-father.

Died in 1741 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that his cousin, Mary (2.1721.1), daughter of Prence, charged him with being the father of her son, James (2.1740). After this incident, he went to live in Provincetown, where he died unmarried. The *Boston News-Letter's* issue of 3-10 September 1741 reported the death of James Freeman of the privateer *Vernon*, commanded by Capt. Willis of Boston, who was killed in an attack on Tenerife.[423] This may have been the same James Freeman, as the time of death coincides.

**159. Bathsheba FREEMAN**[226,410,530,1073,1074] (2.1713).

Born on 22 March 1713 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died in 1725.

Harwich vital records give her name as Bershewa

**160. Samuel FREEMAN Esquire**[226,396,530,1003,1075,1076,1077,1078] (2.1715).

Born on 8 August 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 9 October 1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He received a deed of land in Provincetown from his mother and step-father.

Event: in 1760 in Annapolis, Annapolis, Nova Scotia. He served as an Ensign in the Massachusetts troops in the Annapolis campaign of the French and Indian Wars.

Event: in early 1760's in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He removed to Liverpool.

Died on 4 April 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He was one of the Liverpool Proprietors (original settlers). In deeds and other documents he was referred to as "Esquire", probably indicating that he was a magistrate or provost marshall as early as 26 October 1773.

He first married Margaret SMITH[1079,1080], about 1735.

Her surname is not given in the records. Frederick Freeman suggests that it probably was Smith and the child named Smith Freeman helps to corroborate this suggestion.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **479** | i. | Samuel (2.1736.2) (1736-1803) |
| **480** | ii. | Bathsheba (2.1738) (1738-) |
| **481** | iii. | Hezekiah (2.1740) (1740-1816) |
| **482** | iv. | Smith (2.1743) (1743-) |
| **483** | v. | Joseph (2.1745.2) (1745-1786) |
| **484** | vi. | Kezia (2.1746) (~1746-) |
| **485** | vii. | Josiah (2.1754) (1754-1840) |

He second married Mary Mayo DOANE[1079,1081,1082], on 2 March 1755 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Frederick Freeman says that her name is not given in the records, but suggests that her name probably was Doane because of the son by that name. The entry for the marriage in the Harwich vital records confirms her name.

Born on 13 August 1721 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: about 1760 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. They removed to Liverpool.

Died on 1 October 1811 in Port Medway, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **486** | i. | Seth (2.1756) (1756-1815) |
| **487** | ii. | Doane (2.1757) (1757-1779) |
| **488** | iii. | Benjamin (2.1759) (1759-) |
| **489** | iv. | Margaret (2.1761) (1761-) |
| **490** | v. | Sarah (2.1763) (1763-) |
| **491** | vi. | Lydia (2.1764) (1764-) |
| **492** | vii. | James (2.1767) (1767-1835) |

**161. Jonathan FREEMAN**[365,434,1083,1084,1085,1086,1087,1088,1089] (2.1710).
Born on 26 March 1710 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died between about 1743 and 1748 in Halifax, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1748 in Halifax, Plymouth, Massachusetts. His will was proved.

After his mother's remarriage to Isaac Cushman, the family moved to Plympton. The Plymouth vital records give his marriage intention and marriage dates and show his residence as "Plimton". The Plympton vital records confirm that he was "of Plympton".

No record of any children or deaths appears in the Plymouth, Plympton, or Halifax vital records. There is a record of a will filed by Jonathan Freeman from the town of Halifax, Mass. in 1748 (docket no. 8114 in the Plymouth County records). However, the Halifax vital records, covering 1703-1902, do not show any record of his death.

The following information appeared in the article, "John Rider of Plymouth, Mass.":
*"Jonathan Freeman ... died between January 12, 1743 and July 13, 1748 (Plymouth Probate, 11:52). He left his whole estate both real and personal to wife Sarah. No children for this couple have been found. They were living in Halifax, Mass., at the time of his death. There are no recorded deeds where the widow sold any of the property left her, but a search of the deeds given by Jonathan would indicate that all of his holdings had been disposed of before he died. There is no death record nor probate for Sarah Freeman. It is probable that she returned to Plymouth after the death of her first husband, for her widowed mother was still living there, and that she was the 'Mrs. Sarah Freeman of Plymouth' who married there, 31 January. 17501, Edward Curtis of Stoughton. A study of the records reveals no other Sarah Freeman who might have married Edward Curtis .... There are no children seen by this second marriage and there are no deeds disposing of any of her first husband's estate. [....] The Plymouth Church Records contain a death record for 'Sarah Curtis Widdo' on 19 January 1800. The Plymouth Town Records show no Curtis with a wife Sarah who might be this widow. There is no stone on Burial Hill for her. She left no will."*

He married Sarah RIDER[434,1090,1091,1092,1093], daughter of John RIDER & Mary RIDER, on 19 December 1728 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born on 15 December 1712 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 30 September 1739 in Halifax, Plymouth, Massachusetts. She was accepted as a member of the Halifax Church.
Event: on 7 September 1728 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published. She apparently was only 16 when she married. There were no other Sarah Riders in this age group in Plymouth at the time.
Died on 19 January 1800 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**162. Mercy FREEMAN**[65,413,1084,1089,1094,1095,1096] (2.1711).
Born on 24 April 1711 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1760 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Thomas WATERMAN[413,1095,1096,1097] (1), son of Robert WATERMAN, in June 1726 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts. The day in June was illegible.
Born in October 1707 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he was born in 1707, but indicates that he died in 1789 at age 62. The 1707 date is given by the *Waterman Genealogy*.
Died on 22 August 1789 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Jonathan[1098,1099].
Born on 16 December 1730 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 17 November 1734 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 July 1764 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ii. Abigail[1097,1099].
Born on 16 May 1733 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 October 1759 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iii. Rebecca[1097,1099].
Born on 19 April 1736 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 August 1768 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iv. Mercy[1099].
Born on 10 June 1739 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

v. Thomas[1097,1099] (2).
Born on 28 July 1742 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 29 August 1802 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vi. Priscilla[1097,1099].
Born on 22 April 1745 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vii. Freeman[1097,1099].
Born on 16 July 1748 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 April 1830 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**163. Bradford FREEMAN**[365,1084,1089,1100,1101] (2.1713).
Born on 15 August 1713 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He moved to Plympton, Mass. with his mother when she married Isaac Cushman. According to the Plympton vital records, he moved to Connecticut. His children are all listed in the Plympton records, so they presumably were born there.

He married Sarah CHURCH[1101] (1), on 4 September 1734 in Kingston, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **493** | i. | Charles (2.1735) (1735-1736) |
| **494** | ii. | Hannah (2.1737) (1737-) |
| **495** | iii. | Molly (2.1739) (1739-) |
| **496** | iv. | Mercy (2.1742) (1742-) |
| **497** | v. | Jonathan (2.1745.1) (1745-) |
| **498** | vi. | Charles (2.1751) (1751-1821) |
| **499** | vii. | Mary (2.1757) (1757-) |

**164. Ichabod FREEMAN**[365,1084,1089] (2.1714).
Born on 2 August 1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Posthumous birth - he was born four months after his father died.
Event: on 2 June 1740 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was appointed to administer the estate of his late mother in place of Samuel Bradford, deceased executor.

**165. Watson FREEMAN**[407,1102,1103,1104,1105,1106] (2.1704).
Born on 24 September 1704 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 February 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 17 February 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

He married Sarah GRAY[356,365,366,367] (1), daughter of John GRAY & Susanna CLARKE, on 30 January 1723/1724 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in 1704 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 30 November 1723 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[429] Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **500** | i. | Phebe (2.1725) (1725-1791) |
| **501** | ii. | Elkanah (2.1727) (1727-1777) |
| **502** | iii. | Sarah (2.1729) (1729-1756) |
| **503** | iv. | Isaac (2.1733.2) (1733-) |
| **504** | v. | Hannah (2.1736) (1736-) |
| **505** | vi. | Watson (2.1739) (1739-) |

**166. Joshua FREEMAN**[171,1003,1107,1108,1109,1110,1111,1112,1113,1114,1115,1116] (2.1706).

Born in May 1706 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: about 1726 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He removed to Plymouth from Harwich and was an innholder there.

Event: on 18 March 1725/1726 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as a member of the Plymouth Church.

Event: on 13 March 1726/1727 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was admitted to full communion at the Plymouth Church.

Event: on 4 February 1744/1745 in Louisbourg, Cape Breton, Nova Scotia.[1117] He was probably the Joshua Freeman who was commissioned a second lieutenant and served in the 7th Massachusetts Regiment in the capture of the French fortress at Louisbourg.

Event: in 1748 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[1118] He was on the tax list at the rate of £6-18s-4d.

Event: in 1766 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[1119] He was on the tax list for two payments of 13s-4d and 36s-1d respectively.

Died on 23 September 1770 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

He removed to Plymouth about 1726 and kept an inn there. He was reported as "of Plymouth" at the time of his marriage in 1728. Enoch Freeman's diary reports that he took "lodging at Capt. Joshua Freeman's in Plymouth after getting lost in the Sandwich woods." However, he evidently returned to Harwich after his marriage, as at least his first three children were born there.

According to Willis, he removed to Maine prior to 1740 when his son, George [born 1739] was an infant. The date of his removal to Maine is in doubt because the Harwich vital records show the birth of his son, Reuben, on 21 July of that year. The family may have registered their child in Harwich even though they were already in Maine. The birthplace of the next son, William, is not clear, but his remaining children, starting in 1745 are definitely recorded as being born in Falmouth, Maine. He kept a store and tavern in Falmouth. He was a large, fleshy man who bore the name of "Fat Freeman". He acquired a number of lots in Pearsontown (now Standish), Maine and became an active proprietor of the town, although he did not live there. Willis erred in stating that Joshua Freeman was descended from the immigrant Samuel Freeman.[1114]

He married Patience ROGERS[171,366,434,1110,1112,1113,1114,1120], daughter of Daniel ROGERS & Sarah APPLETON, on 17 September 1728 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Born on 4 September 1710 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts.

Event: on 9 April 1728 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Event: on 17 September 1728 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Event: in 1740 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. They removed to Falmouth (Portland).

Died on 31 December 1769 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **506** | i. | Joshua (2.1731.1) (1731-1796) |
| **507** | ii. | Mary (2.1735.1) (1735-) |
| **508** | iii. | George (2.1739) (1739-1829) |
| **509** | iv. | Reuben (2.1740) (1740-1812) |
| **510** | v. | William (2.1743) (1743-) |
| **511** | vi. | Hannah (2.1745) (1745-) |
| **512** | vii. | Mary (2.1746.1) (1746-) |
| **513** | viii. | Elizabeth (2.1752) (1752-1827) |
| **514** | ix. | Lucy (2.1753) (~1753-1833) |

**167. Hannah FREEMAN**[171,1003,1121,1122,1123,1124] (2.1709).
Born on 28 February 1708/1709 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 26 June 1727 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published with William Dyer.
Died on 11 December 1730.

Frederick Freeman noted (p. 343) that he had not been able to establish who was the "Mrs. Hannah Freeman" of Harwich whose intention of marriage to Capt. William Dyer of Boston was published in Harwich on 26 June 1727. He apparently did not discover that a marriage of these two people was recorded in Boston on 5 July 1727.[1125,1126] This Hannah Freeman was the only person of that name of a likely age to marry in Harwich in 1727 and it is possible that she had a brief marriage to William Dyer before marrying Isaac Lothrop in 1729, though it is likely that she would have then been called Hannah Dyer in 1729. More likely, the woman who married William Dyer was a widow whose married name was Hannah Freeman.

She married Isaac LOTHROP[540,1127], on 27 November 1729 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1729 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of his marriage to Hannah Freeman.
Event: in May 1729 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**168. Edmond FREEMAN**[171,355,1128,1129,1130] (2.1710).
Born on 28 November 1710 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 25 October 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He joined the Harwich Church.
Event: on 6 April 1776 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was chosen deacon of the Harwich Church.
Died about October 1776 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

His will of 30 September 1775, proved 9 July 1776, mentions "wife Mary; sons Seth and Haskell; dr. Phebe Foster; son-in-law David Foster; grandsons Scotto Hopkins and Edward Hopkins; and g.-dr. Elizabeth Freeman."

He married Mary CLARK[1131,1132] (1), daughter of Scotto CLARK (1), on 6 October 1731 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 17 April 1712.
Event: on 7 June 1764 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She joined the Harwich Church.
Died between 20 February 1797 and 29 March 1797 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 14 August 1731 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Her will of 20 February 1797 mentioned sons Seth (executor) and Haskal Freeman; daughter Phebe Foster; granddaughter Hannah Snow; and grandson Seth Freeman, Jr.[201]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **515** | i. | Hannah (2.1732) (1732-) |
| **516** | ii. | Edmund (2.1734) (1734-) |
| **517** | iii. | Scotto (2.1736) (1736-) |
| **518** | iv. | Mary (2.1739) (1739-1765) |
| **519** | v. | Seth (2.1744) (~1744-) |
| **520** | vi. | Phebe (2.1741) (~1741-1811) |
| **521** | vii. | Haskell (2.1751) (1751-1821) |

**169. Thacher FREEMAN**[365,1133,1134,1135,1136,1137,1138,1139] (2.1710).
Born on 3 December 1710 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 8 March 1723/1724 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 September 1783 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1140] He sold land in Becket to Edward Bangs of Worcester for £60. With his wife, Anna, he then executed a deed of mortgage, agreeing to pay £41-4s-8d in 18 months time for continued use of the land.
Died on 15 August 1784 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

He married Anna GRAY[1141,1000,1138,1070], daughter of John GRAY, on 27 January 1731/1732.

Born on 30 November 1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 21 August 1731 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 30 November 1797 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **522** | i. | Lydia (2.1733) (1733-) |
| **523** | ii. | Anna (2.1735) (1735-) |
| **524** | iii. | Susanna (2.1737) (1737-1803) |
| **525** | iv. | Thacher (2.1739) (1739-) |
| **526** | v. | Mehitable (2.1741) (1741-) |
| **527** | vi. | Keziah (2.1743) (1743-) |
| **528** | vii. | Joseph (2.1745.1) (1745-1747) |
| **529** | viii. | Joseph (2.1747) (1747-) |
| **530** | ix. | Rebecca (2.1750) (1750-) |
| **531** | x. | Thomas (2.1752) (1752-) |
| **532** | xi. | Joshua (2.1756) (1756-) |
| **533** | xii. | Thomas (2.1758) (~1758-) |

**170. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[323,365,1074,1142,1143,1144] (2.1712).
Born on 14 December 1712 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Ebenezer PERRY[422,1145,1146,1147] (2), son of Samuel PERRY (1) & Esther TABOR, on 12 February 1754 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The marriage record calls him "of Rochester". Frederick Freeman (p. 58) refers to him as Ebenezer Berry of Rochester.
Born on 5 March 1705/1706 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 29 December 1753 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 20 January 1754 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had one child:

i. Seth[365,1148,1149,1150,1151,1152] (2).
Born on 27 June 1735.
Died on 16 May 1796 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.
He was of Rochester at the time of his marriage, but there is no record of his birth in the Rochester records. Perhaps he was born at Sandwich.
He married Mercy FREEMAN (192) [323,365,553,1051,1152,1153,1154,1151] (2.1735), daughter of Hatsuld FREEMAN (56) (2.1691) & Abigail HALLETT, on 3 May 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 27 March 1735 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 7 February 1757 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1758 in Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Dukes, Massachusetts. They removed to Tisbury.
Event: about 1780 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to Barre.
Died in March 1831 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.

**171. Joseph FREEMAN**[365,530,1135,1155] (2.1715).
Born on 25 March 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised: on 8 March 1723/1724 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as March 15, 1714/15 and says that he probably died unmarried. He was a member of the Cape Breton Expedition in 1744.

**172. Lydia FREEMAN**[365,553,1156,1157,1158,1159] (2.1717).
Born on 22 October 1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Nathaniel CLARK[1158,1160,1161], on 22 September 1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in 1682. His birth date appears in the "Thacher-Thatcher Genealogy" article, which says that Lydia Freeman was his second wife.
Event: on 9 July 1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Elizabeth[1162] (2).
Born in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Enoch[1163,1164].
Born in 1754.
Died on 23 April 1816 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 23 April 1816 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.
He married Lydia MAYO[1165,1166], daughter of Nathan MAYO & Anna FREEMAN (523) (2.1735), on 15 September 1783.
Born about 1761.

iii. Lydia[1163].

iv. Mary[1163] (2).

v. Solomon[1163].

vi. Thacher[1163].

vii. Winifred[1162].

**173. Rebecca FREEMAN**[365,530,553,1167,1168,1169] (2.1720).
Born on 23 April 1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as March 23, 1720.

She married Jonathan HOPKINS[1170,1171] (1), on 4 October 1744.
Event: on 25 August 1744 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1756 in Oblong, Dutchess, New York. They removed from Harwich, Mass. to Oblong.

They had the following children:

i. Edmund[1163].
Born on 18 October 1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Lydia[1163].
Born on 30 July 1747 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Mary[1163].
Born on 6 April 1751 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Jonathan[1163] (3).
Born on 20 May 1753 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**174. Thomas FREEMAN**[380,410,1172,1173] (2.1722).
Born on 23 March 1721/1722 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

His siblings are all listed in the Harwich vital records as born in Harwich, but he is not there. According to Frederick Freeman, he probably died in infancy.

**175. Mary FREEMAN**[1174] (2.1744).
Born about 1744 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* is the only source that mentions this Mary Freeman.

**176. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[212,438,451,799,1175,1176.1177,1178,1179,1180] (2.1713).
Born on 9 March 1712/1713 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 1 June 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Baptised as an adult.
Event: in 1742 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.[739] He settled at Middle Haddam.

Event: in May 1767 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut. He was appointed justice of the peace for Hartford County by the Connecticut General Assembly.
Event: in 1773-1774 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut.[1181] He was on a list of men appointed justices of the peace for Hartford County.
Event: circa 1777. Revolutionary War service with a Connecticut regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Died on 6 September 1791 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

The marriage date and place for a Nathaniel Freeman and Martha Dunham are given as 4 September 1738 in the *Plymouth, Mass., Vital Records*. Brainerd, in "Prence Freeman of East Hampton, Connecticut" (p. 188), says this was not Nathaniel Freeman (2.1713). It was instead Nathaniel Freeman (2.1718) who married Martha Dunham. The marriage of this Nathaniel Freeman to Martha Brown probably took place shortly after the marriage intention was published.

He married Martha BROWN[212,1175,1182,1183], daughter of Samuel BROWN, in probably 1737.
Born on 8 July 1720 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth year is estimated from her death date and age at death.
Event: on 19 February 1736/1737 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 31 March 1801 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Buried circa 1 April 1801 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut. Hog Hill Cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **534** | i. | Sylvanus (2.1740) (1740-) |
| **535** | ii. | Martha (2.1742) (1742-1819) |
| **536** | iii. | Priscilla (2.1744) (1744-) |
| **537** | iv. | Lydia (2.1746) (1746-) |
| **538** | v. | Hatsuld (2.1749) (1749-1774) |
| **539** | vi. | Nathaniel (2.1751) (1751-1799) |
| **540** | vii. | Samuel Brown Prence (2.1754) (1754-) |
| **541** | viii. | Lydia (2.1756) (1756-) |
| **542** | ix. | Mehitable (2.1758) (1758-) |
| **543** | x. | Mary (2.1763) (1763-) |

**177. Priscilla FREEMAN**[212,1178,1183,1184,1185] (2.1714).
Born on 6 May 1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The "Prence Freeman" article gives birth year as 1715. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birthday as 6 March 1714/1715.
Died on 11 February 1776.

She married Seth WINSLOW[1185,1186], on 11 March 1736/1737 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 August 1754.

They had the following children:

i. Nathaniel[1163] (1).
Born on 29 June 1736.
ii. Nathaniel[1163] (2).
Born on 16 February 1738/1739.
iii. Thankful[1163] (1).
Born on 21 December 1741.
iv. Thankful[1163] (2).
Born on 28 December 1743.
v. Thankful[1163] (3).
Born on 12 May 1745.
vi. Mary[1163] (2).
Born on 8 August 1747.

**178. Hatsel FREEMAN**[212,451,561,1178,1183,1187] (2.1717).
Born on 7 March 1716/1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in July 1739.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives the spelling of his name as Hatsuld and his birth date as 17 May 1716/1717 [sic].

**179. Hannah FREEMAN**[208,209,210,211,212] (2.1719).
Born on 31 May 1719 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Frederick Freeman, at p. 343, says that he cannot identify the Hannah Freeman who married Samuel Knowles, as listed in the Harwich vital records. He suggests that this Hannah Freeman "perhaps" married Theophilus Mayo. However, Viva Freeman, in *Freeman Families of Nova Scotia*, showed that Samuel Knowles married Hannah Freeman daughter of Prence and Mary Doane Freeman.

She married Samuel KNOWLES[205,206,207] (2), son of Captain Samuel KNOWLES (1) & Mercy FREEMAN (22) (2.1659), on 16 October 1735 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 15 January 1682 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 January 1750.
Buried circa 1 February 1750 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Granary Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

i. Prince[252].
Born on 30 October 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Samuel[252] (4).
Born on 14 September 1738 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Azubah[252].
Born on 11 November 1740 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Hatsel[252].
Born on 5 November 1742 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**180. Mary FREEMAN**[212,513,561,1178,1183,1188,1189] (2.1721.1).
Born in May 1721 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 8 June 1740 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Child:

**544** i. James (2.1740) (ca1740-)

The *Freeman Genealogy* says she charged her cousin, James Freeman (2.1710), with being the father of her son, James (2.1740).

She second married Isaac SMITH[212,1163,1189] (1), on 17 March 1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 2 February 1744/1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1746 in East Hampton, Middlesex, Connecticut. They removed to from Harwich, Mass. to East Hampton.

They had the following children:

i. Priscilla[212,1163].
Born on 26 November 1746 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

ii. Freeman[212,1163].
Born on 1 February 1748 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

iii. Azuba[212,1163].
Born on 10 August 1752 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

iv. Molly[212,1163].
Born on 3 December 1755 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

v. Thankful[212,1163].

Born on 29 January 1759 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**181. Susanna FREEMAN**[212,553,561,1178,1183,1190,1191,1192,1193] (2.1723).
Born in May 1723 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 8 June 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 October 1749.

She married William TAYLOR[1191,1192,1193], on 25 September 1747 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.[1193]
Born on 2 September 1722.

**182. Barnabas FREEMAN**[212,553,561,1178,1180,1194,1195] (2.1725).
Born on 20 February 1724/1725 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 8 June 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and 5 females in the first U.S. census.
Died ca. 1798-1800 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

He married Anne [..][1196] (1), about 1762 in East Hampton, Middlesex, Connecticut. His marriage place and date are inferred from other information about the family. See details in "Prence Freeman of East Hampton, Connecticut", *The American Genealogist*, v. 17, 1940, p. 167.
Event: in 1800 in Middlesex, Connecticut. She was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the second U.S. census.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **545** | i. | Simeon (2.1763) (~1763-~1808) |
| **546** | ii. | Vesta (2.1765) (1765-1816) |
| **547** | iii. | Hannah (2.1767) (1767-1840) |
| **548** | iv. | Barnabas (2.1769) (1769-1831) |
| **549** | v. | Achsah (2.1771) (~1771-) |
| **550** | vi. | Chloe (2.1773) (~1773-) |

**183. Keziah FREEMAN**[212,451,561,1178,1183,1192,1197] (2.1726).
Born in October 1726 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised in 1740.

According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, it was Kezia Freeman, daughter of Prence and Mary Freeman, who married Timothy Baker. However, the Prence Freeman article says that she married Johnson Pelton in 1748. Possibly Baker died and she had a second marriage.

She first married Timothy BAKER[1149] (1), about 1745.

She second married Johnson PELTON[1192], on 3 March 1748/1749 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**184. Moses FREEMAN**[212,561,1178,1198,1199,1200,1201,1202] (2.1730).
Born on 11 November 1730 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 29 June 1765 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He arrived in Boston as Captain of the sloop *Abigail* from Georgia.
Died about 3 June 1782 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut. He was captain of a vessel and was drowned at sea on what was to have been his last voyage.

He married Susannah BROOKS[1203,1204], daughter of Martha PORTER & Abraham BROOKS, on 28 August 1755 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.[1205]
Born on 1 August 1732 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 12 February 1783 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **551** | i. | Mary (2.1756) (1756-) |
| **552** | ii. | Lydia (2.1758.1) (1758-1848) |
| **553** | iii. | Martha (2.1760) (~1760-) |
| **554** | iv. | Jerusha (2.1763) (~1763-) |
| **555** | v. | Moses (2.1765.1) (1765-1768) |
| **556** | vi. | Joseph (2.1767) (1767-1845) |
| **557** | vii. | Cynthia (2.1769) (1769-) |

**185. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[212,451,1178,1192,1201,1206] (2.1733).
Born on 15 October 1733 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Her name is shown as Eliza in the *Vital Records of Harwich.*

She married Isaac MERRICK/MYRICK[1192], on 25 July 1751 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut. His name is given as Isaac Myrick in *Early Connecticut Marriages.*

**186. David FREEMAN**[365,553,624,1051,1207,1208,1209] (2.1720).
Born on 18 July 1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the first U.S. census.
Died on 3 July 1796.

He married Thankful BLOSSOM[1208,1209], on 30 September 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His marriage to Thankful Blossom may have been second for both because of his age and her being recorded as "Mrs." in the vital records.
Event: on 13 August 1773 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 14 August 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**187. Abigail FREEMAN**[365,553,1051,1210,1211,1212,1213] (2.1723.2).
Born on 26 May 1723 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1765. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that she died 23 February 1755, age 37. This date does not agree with her birth date nor the births of her children.

She married Ebenezer CHILDS[1212,1213,1214,1215] (2), son of Ebenezer CHILDS (1), on 1 July 1756 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 10 April 1723 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1776 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Mary[1216].
Event: on 10 April 1763. baptised.

ii. Jonathan[1217,1218,896].
Born on 13 May 1757.
Event: in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. He settled at Wilmington.
Residence in 1778 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts.
He married Deliverance FREEMAN (425) [307,1217,1219,1220,1221] (2.1761), daughter of Nathan FREEMAN (124) (2.1735) & Mary HASKELL, on 13 January 1778 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Born in 1761 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 19 July 1761 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 18 May 1772 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. Timothy Newton was appointed her guardian after posting a bond of £100. Her father had died in 1769. The appointment of a guardian for her and her twin sister, Jane, in 1772 appears to indicate that her mother died about that time.

Died on 30 December 1785 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts.

iii. Abigail[1216].
Born on 26 December 1758.

iv. Hope[1216].
Born on 21 January 1761.

**188. Jonathan FREEMAN**[365,553,1051,1222,1223] (2.1725).
Born on 11 May 1725 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 June 1776 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 27 June 1776 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

**189. Sarah FREEMAN**[365,553,1048,1050,1051,1052] (2.1727).
Born on 10 December 1727 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 31 December 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 31 December 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

She married John FREEMAN (155)[328,530,569,615,1003,1045,1046,1047,1048] (2.1729), son of Benjamin FREEMAN (42) (2.1685) & Temperance DIMMOCK, on 15 November 1758.
Born on 29 July 1729 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 6 October 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 10 April 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He joined the Harwich Church.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males age 16 or greater and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Died on 20 October 1813 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 20 October 1813 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

His will of 7 September 1802, proved 15 March 1814, mentions "wife Tamzen; 2d dr. Betty Winslow, wife of Kenelm W.; youngest dr. Sarah; son John, executor."

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **467** | i. | Hatsuld (2.1760) (~1760-1791) |
| **468** | ii. | Thankful (2.1765) (1765-1826) |
| **469** | iii. | Betsey (2.1767) (1764-1813) |
| **470** | iv. | Sarah “Sally” (2.1770) (ca1765-1826) |
| **471** | v. | John (2.1768) (1768-1852) |

**190. Betty FREEMAN**[365,451,1051,1224,1225] (2.1730).
Born on 11 March 1729/1730 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Benjamin CHIPMAN[1215,1225] (1), son of John CHIPMAN (1), on 15 August 1754 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The Freeman Genealogy gives their marriage date as 15 November 1758 and says that the first two children must have been from Benjamin Chipman's first marriage.
Born in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Mary[1216] (1).
Born on 25 May 1755 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 January 1759 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Abigail[1216].
Born on 8 January 1757 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Mary[1216] (2).
Born on 15 April 1759 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. John[1216] (2).

Born on 16 May 1761 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Hatsuld Freeman[1216].
Born on 16 July 1763 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Hannah[1216].
Born on 23 January 1766 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Benjamin[1216] (2).
Born on 6 May 1768 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Stephen[1216].
Born on 9 January 1771 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**191. Hatsuld FREEMAN**[410,1226] (2.1732).
Baptised on 4 June 1732.
He died as an infant.

**192. Mercy FREEMAN**[323,365,553,1051,1151,1152,1153,1154] (2.1735).
Born on 27 March 1735 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in March 1831 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.

She married Seth PERRY[365,1148,1149,1150,1151,1152] (2), son of Ebenezer PERRY (2) & Elizabeth FREEMAN (170) (2.1712), on 3 May 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 27 June 1735.
Event: on 7 February 1757 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1758 in Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Dukes, Massachusetts. They removed to Tisbury.
Event: about 1780 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to Barre.
Died on 16 May 1796 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.

He was of Rochester at the time of his marriage, but there is no record of his birth in the Rochester records. Perhaps he was born at Sandwich.

They had the following children:

i. Abigail[365].
Baptised on 27 May 1764 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ii. Freeman[365].
Baptised on 27 May 1764 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iii. Sarah[365] (2).
Born on 27 May 1764 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iv. Seth (3).
Born about 1770 in Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Dukes, Massachusetts.

**193. Seth FREEMAN**[410,1227] (2.1737).
Born on 3 July 1737.
He probably died young.

**194. Jerusha FREEMAN**[451,1228,1229] (2.1739).
Born about 1739. The birth year given is estimated.
Event: on 29 March 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She joined the Harwich Church.

She is known only by her marriage and mention in her father's will. The *Freeman Genealogy* placed her last among the children of Hatsuld Freeman. There are two Jerusha Freeman/Reuben Clark pairs which need to be kept straight. Her son, Reuben Clark (2), married Jerusha Freeman (2.1779), daughter of Seth Freeman (2.1749)

She married Reuben CLARK[1229,1230] (1), son of Scotto CLARK (1), on 24 October 1765.
Born on 1 August 1735.
Event: in 1796 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was appointed guardian to Abigail, widow of Hatsuld Freeman, who was incapacitated by the infirmities of age.

Event: on 14 April 1764 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Hannah[1231].
Born about 1767.

ii. Abigail "Nabby"[1232,1233,1234].
Born in 1769 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 21 March 1821 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She administered the estate of her deceased husband, Solomon Freeman.
Died on 3 March 1851 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She married Solomon FREEMAN[615,1233,1235,1236,1237] (3.1770), son of Solomon FREEMAN (3.1733) & Desire DOANE, in September 1793 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 22 May 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died in November 1820 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 14 September 1793 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
He was a distinguished citizen and a member of the Massachusetts Senate. After his death, his son, Jonathan, was appointed guardian of the minor children, Abigail, Hannah, Jerusha, Varnum, and Henry in 1824.

iii. Olive[1231].
Born about 1771.

iv. Jerusha[1231].
Born about 1773.

v. Reuben[1231] (2).
Born about 1775.

**195. Isaac FREEMAN**[480,481,238,1239,1240,1241,1242,1243] (2.1718).
Born circa 1717-1718 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1748 in Atlantic Ocean. He was in command of a ship that captured a Spanish warship.
Died in December 1768 in Grenadines, West Indies.[423]

In 1748 he was captain of Josiah Quincy's armed merchant ship *Bethell*. There were twenty guns, but some of them were dummies. On encountering a Spanish ship of heavier force, they put up a display of coats and hats stuck up on handspikes. The Spanish commander, thinking they were an English sloop-of-war, struck his colors and surrendered. Captain Freeman came into Boston Harbor with his prize, which contained 161 chests of silver dollars and two of gold doubloons. These were taken by armed sailors from the wharf to Colonel Quincy's house, where they were stored in the wine cellar under guard.

Newly discovered records (1999) in the Rotterdam (Netherlands) Municipal Archives reveal a contract dated 12 December 1744 between John Goddard, a Rotterdam merchant, and Isaac Freeman, master of the 80-ton schooner *Two Sisters* of Boston. Freeman contracted to load his ship with Goddard's goods and "therewith per the first fair Wind and weather, to Saill from hence" for England, then directly to Boston and onward to St. Eustatius in the West Indies, delivering cargo in the latter two places. Goddard contracted to pay Freeman two thousand guilders, ten percent of the value of the freight, and additionally thirty shillings per day if the loading or unloading of goods were to require more than fourteen days at any one port owing to the fault of Goddard or any of his correspondents. Goddard pledged his goods as a performance bond and Freeman his ship.[1244]

In 1754 the General Court of Massachusetts passed a law imposing an excise duty on spirituous liquors, wines, lemons, and oranges. The merchants of Marblehead, which was one of the leading ports for trade with Europe, opposed this tax as being against their business interests. In January 1755, six of the most prominent merchants, including Isaac Freeman, were authorized to employ an eminent London lawyer to act as agent on behalf of the town to petition the king to repeal the tax. This same year, the French and Indian War began, so it is doubtful that they were successful.

In 1763-1765 he commanded a whaling vessel,[1245] but he died at the end of December 1768 at "the Grenades" (probably the Grenadines in the West Indies)[423]

He married Ann SMETHURST[480,1241,1242,1246], daughter of Joseph SMETHURST, on 14 August 1746 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.

Event: ca. 1750-1756 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts. They built a house on land Ann inherited from her father, Joseph Smethurst.

Event: in 1766 in Fairfield, Connecticut. They sold land in Fairfield which was "lately our father's, Isaac Freeman deceased".

Event: on 21 July 1767 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts. They mortgaged their house to Benjamin Marston, passing the deed to him.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **558** | i. | Ann (2.1747) (~1747-) |
| **559** | ii. | Edmund (2.1750) (1750-1780) |
| **560** | iii. | Isaac (2.1756) (bp. 1756-) |

**196. Sarah FREEMAN**[485] (2.1720.1).
Born on 30 July 1720 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.
Died on 7 February 1725/1726 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**197. James FREEMAN**[485] (2.1724).
Born on 2 February 1723/1724 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.
Died on 6 February 1725/1726 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.

Twin of Rebecca. He is not mentioned in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**198. Rebecca FREEMAN**[481,485] (2.1724).
Born on 2 February 1723/1724 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.
Died on 4 February 1725/1726 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.

She is not mentioned in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**199. Edmund FREEMAN**[481,485,1247,1248] (2.1726).
Born on 4 January 1725/1726 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he was probably born in 1720. He may have been a merchant in a company with his brother, James, and may also have become a sea captain after James's death, but this information was provided by an informant of Frederick Freeman and is not documented.

**200. James FREEMAN**[485,1242,1250,1249] (2.1728).
Born on 5 November 1728 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.
Baptised on 10 November 1728 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.
Died on 27 May 1763 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.[423]

He was a respectable merchant at Marblehead. In December 1756, he had purchased a sloop in St. Eustatia, West Indies, and was looking for a competent captain to take her to Marblehead with a cargo of molasses. Some of the officers of a British ship which had been captured by the French had escaped from a French prison in Martinique and made their way to St. Eustatia. He was able to sign officers for his ship from among them.

He died at age 34, leaving a large property to his widow, and was buried under the Episcopal Church at Marblehead. An obituary published 30 May 1763 said, "Of virtue, integrity, filial duty, conjugal tenderness and affection, sincere and

steady friendship, charity, hospitality, and benevolence, an amiable example; living, beloved; and now dead, lamented by all who have known him."

He married Deborah TASKER[481,1242,1251], daughter of John TASKER & Deborah SKINNER, on 1 October 1758 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.
Born in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that "she was an uncommon woman; uniting, in youth, beauty and elegance of person with sound good sense and a highly cultivated mind, commanding the respect of all who knew her. She was always addressed Madam."

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **561** | i. | Nancy (2.1761) (1760-1762) |
| **562** | ii. | Deborah (2.1763) (1763-1837) |

**201. David FREEMAN**[481,485,1252,1253,1254] (2.1730).
Born on 26 July 1730 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut.
Died about 1769. Otis says that he died before March 1758. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives the 1769 date.

He married Abigail DAVIS[1252,1255,1256], on 8 April 1753 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 21 September 1729 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 March 1753 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 8 August 1769 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She administered the estate of her deceased mother-in-law, Bethia Sturgis Freeman Gorham.
Died between 18 September 1788 and 12 Novemeber 1788.

In a famous incident during the Revolution, she was tarred and feathered and ridden around the town on a rail by some of the young men of Barnstable, Mass. in 1776. Two stories explain the incident in contradictory ways. In Frederick Freeman's version, it was vengeful Tories who were determined to silence the tirades by a Whig woman. Amos Otis, on the other hand, attributed the tarring and feathering to patriots whom she, as a an outspoken Tory, had vehemently opposed. She had a particular antipathy for Nathaniel Freeman. Both versions are recounted by Lovell.[1257]

Her will of 18 September 1788, proved 12 November, gave to her sister, Lucy Garrett, and to Sarah Parker, wife of Isaiah, all her property "in case my son Thomas D. does not return." Thomas Davis Freeman died about four years later, but it is not known whether he returned to inherit the property.

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **563** | i. | Thomas Davis (2.1757) (1757-1792) |

**202. Jennette FREEMAN**[487,488,493,553,1258] (2.1711).
Born on 17 December 1711 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 February 1771 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She was called Jennie in "The Freemans - The Eastham Branch ..." and Jennet by Roser.

**203. Thankful FREEMAN**[487,493,553,1259,1260] (2.1715).
Born on 15 February 1714/1715 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Ebenezer NEWCOMB[1261,1262], on 15 June 1738 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 14 April 1738 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**204. Anne FREEMAN**[493,553,1263,1264] (2.1716).
Born on 6 June 1716 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* calls her Anna and gives her birth date as 6 June 1717.

She married Joseph SWEET[487,1262,1265], on 9 January 1752.
Event: on 5 October 1751 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

The *Freeman Genealogy* lists his name as Joseph Swett.

**205. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[487,488,493,553,1266] (2.1719).
Born on 30 November 1719 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 September 1774 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**206. Edmund FREEMAN**[487,1267] (2.1722).
Born about 1722 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 May 1753 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**207. Isaac FREEMAN**[487,493,615,1268,1269,1270,1271,1272] (2.1733.1).
Born about 1733 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Died on 6 August 1807 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

There has been some doubt as to whether this Isaac Freeman was the son of Ebenezer and Abigail Freeman. *Mayflower Marriages* lists him under this family, but a footnote expresses doubt because of the difference in dates compared to the rest of the children. Frederick Freeman accepts the names of his parents, but says he was "probably born in 1733". The *Freeman Genealogy* says that his brother, Ebenezer, appointed him executor of his will and sole heir to his estate. As further evidence, his grave and that of his wife, Thankful, are located in proximity to the graves of his father, brother Edmund, and sister Jeanette. The division of his estate was to sons Edmund, Isaac, Benjamin, Thomas, Jonathan; and daughters Anne Atwood, wife of Isaac, and Thankful Newcomb wife of John Y. Newcomb.

He married Thankful HIGGINS[538,1269,1273] (2).
Born circa 1737.
Event: on 23 October 1756 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 29 January 1824 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. gravestone.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **564** | i. | Edmund (2.1757) (1757-1831) |
| **565** | ii. | Isaac (2.1758) (1758-) |
| **566** | iii. | Ann (2.1760) (1760-) |
| **567** | iv. | Benjamin (2.1762.2) (1762-) |
| **568** | v. | Thankful (2.1766.2) (1766-) |
| **569** | vi. | Jonathan (2.1768.1) (1768-) |
| **570** | vii. | Ebenezer (2.1773) (1773-) |
| **571** | viii. | Jonathan (2.1779) (1779-) |
| **572** | ix. | Thomas (2.1779) (1779-) |

**208. Lois FREEMAN**[462,538,1274,1275] (2.1726).
Born on 3 September 1726. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as 3 September 1725.
Died in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Child:

i. Philip[1274,1276].
Born on 5 March 1744 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was an illegitimate child.

She married Jesse SNOW[499,1277], son of Micajah SNOW (2), on 10 November 1748 in Eastham, Barnstable,

Massachusetts.
Born on 27 October 1709 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Sarah[499,1278].
Born on 15 September 1750 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Edmund[499,1278].
Born on 6 January 1752 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Ephraim[499].
Born on 3 May 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Lois[499].
Born on 12 September 1757 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Micajah[499] (3).
Born on 14 November 1759 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Thankful[499] (2).
Born on 24 February 1761 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Paine[499].
Born on 6 April 1763 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Tamsin[499].
Born on 9 March 1765 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Freeman[499].
Born on 30 May 1768 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**209. Jonathan FREEMAN**[538,1279,1280,1281,1282,1283] (2.1730).
Born on 22 February 1729/1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as 22 February 1730/1731.
Died on 2 July 1768 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

His will of 7 October 1767, proved 11 October 1768, mentions "wife Thankful; Jno. and Hannah not of age; little drs. Rebecca, Sarah, Thankful; sons Edm., Jr., Abner, Jno.; my estate both in Eastham and Harwich; my honored father, Edm., executor." He died five days before the birth of the twins, Jonathan and Lois.

He married Thankful LINNELL[526,538,615,1284,1285], on 12 March 1752 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born circa 1731.
Event: on 8 February 1752 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as living alone in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as living alone in the second U.S. census.
Died on 28 May 1810 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

**573** i. Edmond (2.1752) (1752-1777)
**574** ii. Abner (2.1755) (1755-1833)
**575** iii. Rebecca (2.1757) (1757-)
**576** iv. Sarah (2.1759) (1759-)
**577** v. John (2.1761) (1761-1817)
**578** vi. Hannah (2.1764) (1764-1838)
**579** vii. Thankful (2.1766.1) (1766-1769)
**580** viii. Jonathan (2.1768.2) (1768-)
**581** ix. Lois (2.1768) (1768-)

**210. Edmond FREEMAN**[538,1286,1287] (2.1731).
Born on 13 February 1729/1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He probably died before his father, as he was not mentioned in the will.

**211. Abner FREEMAN**[513] (2.1733).

Born about 1733.

His birth date and place have not been found. He was an heir and executor of the estate of his father, who died in 1782. As he was mentioned in the will after Jonathan and Lois Freeman, he may be presumed to be younger.

**212. John FREEMAN**[513] (2.1735).
Born about 1735.

His birth date and place have not been found. He is known only by mention in his father's will, where he was mentioned after Jonathan, Lois, and Abner. Presumably he was the youngest and his birth date has been estimated solely on that basis.

**213. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[639,1288,1289] (2.1723).
Born on 9 March 1722/1723 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**214. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[639,1288,1290] (2.1725).
Born on 12 April 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Micaijah SNOW[646] (1), on 27 March 1742.

**215. Ruth FREEMAN**[638,1288,1291] (2.1727).
Born on 30 September 1727 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birthday as 13 September 1727.
Died on 12 May 1812 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[207]

She was a member of the Orleans Church. After her husband's death, she occupied their homestead with her daughters for a quarter of a century.[207]

She married Seth KNOWLES[207,252,1292], (1), son of Samuel KNOWLES (2) & Bethia BROWN, on 21 February 1744/1745 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 20 January 1721/1722 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 March 1787 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He probably lived all of his life and died in the house in which he was born, but in 1762 he made a trip to Barrington, Nova Scotia, where he was one of the committee to secure the town grant for that township.[207] He served as an officer in the Revolutionary War.

They had the following children:

i. Freeman[207,252].
Born on 24 November 1745 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Nathaniel[207,252] (4).
Born on 14 March 1750 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Seth[207,252] (2).
Born on 20 April 1752 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He probably died in the Revolutionary War.[207]

iv. Ruth[638,1293] (2).
Born on 3 August 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She married Eleazer FREEMAN (232) [359,639,815,1294,1295,1296,1297] (2.1728), son of Eleazer FREEMAN (76) (2.1701) & Rebecca YOUNG, on 6 June 1788 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[207,1298]
Born on 16 June 1728 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service for three days in the defense of Falmouth, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and four females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and five females in the second U.S. census.

v. Samuel[207,252] (5).
Born on 6 November 1756 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He probably died in the Revolutionary War.[207]

vi. Amasa[207,252].
Born on 15 April 1758 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in probably 1778. He probably died in the Revolutionary War.[207]

vii. Abiathar[252].
Born on 5 February 1760 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Mary[252].
Born on 14 December 1762 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Hannah[252].
Born on 4 October 1764 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

x. Chloe[252].
Born on 28 December 1766 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

xi. Jerusha[252].
Born on 15 October 1768 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

xii. Abner[252].
Born on 1 February 1770 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

xiii. Exxa[252].
Born on 2 November 1773 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**216. Martha FREEMAN**[639,1288,1299] (2.1737).
Born on 28 February 1737 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as 20 February 1737.
Event: on 8 April 1783 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was granted administration of the estate of her deceased husband, PrInce Freeman.
Event: on 5 May 1784 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was appointed guardian of her minor children after the death of her husband.

She married Prince FREEMAN (237)[359,639,1295,1300,1301] (2.1738), son of Eleazer FREEMAN (76) (2.1701) & Rebecca YOUNG, on 25 February 1768 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in 1738.
Event: circa 1777 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a private in a Massachusetts regiment.
Died about 1782.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **582** | i. | Elisha (2.1769) (~1769-1825) |
| **583** | ii. | Sylvia (2.1772) (~1772-) |
| **584** | iii. | Prince (2.1775.1) (1775-1847) |
| **585** | iv. | Zervia (2.1777) (~1777-) |
| **586** | v. | Nathaniel (2.1779) (~1779-1810) |
| **587** | vi. | Charles (2.1780) (~1780-1848) |
| **588** | vii. | Warren (2.1781) (~1781-1827) |
| **589** | viii. | Ruth (2.1782) (~1782-1857) |

**217. Susanna FREEMAN**[639,1288] (2.1739).
Born on 4 November 1739 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**218. Mary FREEMAN**[639,1288,1302,1303,1304,1305] (2.1743).
Born on 4 January 1742/1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Heman STONE[646,1303,1304,1306], on 20 December 1763 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. There is a Boston marriage reported in the *Harwich Vital Records* (p. 488) of Heman Stone and Mary Freeman, with the date given as 9 October 1788. This was probably a mistake in copying from a list by the Harwich town clerk.

Event: on 5 December 1763 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**219. Hannah FREEMAN**[639,1288,1307] (2.1746).

Born on 17 December 1746 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Joshua HARDING[646], on 2 January 1766 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**220. John FREEMAN**[252,1308,1309] (2.1720).

Born on 30 January 1719/1720 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 1 April 1753 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**221. Mary FREEMAN**[252,553,1310,1311] (2.1721.2).

Born on 27 March 1721 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Joshua DOANE[1310,1312] (2), son of Joseph DOANE (1).

Born on 4 December 1709.

They had the following children:

i. Tamzin[1310,1313].

Born on 16 September 1738.

She married Jonathan HOPKINS[1310,1314,1315] (2), son of Thomas HOPKINS, on 20 November 1766.

Born on 24 September 1731.

Died about 1776.

ii. Joshua[1313] (3).

Born on 3 January 1739/1740.

iii. Kezia[1316].

Born on 11 April 1742.

iv. Heman[1316].

Born on 11 January 1743/1744.

v. Eunice[1316].

Born on 12 April 1746.

vi. Seth[1316].

Born on 12 April 1748.

vii. Joseph[1316] (3).

Born on 27 June 1750.

viii. Mary[1316] (3).

Born on 25 June 1752.

ix. Azariah[1316].

Born on 16 June 1754.

x. Mary "Polly"[1317,1318,1319,1320] (2).

Born in 1752.

Died on 10 March 1821 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Mayo gives the date as 10 April 1821.

Buried circa 10 March 1821 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

She married Lemuel FREEMAN (456) [615,624,1007,1318,1320,1321,1322,1323] (2.1746), son of Lemuel FREEMAN (145) (2.1717) & Desire SEARS, on 24 September 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 22 September 1746 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 5 April 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Baptised at First Church.

Event: on 24 September 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1778-1779 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in the defense of Falmouth and Dartmouth.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and six females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and five females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 13 January 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Mayo gives the date as 7 January 1825. The Freeman Genealogy gives his death date as 24 February 1825.
Buried circa 13 January 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.
The *Harwich Vital Records* entry that lists the births of all of their children refers to him as Samuel Freeman. The settlement of his estate mentions Olive, Nancy, and Lemuel Freeman.

**222. Mercy FREEMAN**[252,569,570,571] (2.1722).
Born on 8 May 1722 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 August 1753.

She was appointed administrator of the estate of her deceased husband, Daniel Freeman, on 9 December 1752, but her death in August 1753 intervened and the administration was continued on 1 March 1753/1754 by her father, John Freeman (2.1696) of Eastham.

She married Daniel FREEMAN[226,451,566,567,568] (3.1717), son of William FREEMAN (71) (2.1686) & Mercy PEPPER, on 9 January 1739/1740 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 30 December 1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 October 1748.

**As their children were descendants of both Samuel Freeman and Edmund Freeman, they and their descendants are covered in Part 3 of this work.**

They had the following children:

i. Sarah[155,1052,1324,1325] (3.1740).
Born on 14 November 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 July 1823 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 20 July 1823 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.
She married Captain Chillingsworth FOSTER[155,1052,1326] (3), son of Chillingsworth FOSTER (2) & Sarah GRAY (1), on 15 November 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 17 July 1737.
Event: on 29 March 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

ii. Daniel[1327,1328] (3.1743).
Born on 5 May 1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He probably died early.

iii. Hannah[1328,1329,1330,1331] (3.1744).
Born on 23 February 1744/1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 10 March 1744/1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She married Benjamin PEPPER[1329,1332], on 28 October 1765 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 29 April 1744 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**223. Abigail FREEMAN**[252,553,571,1333,1334] (2.1723.1).
Born on 6 June 1723 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 1 May 1770 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her brother, John Freeman (2.1720), was appointed guardian to her six children.

She married Elisha ATWOOD[1265,1335] (1), in 1751.
Event: in 1781. A division of the estate of their late grandfather, John Freeman, was made to David Atwood and heirs of Bangs Atwood, deceased.
Died about 1770.
Event: on 20 July 1751 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. David[1316].
Born on 31 May 1752.
ii. Elisha[1316] (2).
Born on 25 June 1754.
iii. Bangs[1316].
Born on 25 August 1756.
iv. Freeman[1316].
Born on 10 June 1759.
v. Gideon[1316].
Born on 10 September 1761.
vi. Abigail[1316].
Born on 4 September 1766.

**224. Joseph FREEMAN**[552,569,571,638,1336,1337,1338,1339] (2.1725).
Born on 26 January 1724/1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1775-1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in several Massachusetts regiments.
Died in 1778.

He married Phebe PAINE[615,1296,1336,1340,1341] (1), daughter of Richard PAINE, on 16 February 1748/1749 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Paine (p. 809) mistakenly gives her name as "Sarah .." and names only four of their children.
Born in 1727 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 21 January 1748 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 14 April 1778 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was appointed administrator of the estate of her deceased husband, Joseph Freeman (2.1725).
Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as the head of a household with two females in the second U.S. census.
Died in 1812 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

On 10 April 1781, she was appointed guardian of her minor children, Josiah, Thomas, Molly, and Nathaniel. In 1786, she again administered the estate of her late husband in right of her sons, Joseph and John, who had died of age, but without issue. The remainder of the property was ordered to be divided between the surviving children.

They had the following children:

**590** i. Nathaniel (2.1749) (1749-)
**591** ii. Joseph (2.1751) (1751-)
**592** iii. John (2.1758) (1758-)
**593** iv. Josiah (2.1761) (1761-1833)
**594** v. Nathaniel (2.1764) (1764-)
**595** vi. Thomas (2.1767.1) (1767-)
**596** vii. Mary (2.1770.1) (1770-)

**225. Major Gideon FREEMAN**[241,252,553,615,820,1268,1285,1342,1343] (2.1726).
Born on 3 May 1726 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: between 1775 and 1780 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as 2nd Major in Col. Joseph Doane's Barnstable, Massachusetts militia regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater and four females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 4 November 1807 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Gideon Freeman was a wealthy and influential citizen of Orleans. He was a selectman of Eastham for several years and was sometimes mentioned in the Eastham records as "Major". After his death, his house passed into the hands of his son-in-law, Simeon Kingman and in the winter of 1813 it was destroyed by fire.

He married Hannah FREEMAN[241,553,1344,1345,1346,1347] (3.1727), daughter of Deacon Samuel FREEMAN (1.1688) & Mary PAINE (1), on 25 February 1747/1748 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 14 March 1726/1727 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 23 January 1747/1748 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 1 May 1753 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. They received a share of the estate of Hannah's brother, Samuel.
Died on 15 August 1795 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**Since Hannah was descended from the Samuel Freeman line; Gideon was in the Edmund Freeman line, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans. They and their descendants are covered in Part 3 of this work.**

They had the following children:

i. Mercy[1348,1349,1350] (3.1749).
Born on 22 January 1748/1749 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 31 August 1815 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She died very aged and unmarried at Dr. Ford's in Hyannis (Barnstable).

ii. Rebecca[553,1274,1351,1352] (3.1750).
Born on 8 November 1750 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in February 1822.

iii. Betty[1274,1354] (3.1753).
Born on 24 September 1753 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 June 1828 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Mary[1274,1355,1356,1357,1358] (3.1757).
Born on 28 March 1757 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 October 1787 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Sarah[1274,1359] (3.1760).
Born on 31 May 1760 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 December 1760 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Sarah[1274,1360] (3.1761).
Born on 30 November 1761 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 July 1795.

vii. Hannah[1274,1361,1362] (3.1765).
Born on 9 June 1765 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**226. Hannah FREEMAN**[252,569,1364] (2.1728.1).
Born on 12 July 1728 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**227. Eunice FREEMAN**[252,553,1365,1366,1367] (2.1730).
Born on 1 May 1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She was the twin of Joshua, who died young.

She married Isaac FOSTER[1367,1368,1369] (2), son of Captain Isaac FOSTER (1) & Hannah SEARS (1), on 10 June 1762 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 24 April 1762 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Event: on 24 April 1762 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Samuel[592] (2).
Born on 15 August 1765.

ii. Hannah[592] (2).
Born on 3 August 1767.

iii. Eunice[592].
Born in August 1769.

iv. Isaac[592] (3).
Born on 23 October 1770.
Died on 4 January 1855.

v. Benjamin[1370,1371,1372].
Born on 27 September 1772 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 10 March 1848.
He married Desire FREEMAN[1370,1373,1374] (3.1774), daughter of Solomon FREEMAN (3.1733) & Desire DOANE, in March 1799 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 1 June 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as 5 June 1774.
Event: on 16 March 1799 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
She was the mother of two children, born in 1800 and 1803.

vi. Samuel[592,1375] (3).
Born on 26 February 1775.
Died on 24 January 1824 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Smallpox.
Buried circa 24 January 1824 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

vii. Sarah[592] (4).
Born on 26 May 1777.

**228. Joshua FREEMAN**[252,569,1376] (2.1730).
Born on 1 May 1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
A twin of Eunice, he died as an infant.

**229. Joshua FREEMAN**[252,569,1377] (2.1731.2).
Born on 29 November 1731 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**230. Tamsin FREEMAN**[252,410,569,1053,1054,1055] (2.1734).
Born on 2 July 1734 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 November 1824 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 23 November 1824 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

She married John FREEMAN (155) [328,530,569,615,1003,1045,1046,1047,1048] (2.1729), son of Benjamin FREEMAN (42) (2.1685) & Temperance DIMMOCK, on 14 June 1771 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 29 July 1729 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 14 June 1771 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 10 April 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He joined the Harwich Church.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males age 16 or greater and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Died on 20 October 1813 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried circa 20 October 1813 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

His will of 7 September 1802, proved 15 March 1814, mentions "wife Tamzen; 2d dr. Betty Winslow, wife of Kenelm W.; youngest dr. Sarah; son John, executor."

**231. Rebecca FREEMAN**[639,1378] (2.1726).
Born on 27 December 1726 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 4 November 1730.

**232. Eleazer FREEMAN**[359,639,815,1294,1295,1296,1297] (2.1728).
Born on 16 June 1728 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service for three days in the defense of Falmouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and four females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and five females in the second U.S. census.

He first married Elizabeth SNOW[639,1293], daughter of Jabez SNOW (4), on 9 March 1769.
Born on 12 January 1730/1731 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **597** | i. | Lucia (2.1771) (~1771-) |
| **598** | ii. | Rebecca (2.1773) (~1773-) |
| **599** | iii. | Temperance (2.1775.2) (~1775-) |
| **600** | iv. | Seth (2.1777) (~1777-) |
| **601** | v. | Betsey (2.1779.2) (~1779-) |

He second married Ruth KNOWLES[638,1293] (2), daughter of Seth KNOWLES (1) & Ruth FREEMAN (215) (2.1727), on 6 June 1788 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[207,1298]
Born on 3 August 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **602** | i. | Ruth (2.1790) (~1790-) |

**233. Phebe FREEMAN**[359,639,1379,1380] (2.1730).
Born on 24 March 1729/1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 August 1779 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Thomas PAINE[1381,1382] (2), son of John PAINE (1) & Alice MAYO, on 24 January 1758.
Born on 6 April 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 24 December 1757 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died in 1802 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

He was prominent in Eastham during the Revolutionary period, when he was a representative for several years and a magistrate in 1776. After the death of his first wife, Phebe, he remarried and removed to Mt. Desert, Maine about 1781.

They had the following children:

i. James[1383] (3).
Born on 16 February 1759.
Died in 1822 in Scotland.

ii. Josiah[1383] (2).
Born on 8 April 1760.
Died in 1825 in Maine.

iii. Seth[1383] (2).

Born on 11 February 1762.
Died on 29 January 1765.

iv. Enoch[1383].
Born on 29 January 1764. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as 19 January 1764. The date used is from his gravestone.
Died on 7 September 1815 in Athens, Bradford, Pennsylvania.[1384]

v. Seth[1383] (3).
Born on 27 June 1766.
Event: circa 1780.[1384] Revolutionary War service in the Continental Army.
Event: about 1791 in Charleston, Charleston, South Carolina. He removed to Charleston and was a printer there.
Died in October 1801 in Charleston, Charleston, South Carolina.
Buried in Athens, Bradford, Pennsylvania.[1384] Old Riverside cemetery. His gravestone reads"lived in Boston, New York, Philadelphia, 10 years in South Carolina, died in Charleston Oct. 1801.".

vi. David[1383].
Born on 19 March 1768.
Residence in 1794-1844 in Athens, Bradford, Pennsylvania.[1384]
Died on 7 September 1851 in Troy, Bradford, Pennsylvania.[1384]
Buried in September 1851 in Athens, Bradford, Pennsylvania.
He first married Phebe LINDSLEY.
Born circa 1784. Based on her age and death date on her gravestone.
Died on 21 January 1814 in Athens, Bradford, Pennsylvania.[1384]
He second married Anne Wheaton HARDING.
Died on 7 September 1851 in Athens, Bradford, Pennsylvania.[1384]

vii. Clement[1383].
Born on 11 August 1769 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 March 1849 in Troy, Bradford, Pennsylvania.[1384]

viii. Phebe[1383] (2).
Born on 23 March 1771.
Died in 1839.

**234. Rebecca FREEMAN**[639,1295,1385] (2.1733).
Born on 21 March 1733 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in April 1733 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**235. Seth FREEMAN**[639,1295,1386] (2.1734).
Born on 19 January 1733/1734 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in August 1734.

**236. Mary FREEMAN**[359, 639,1295,1387] (2.1735.2).
Born on 27 July 1735 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Nathan SMITH[1388], on 28 March 1755.

They had the following children:

i. Jerusha[1383].
Born on 8 July 1755.

ii. Phebe[1389].
Born on 3 October 1758.

iii. Tamzin[1389].
Born on 5 June 1760.

iv. Ruth[1389].
Born on 3 August 1762.

v. Zohith[1389].
Born on 15 March 1763.
vi. Gideon[1389].
Born on 15 May 1765.
vii. Isaac[1389] (2).
Born on 7 January 1767.
viii. Thomas[1389] (2).
Born about 1769.
ix. Lewis[1389].
Born about 1771.
x. Fanny[1389].
Born about 1773.
xi. Polly[1389].
Born about 1775.
xii. Lucia[1389].
Born about 1777.

**237. Prince FREEMAN**[359,639,1295,1300,1301] (2.1738).
Born in 1738.
Event: circa 1777 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a private in a Massachusetts regiment.
Died about 1782.

He married Martha FREEMAN (216) [639,1288,1299] (2.1737), daughter of Nathaniel FREEMAN (73) (2.1694) & Hannah MERRICK, on 25 February 1768 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 28 February 1737 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as 20 February 1737.
Event: on 8 April 1783 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was granted administration of the estate of her deceased husband, PrInce Freeman.
Event: on 5 May 1784 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was appointed guardian of her minor children after the death of her husband.

They had the following children:
**582** i. Elisha (2.1769) (~1769-1825)
**583** ii. Sylvia (2.1772) (~1772-)
**584** iii. Prince (2.1775.1) (1775-1847)
**585** iv. Zervia (2.1777) (~1777-)
**586** v. Nathaniel (2.1779) (~1779-1810)
**587** vi. Charles (2.1780) (~1780-1848)
**588** vii. Warren (2.1781) (~1781-1827)
**589** viii. Ruth (2.1782) (~1782-1857)

**238. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[359,639,1295,1390] (2.1740).
Born about 1740 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth date is not recorded. The *Freeman Genealogy* places her last among the children of Eleazar Freeman, which would make her birth around 1740.

She married Nathaniel BATEY[1391], about 1768.
Residence about 1768 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of his marriage.

## Sixth Generation

---

**239. Colonel Edmund FREEMAN**[705,707,710,1392,1393,1394,1395,1396,1397,1398] (2.1737).
Born on 29 April 1737 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: about 1741 or 1742 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He removed with his parents from Yarmouth, Mass. to Mansfield.
Event: on 4 July 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was the principal land grantee and was appointed moderator of the first town meeting on the town charter.
Event: in 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He removed from Mansfield to Hanover, where he and his wife were the first settlers.
Event: on 5 December 1775 in Claremont, Sullivan, New Hampshire.[1399] He attended a joint meeting of the Committees of Safety of the towns of Claremont, Lebanon, Hanover, and Cornish.
Event: in 1777 in New Hampshire. Revolutionary War service as a Captain in a New Hampshire regiment.
Event: about 1779 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. He removed from Hanover to Lebanon.
Event: in 1779 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1400] He served on the Committee of Safety.
Event: on 9 March 1779 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1401] He was paid £3-3s-0d by the town for expenses.
Event: on 14 March 1780 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1402] He was a grand juror.
Event: in 1781 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1403] He served as a selectman.
Event: in November 1783 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1404] He was chosen to be the town's agent to appeal to the N.H. General Assembly for relief from payment of expenses for Revolutionary War soldiers, bounties, and equipment.
Event: in 1790 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a family of three males of 16 years or more, two males of less than 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a family of two males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 26 August 1813 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

Edmund and Sarah Freeman were the first settlers of Hanover, New Hampshire in 1761. During the first winter, Sarah was the only woman in town. Known as Captain and then Colonel Freeman, he commanded a company in the Revolutionary War and was at the surrender of the British Army under General Burgoyne at Saratoga. He filled various civil offices in Lebanon.

He first married Sarah PORTER[710,1405], in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 31 December 1734 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 13 September 1777 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406] Her death was also reported from Hanover.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **603** | i. | Sarah (2.1762) (1762-) |
| **604** | ii. | Edmund (2.1764.2) (1764-1854) |
| **605** | iii. | Otis (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **606** | iv. | Nathaniel (2.1769) (1769-1850) |
| **607** | v. | John Porter (2.1772) (1772-1855) |

He second married Theoda PORTER[710,1405], daughter of Nathaniel PORTER, on 7 February 1778 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407] The marriage was also reported at Hanover, New Hampshire.
Born on 16 September 1739 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **608** | i. | Theoda (2.1779) (1779-1793) |
| **609** | ii. | Joseph (2.1781) (1781-1867) |
| **610** | iii. | Luther (2.1784) (1784-) |

**240. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[708,710,1408] (2.1739.1).
Born on 11 March 1738/1739 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 July 1740 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**241. Doctor/General Nathaniel FREEMAN**[615,710,788,799,802,1394,1398,1409,1410,1411,1412,1413,1414,1415] (2.1741).
Born on 28 March 1741 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1743 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. Removed to Mansfield with his parents.

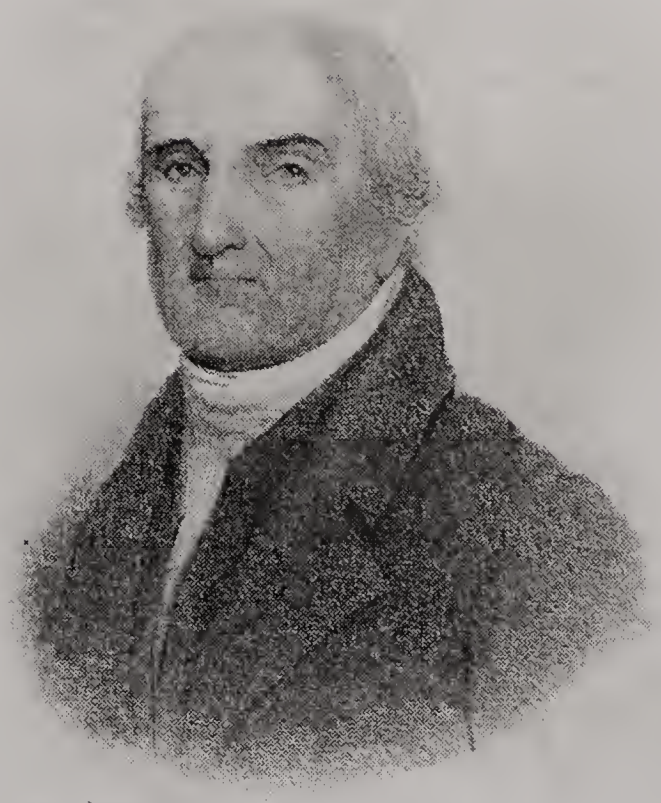



Figure 2-1: Doctor/General Nathaniel Freeman (2.1741)
Lithograph by Pendleton Lithography Company, 1828.
National Portrait Gallery, Smithsonian Institution, Washington, DC. Used with permission.

Event: in 1775, 1778, 1779, 1794 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[333] He represented Sandwich at the General Court of Massachusetts.

Event: on 30 August 1775 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service: he was appointed Lieutenant Colonel of the 1st Barnstable County regiment of the Massachusetts Militia.

Event: on 2 February 1776 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was promoted to Colonel of the 1st Barnstable County Regiment.

Event: between 1778 and 1783 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service: he was appointed Brigadier-General of the Massachusetts Militia.

Event: in 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, three males under 16, and four females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and one female in the second U.S. census.

Died on 20 September 1827 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Nathaniel Freeman was born on Cape Cod, but grew up in Mansfield, Connecticut. After studying medicine in

HON NATHANIEL FREEMAN
B. 1741. D. 1827.

Figure 2-2: Doctor/General Nathaniel Freeman (2.1741)
from Frederick Freeman's *History of Cape Cod*
Courtesy of the Univeristy of Michigan's Making of America Digital Library

Connecticut, he removed to Sandwich, Massachusetts under the influence of his great uncle, Col. James Otis,[1416] and set up his practice. He also studied law under Otis.

During the Revolutionary War he was colonel of militia in the expedition to Rhode Island in 1778 and brigadier general of militia in 1781-1793. He was a representative in the fourth and fifth Congresses, 1794-1798; a judge of the probate court for forty-seven years, and of the court of common pleas for thirty years.[1417] He served four times as representative to the General Court of Massachusetts,[333] including the period of the Provincial Congresses at the beginning of the Revolution.[1029]

The epitaph on his gravestone summarizes his life:

> *"Eminent in his profession, he also distinguished himself an an ardent friend of liberty in the popular movements that preceded the Revolution. He was an active and prominent member of the Massachusetts Congress in the memorable year 1775, and representative of the town [of Sandwich] in the first General Court held under the new government. He was thrice elected representative at subsequent periods, and was called by his fellow citizens to various other places in the civil and military service of the Commonwealth; twelve years a brigadier-general in the militia, thirty-six years a judge of the court of common pleas, and forty- seven years register of probate for the county of Barnstable. He was thrice married, and was father of twenty children, of whom eighteen lived to mature age and fourteen survived him. He left his family as their principal inheritance the precious example of a long, useful, honored, patriotic, and Christian life."*

Amos Otis, a contemporary of Frederick Freeman, praises Nathaniel Freeman for his talent and his many services to the

community and the country, but describes him as a man of decided opinions and impetuous action who would not tolerate any opposition to his views. As a result, according to Otis, he made many enemies. Otis illustrates this through an incident not told in the *Freeman Genealogy*, which was written by Nathaniel Freeman's son Frederick. In 1775, Colonels Nathaniel Freeman and Joseph Otis, both Revolutionary patriots, had a fight with Samuel and Cornelius Crocker over the Crockers' Tory sympathies. Nathaniel drew his sword and tried to attack Cornelius Crocker, who was armed only with a cane. He did not injure Crocker, but left gashes in the wood of the house they were in, which remained for many years. Elijah Crocker then tried to attack Nathaniel Freeman with a fixed bayonet, but he was prevented from reaching him by Dr. Samuel Savage. The resulting bad feelings between the Freemans and the Crockers were never settled and remained a sore point even after several generations. Otis also criticizes Nathaniel Freeman for taking on so many activities that he could not pay sufficient attention to all of them. For example, Otis says that the Sandwich town records were full of both grammatical and spelling errors during Nathaniel's tenure as town clerk.

Many additional details of his life are given in the *Freeman Genealogy*. His papers are archived and available at the William L. Clements Library at the University of Michigan in Ann Arbor.

He first married Tryphosa COLTON[788,799,1410,1418,1419,1420], on 22 December 1763 in Thompson, Windham, Connecticut. Her name is given as "Triphosa Coller" in *Early Connecticut Marriages*.

Born on 18 March 1743 in Killingly, Windham, Connecticut.
Died on 11 July 1796 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1764 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They removed to Sandwich, Mass., from Mansfield, Conn.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **611** | i. | Edmund (2.1764.3) (1764-1807) |
| **612** | ii. | Nathaniel (2.1766) (1766-1800) |
| **613** | iii. | Abigail (2.1768.3) (1768-1832) |
| **614** | iv. | Martha (2.1770) (1770-1851) |
| **615** | v. | Jonathan Otis (2.1772) (1772-1835) |
| **616** | vi. | Rufus (2.1773) (1773-1807) |
| **617** | vii. | Tryphosa Colton (2.1775) (1775-1799) |
| **618** | viii. | Sarah (2.1778) (1778-1852) |
| **619** | ix. | Nancy (2.1780) (1780-1790) |
| **620** | x. | Russell (2.1782) (1782-1842) |
| **621** | xi. | Abraham Williams (2.1784) (1784-1869) |
| **622** | xii. | George Washington (2.1789) (1789-1858) |

He second married Elizabeth HANDY[799,1418,1421,1422], on 7 April 1799 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was the widow of Josiah Gifford when she married Nathaniel Freeman.

Born on 6 October 1767 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 May 1841.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **623** | i. | Frederick (2.1799) (1799-1883) |
| **624** | ii. | Tryphosa Colton (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **625** | iii. | Nancy (2.1802) (1802-1804) |
| **626** | iv. | Nathaniel (2.1803) (1803-) |
| **627** | v. | Elizabeth Handy (2.1804) (1804-) |
| **628** | vi. | Love Swain (2.1805) (1805-) |
| **629** | vii. | Tryphena (2.1808) (1808-) |
| **630** | viii. | Hannah Bourne (2.1810) (1810-) |

**242. Abigail FREEMAN**[704,710,1423] (2.1743).

Born on 20 May 1743 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Aaron HOVEY[710,1424] (1).

Born in 1733.

Died in 1812.

They had the following children:

i. Martha[1425] (1).
Born on 9 December 1768 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died in 1849.

ii. Abigail[1425] (1).
Born on 9 May 1770 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died in 1850.

iii. Aaron[1425] (2).
Born on 22 June 1774 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

iv. Hannah[1425].
Born on 17 November 1778 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
She married Daniel MOULTON[1426], son of Asa MOULTON & Lydia FREEMAN (284) (2.1749), on 29 May 1803 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 15 June 1773 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 14 May 1859.

v. Edmund[1425] (1).
Born on 23 November 1782 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 13 October 1870.

**243. Jonathan FREEMAN**[275,704,710,1268,1397,1427,1428,1429,1430,1431,1432,1433,1434,1435] (2.1745.2).
Born on 21 March 1744/1745 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as one of the original 50 grantees of land in the town charter, but remained a resident of Mansfield.
Event: in 1772 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He removed to Hanover from Mansfield.
Event: on 1 May 1772 in Dorchester, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original land grantees when the town was chartered.
Event: between 1775 and 1783. Revolutionary war service intermittently as a Lieutenant in the 14th New Hampshire militia regiment. Others testified that he had fought at Ticonderoga, Crown Point, and Royalton (Vermont). He served as a recruiting officer,, commissary, and paymaster, being entrusted with the funds raised by the town of Hanover to pay its soldiers.
Event: in Concord, Essex, Vermont. He was one of the original grantees of Concord.
Event: in 1790 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of four males of 16 years or more, six males of less than 16, and six females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of seven males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 20 August 1808 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406] The Freeman Genealogy gives the date of his death as 20 August 1800, but his age at 63. The latter confirms the 1808 death notice in the Columbian Centinel newspaper. His wife survived him by 38 years.

Jonathan Freeman was the Treasurer of Dartmouth College for forty years. He occupied a leading place in all public affairs of the area. He was a representative in the U.S. Congress from 1797 to 1801 and also in the New Hampshire House of Representatives, Senate, and Council.

He married Sarah HUNTINGTON[710,1430,1434,1435,1436,1437], daughter of Jeremiah HUNTINGTON, on 2 February 1775 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.[1407]
Born on 15 December 1748 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.
Event: in 1836 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. At age 94, she applied for a widow's pension for a Revolutionary War soldier. Despite considerable testimony from others that her husband had fought at Ticonderoga, Crown Point, and Royalton (Vermont), her application was rejected, as lacking proof that he had served more than six months.
Died on 18 September 1846 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **631** | i. | Peyton Randolph (2.1775) (1775-1868) |
| **632** | ii. | Jonathan (2.1777) (1777-1858) |
| **633** | iii. | Christopher (2.1779) (1779-) |
| **634** | iv. | Edward (2.1781) (1781-1868) |
| **635** | v. | Sarah (2.1783) (1783-1871) |
| **636** | vi. | Samuel (2.1785) (1785-1789) |
| **637** | vii. | Unnamed Infant Son (2.1785) (1785-1785) |
| **638** | viii. | Asa (2.1788) (1788-1867) |
| **639** | ix. | Samuel (2.1789) (1789-) |
| **640** | x. | Samuel (2.1790) (1790-1870) |
| **641** | xi. | Hannah (2.1792.2) (1792-1875) |

**244. Colonel Otis FREEMAN**[275,710,716,873,1397,1433,1438,1439,1440,1441,1442] (2.1748).

Born on 13 May 1748 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Event: on 4 July 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original 50 land grantees when the town was chartered, but he remained a resident of Mansfield.

Residence ca. 1772-1782 in Coventry, Tolland, Connecticut. Based on the births and deaths of his children and the record of when he moved to Hanover, N.H. The nine-year gap between the birth of his second child, in Coventry, and the birth of his third, in Hanover, raises the question of whether there were other children.

Event: circa 1776. Revolutionary War service in the 5th Regiment of Connecticut Militia.

Event: circa 1777 in New Hampshire. He was a colonel in the 23rd Regiment of the New Hampshire militia.

Event: in 1782 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He removed from Coventry, Connecticut to Hanover.

Event: in Concord, Essex, Vermont. He was one of the original grantees of Concord.

Event: in 1790 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of four males of 16 years or more, one male of less than 16, and five females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of five males and four females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 15 December 1832 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

Otis Freeman represented Hanover in the New Hampshire legislature and was also a magistrate. The New Hampshire vital records list his daughter Polly as born in both Hanover and Conway in 1790. His son Jonathan Otis was married in Conway in 1809. These two facts suggest that this family may have lived for a period in Conway.

He was referred to as Colonel Otis Freeman at the time of his death in 1832. His will mentioned his wife Mary (Shaw); daughter Ruth Hurlburt; son Jonathan 2d; sons Edmund and George; granddaughter Sarah T. (daughter of Edmund); granddaughter Polly (daughter of James Otis, deceased); and grandsons Otis, Amos, and John Hill. His son Jonathan 2d received the residue of the estate and was also named executor.[710]

He first married Ruth BICKNELL[710,1441,1442,1443,1444], daughter of James BICKNELL, on 5 December 1771 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. Her name is given as Ruth Ricknell in the *Freeman Genealogy*, p. 72, but as Bicknell on p. 127. Frost confirms the name Bicknell.

Born in 1752.

Died on 21 October 1814.[1406]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **642** | i. | James Otis (2.1772) (1772-1815) |
| **643** | ii. | Jonathan Otis (2.1774) (1774-1775) |
| **644** | iii. | Jonathan Otis (2.1783) (1783-ca1873) |
| **645** | iv. | Ruth (2.1785.2) (1785-1866) |
| **646** | v. | Polly (2.1789) (1790-1821) |
| **647** | vi. | Edmund (2.1793) (1793-) |
| **648** | vii. | George (2.1795) (1795-1868) |

He second married Mary Bliss SHAW[710,1444] (2), on 20 March 1816 in Bradford, Orange, Vermont.[873]

Residence in 1816 in Brandon, Rutland, Vermont. Residence at the time of her marriage to Otis Freeman.

Died on 2 May 1846 in Bradford, Orange, Vermont.[873] She is probably the Mary Freeman whose death was recorded.

**245. Honorable Russell FREEMAN**[275,704,710,799,1397,1433,1445,1446] (2.1750).

Born on 17 July 1750 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 4 July 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original 50 land grantees when the town was chartered.
Event: in 1773 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was on the tax list.
Event: circa 1777. Revolutionary War service as a private in a New Hampshire regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of two males of less than 16 years of age and five females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1796-1797 in Concord, Merrimack, New Hampshire. He was the Speaker of the New Hampshire House of Representatives at the time that the boundaries of Tamworth, Eaton, and Albany were established.
Event: in 1800 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of four males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 18 December 1805 in Haverhill, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406] His death was reported from Hanover as well.

Russell Freeman was for five years a member of the New Hampshire State Council and in 1797 Speaker of the House of Representatives. He was one of the early settlers of Hanover. Beginning "in the rough", he developed a successful farm with a commodious dwelling and all the necessary appendages. He was also a man of much reading and brilliant accomplishments, highly esteemed and popular in Hanover.

On 18 December 1805 he was in Haverhill, N.H., apparently in prison, as judged by the title of a brief pamphlet he wrote that was published posthumously.[1447] A man named Josiah Burnham murdered him and another man by driving a ten-inch sheath-blade knife into his abdomen. Burnham told the police that he had carried the knife to defend himself against insults. He felt affronted by his victim's disapprobation of profanity and vulgarity. He expressed no remorse, but said he wished he could have killed several others whom he named. Burnham was later convicted of murder and executed.

He married Abiah DURKEE[710,799,1448], daughter of Tom DURKEE, on 10 October 1776 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407]

Born on 30 September 1756 in Woodbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.
Event: about 1807 in Onondaga, Onondaga, New York. She removed with her children from Hanover, N.H. to Onondaga.
Event: in Spring 1808 in Pembroke, Genesee, New York. She removed from Onondaga to Pembroke.
Died in August 1820.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **649** | i. | Jedediah Clarke (2.1777) (1777-1794) |
| **650** | ii. | Abiah Clarke (2.1779) (1779-1818) |
| **651** | iii. | Martha (2.1781.2) (1781-) |
| **652** | iv. | Achsah (2.1783) (1783-1785) |
| **653** | v. | Achsah (2.1786) (1786-1787) |
| **654** | vi. | Russell Moody (2.1788) (1788-1856) |
| **655** | vii. | Catharine (2.1789) (1789-1873) |
| **656** | viii. | Jonathan Otis (2.1792) (1792-) |
| **657** | ix. | Artemis Lysias (2.1793) (1793-1871) |
| **658** | x. | Jedediah Clarke (2.1796) (1796-1797) |

**246. Moody FREEMAN**[710,716,876,1268,1449,1450,1451,1452] (2.1753).

Born on 25 April 1753 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1775 in New Hampshire. Revolutionary War service as a Corporal in Bedel's Rangers, a New Hampshire unit.
Event: in 1776 in Fort Ticonderoga, Essex, New York. He fought in the battle of Fort Ticonderoga.
Residence circa 1781-1791 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Residence circa 1792 in Broadalbin, Fulton, New York.

Died on 16 July 1828 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York.

His given name came from an early immigrant (1634), the Reverend Joshua Moody, who was in his mother's line. One authoritative source lists a Moody Freeman as a member of the "Green Mountain Boys" of the Revolutionary War,[1453] but this is not confirmed by other sources. Although Frost says that his son Luther was born in Thetford, Orange, Vermont in 1789, son Moody Russell Freeman is the last one of Moody Freeman's children listed in the Thetford vital records.[1451] This may indicate that the family removed to Broadalbin, New York before his son Luther was born.

He first married Kezia FREEMAN (274) [716,1450,1451,1454] (2.1756), daughter of Silvanus FREEMAN (83) (2.1716) & Mary DUNHAM, on 1 August 1773 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Born on 10 December 1756 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Residence on 25 April 0177 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. She was noted as living in Hanover.
Event: in 1774 or 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. They removed from Mansfield, Conn., to Hanover.
Event: on 25 August 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. They deeded inherited land in Hanover to Kezia's brother, Silvanus.
Event: about 1780 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. They removed from Hanover, N.H. to Thetford.
Event: about 1801 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York. They removed to Clarkson.
Died on 9 March 1810 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York.

The *Freeman Genealogy* incorrectly lists her as the daughter of Prince Freeman. See the discussion under Silvanus Freeman (2.1716) and Prince Freeman (2.1748).

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **659** | i. | Jeduthan (2.1773) (1773-) |
| **660** | ii. | Abigail Otis (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **661** | iii. | Jemima (2.1777) (1777-) |
| **662** | iv. | Calvin (2.1779) (1779-1870) |
| **663** | v. | Martha "Matte" (2.1781) (1781-) |
| **664** | vi. | Gurdon (2.1783) (1783-) |
| **665** | vii. | Kezia (2.1785) (1785-) |
| **666** | viii. | Moody Russell (2.1787) (1787-) |
| **667** | ix. | Luther (2.1789) (1789-1792) |
| **668** | x. | Elizabeth (2.1792) (1792-) |
| **669** | xi. | Mary (2.1794.1) (1794-) |
| **670** | xii. | Luther (2.1796) (1796-1854) |
| **671** | xiii. | John (2.1799) (1799-1800) |
| **672** | xiv. | Eleanor (2.1802) (1802-) |

He second married Abiah DURKEE[710,799,1448], daughter of Tom DURKEE, about 1811.

Born on 30 September 1756 in Woodbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.
Event: about 1807 in Onondaga, Onondaga, New York. She removed with her children from Hanover, N.H. to Onandoga.
Event: in Spring 1808 in Pembroke, Genesee, New York. She removed from Onandoga to Pembroke.
Died in August 1820.

She was the widow of Moody Freeman's brother, Russell Freeman (2.1750). Frederick Freeman wrote: "after her bereavement she removed with her children to Onondaga, N.Y., and married 2d Mr. Moody Freeman ..." (p. 129, *Freeman Genealogy*) and "She was in Onondaga, 1807, and removed the spring following to Pembroke, Genesee Co., N.Y., and died August 1820." (p. 131). Since Moody Freeman's first wife died in March 1810 in Clarkson, New York, he married Abiah no earlier than later that same year. There is no evidence that Moody Freeman ever moved away from his farm in Clarkson, New York. Consequently Abiah probably lived there until her death in 1820. She probably did not die at Pembroke, as could be inferred from Frederick Freeman's statement. There are no records of her death or burial in either Genesee or Monroe County. Similarly, since she had already removed to Pembroke before Moody Freeman became a widower, the inference that they married at Onondaga, New York is unlikely to be true.

**247. Frederick FREEMAN Esquire**[704,705,710,724,1455] (2.1755).

Born on 8 October 1755 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: circa 1777 in Connecticut. Revolutionary War service in a Connecticut regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, three males under 16, and five females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[1456] He was listed as the head of a household with five males and seven females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 19 June 1818 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Buried in June 1818 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[841] Old Storrs Cemetery.

He resided on the paternal estate at Mansfield, Conn. He was a man of great excellence of character, a magistrate, and a prominent citizen. The title "Esquire" was shown in the 1800 census; it was a very rare title of honor.

He first married Abigail THOMPSON[705,710,1457] (1), daughter of Samuel THOMPSON, about 1778 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 26 October 1758 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 2 July 1794 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **673** | i. | Tertius (2.1779) (1779-1851) |
| **674** | ii. | Olive (2.1780.2) (1780-1871) |
| **675** | iii. | Edmund (2.1782) (1782-1868) |
| **676** | iv. | Samuel (2.1784) (1784-1861) |
| **677** | v. | Abigail (2.1785) (1785-) |
| **678** | vi. | Martha (2.1788) (1788-1869) |
| **679** | vii. | Jerusha (2.1791) (1791-) |
| **680** | viii. | Eunice (2.1794) (1794-) |

He second married Abigail DIMMICK[702,705,710], on 17 March 1795 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 14 June 1755.

**248. Martha FREEMAN**[704,715,1458] (2.1759).
Born on 15 March 1759 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Residence in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence after 1813 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Residence before 1839 in Berlin, Washington, Vermont.
Died on 6 April 1841 in Berlin, Washington, Vermont.

Frederick Freeman refers to his "only surviving aunt, Mrs. Martha Hovey, who ... came down from Thetford, Orange, Vermont purposely to meet us." (*Freeman Genealogy*, p. 128)

She married Roger HOVEY[710,715,1457], on 6 July 1783.
Born in 1759.
Event: about August 1783 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. They settled at Thetford.
Died on 19 May 1839 in Berlin, Washington, Vermont.

They had the following children:

i. Unnamed Infant[1459].
Born on 25 December 1783 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Died on 26 December 1783 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

ii. Nancy[1459] (1).
Born on 17 February 1785 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Died on 9 October 1786 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

iii. Nancy[1459] (2).
Born on 24 December 1786 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

iv. Martha[1459] (2).

Born on 7 February 1789 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Died about 1873.

v. Abigail[1460] (2).
Born on 6 March 1791 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Died on 29 July 1800 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

vi. Edmund[1460] (2).
Born on 14 January 1794 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Died on 18 July 1800 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

vii. Frederick[1460].
Born on 2 August 1796 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

viii. Otis[1460].
Born on 26 June 1799 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

ix. Edmund Otis[1460] (3).
Born on 15 July 1801 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Event: in Indiana. He married, removed to Indiana, and became a professor at Wabash College.

x. Horace[1460].
Born on 1 August 1805 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

**249. Azariah FREEMAN**[710,716,724,1461,1462,1463] (2.1746).
Born on 28 September 1746 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in October 1782 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[720] He was co-administrator with his mother of the estate of his father.
Event: in 1790 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[753] He was listed as the head of a household with three males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 11 August 1828 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Buried in August 1828 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[841] Old Butler Cemetery.

He married Anna WOOD[710,1461,1463,1464,1465], daughter of Samuel WOOD, on 31 March 1768 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. *Early Connecticut Marriages* gives her name as Ann Wood.
Born on 1 April 1747.
Died in 1816.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **681** | i. | Ruby (2.1770) (1770-) |
| **682** | ii. | Enoch (2.1773) (1773-1855) |
| **683** | iii. | Anna (2.1779) (1779-1819) |
| **684** | iv. | Azariah (2.1785) (1785-~1860) |
| **685** | v. | Daniel Dudley (2.1787) (1787-1810) |

**250. Prince FREEMAN**[704,710,1466] (2.1748).
Born on 5 March 1747/1748 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date correctly as 5 March 1747 on p. 75, but on p. 134, it is given erroneously as 1757.
Event: before 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He removed to Hanover.
Event: in 1781 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.[719] He took part in a Norwich self-defense militia. Vermont, then called the New Hampshire Grants, was sparsely settled at the time of the Revolution. No units of the Continental Army could be spared for its defense, so the few towns were extremely vulnerable to raids by the British and British-led Indians. In Norwich, the local men promised to be ready with their muskets to join scouting parties or to repel and pursue invaders through the snow-bound forests. Prince Freeman was one of those issued a pair of snowshoes for this purpose.
Died on 23 August 1784 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

In the *Freeman Genealogy*, Frederick Freeman badly confused Prince Freeman (2.1748) with Silvanus Freeman (2.1716).

Silvanus Freeman (2.1716) is listed on p. 77 of the *Freeman Genealogy* with only a few of his children; more are listed under the heading for Prince Freeman (2.1748) on p. 133. It is clear that Prince Freeman, born in March 1747/1748, did not have a child born in 1756.

Curiously, there is a record of a Prince Freeman who served with a Connecticut military unit and died on 5 April 1778 in the Revolutionary War.[1467] It is not known who this latter Prince Freeman was.

He married Peggy BARTLETT[710], on 14 December 1773 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

They had the following children:

**686** i. Prince (2.1775.2) (1775-)
**687** ii. [..] (2.1782) (1782-)

**251. Rebecca FREEMAN**[710,1468] (2.1749).
Born on 14 June 1749 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Noah UPHAM[710,1469] (2), son of Noah UPHAM (1), on 26 March 1771 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born in 1749.
Died in 1817 in Cincinnatus, Cortland, New York.

They had the following children:

i. John[1470].
Born on 22 November 1772 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
ii. Roger[1470].
Born on 3 January 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

They are supposed to have "gone North" after their marriage, probably meaning to New Hampshire. The *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 134) also suggests that they went on to Western New York at some point, which was the case, as shown by Noah Upham's death record.

**252. William FREEMAN**[704,710,883,1471,1472,1473,1474,1475,1476,1477] (2.1751).
Born on 14 October 1751 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: between 1776 and 1778 in Connecticut. Revolutionary War service in a Connecticut regiment for nine months in 1776 and again in 1778.
Event: in 1779 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. He removed from Mansfield, Connecticut to Thetford.
Event: in 1790 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male of 16 years or greater, one male less than 16, and five females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and five females in the second U.S. census.
Residence on 25 July 1832 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Event: on 5 October 1833 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. His Revolutionary War pension certificate was issued.
Died on 14 November 1830 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Buried in November 1830 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. Post Mills cemetery.

His Revolutionary War pension record and census records clearly indicate that this William Freeman, born in Mansfield, Connecticut, removed to Thetford, Orange, Vermont in 1779. Frost indicates that he lived at Norwich, Vermont for some period before moving to Thetford and living there from 1782 to 1786. However, William Freeman's pension record mentions only Thetford and the vital records of that town show that William Freeman was the father of eight children born there from 1778 to 1800. The Vermont vital records also some of his children born at Thetford as well as recording the death of one unnamed child there on 8 March 1794.[873]

Frederick Freeman (*Freeman Genealogy*, pp. 75 and 134) wished that he had "more ample data for a full and reliable report of the above William Freeman; .... He resided some time in Norwich, Conn., but removed to New Jersey." He lists a son, William, who he says was born in 1781 in Morristown, New Jersey. However, there is no evidence that William Freeman ever lived in either Norwich, Connecticut or Morristown, New Jersey. The Freemans of Morristown are covered

in Part 6 of this work, but no William Freeman was found in researching them.

He married Esther HANKS[873,146], daughter of Richard HANKS.
Died on 18 September 1830 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.[873]
Buried in September 1830 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. Post Mills cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **688** | i. | Jemima (2.1778) (1778-) |
| **689** | ii. | Clarysa (2.1779) (1779-) |
| **690** | iii. | Hannah (2.1782) (1782-) |
| **691** | iv. | Horace (2.1786) (1786-) |
| **692** | v. | Olive (2.1789) (1789-) |
| **693** | vi. | Enoch (2.1792) (1792-) |
| **694** | vii. | Plenina (2.1797) (1797-) |
| **695** | viii. | Octavo (2.1800) (1800-) |

**253. Enoch FREEMAN**[705,707,710,716,1397,1478,1479,1480,1481] (2.1754).
Born on 11 April 1754 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: about 1760 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He removed to Hanover with his parents.
Event: about 1774 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He apparently return to his birthplace.
Event: in March 1776 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He enlisted for nine months service in the Revolutionary War.
Event: about 1777 in New Hampshire. Revolutionary War service as a private in a New Hampshire regiment.
Event: in 1789 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. He removed from Mansfield to Lebanon.
Event: in 1790 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. Listed as the head of a family of with three males of less than 16 years of age and 4 females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of five males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Event: on 16 April 1833 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. He applied for a Revolutionary War soldier's pension.
Died on 12 November 1844 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that his children were from his second and third marriages, but the dates of the first two show that they belong to the first marriage. His first wife died about a month after the birth of their second child. Frost says he had three children by his first wife, seven by the second, and six by the third.

He first married Elisabeth ELDREDGE[710,1469,1482], daughter of David ELDREDGE, on 17 February 1774 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 21 November 1777 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **696** | i. | David E. (2.1774) (1774-1846) |
| **697** | ii. | Elisabeth (2.1777) (1777-) |

He second married Lucy FORBES[710,1443,1469,1481,1483], daughter of Simeon FORBES, on 20 March 1778 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. Her family name is given as "Forbes" in the *Freeman Genealogy* and Frost's Hanover genealogies, but the other sources have it as "Fobes".
Died on 8 June 1793 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **698** | i. | Abner (2.1779) (~1779-) |
| **699** | ii. | Enoch (2.1781) (~1781-) |
| **700** | iii. | William (2.1783) (~1783-) |
| **701** | iv. | Polly (2.1785) (~1785-) |
| **702** | v. | Lucy (2.1790) (1790-1790) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **703** | vi. | Salter (2.1789) (1789-) |
| **704** | vii. | Norman (2.1791) (1791-) |
| **705** | viii. | Truman (2.0000) |
| **706** | ix. | Jedidiah (2.0000) |

He third married Sarah DURKEE[710,1480,1483], on 30 September 1793 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407] The *Freeman Genealogy* mentions a third marriage of Enoch Freeman, but does not have his wife's name.

Born in January 1762 in Bozrah, New London, Connecticut.

Event: on 13 May 1845 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. She applied for a widow's pension for a Revolutionary War soldier.

Died on 23 October 1848 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **707** | i. | Erastus (2.1796) (1795-1863) |
| **708** | ii. | Lucy (2.1797) (1797-ca1860) |
| **709** | iii. | Sally (2.1798) (1798-1870) |
| **710** | iv. | Polly (2.1803) (1803-1882) |
| **711** | v. | Enoch (2.1805) (1805-1879) |
| **712** | vi. | Adna (2.1808) (1808-1834) |

**254. Experience FREEMAN**[723,876,1484,1485,1486,1487,1488] (2.1756).

Born on 26 March 1756 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Event: in 1780 in Vermont. Revolutionary War service in a Vermont militia unit.

Event: between 1782 and 1785 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. He removed from Mansfield, Conn. to Norwich, as evidenced by the births of his children.

Event: in 1790 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and four females in the second U.S. census.

The *Freeman Genealogy* has only sketchy information about this family, suggesting that they lived in Lebanon, N.H. Only the first child, Selden, is listed. Stearns filled in details of the family and Frost confirmed that they lived in Norwich, Vermont.

He married Jane UPHAM[710,723,1464,1485,1489], daughter of Benjamin UPHAM, on 17 January 1781 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Event: about 1784 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. They removed to Norwich.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **713** | i. | Selden (2.1782) (1782-) |
| **714** | ii. | Reuben Woods (2.1785) (1785-1866) |
| **715** | iii. | Anna (2.1787) (~1787-) |
| **716** | iv. | Harmony (2.1789) (~1789-) |
| **717** | v. | Mary (2.1791) (~1791-) |
| **718** | vi. | Porter G. (2.1792) (1792-1866) |
| **719** | vii. | Sarah (2.1794) (~1794-) |

**255. Elijah FREEMAN**[710,1487,1490,1491,1492,1493,1494,1495] (2.1757).

Born on 3 November 1757 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Event: in 1790 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1796 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont. He removed from Norwich to Waterford.

Event: in 1800 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and two females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 21 December 1828 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[873]

Buried in December 1828 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont. Lower Waterford cemetery.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that "after the Revolution [he] went North, probably to Lebanon, and thence to Saratoga." However, both Frost and the census records confirm that Elijah and Olive Freeman lived in Waterford, Vermont, where they both died in the 1820's. (Elijah did have a brother, Roger, who lived in Saratoga, N.Y.) According to the Farr genealogy, they took land at Littleton, Vermont. In 1797, the legislature changed the name of the town to Waterford to avoid confusion with Littleton, New Hampshire. Elijah was a captain and one of the first settlers of in 1796.

There was also an entry in the 1800 census for an Elijah Freeman who was the head of a household with one male and four females in Montpelier, Vermont[1496]. There were two Elijah Freemans definitely known to be living in Vermont in 1800, both recorded in other towns in the census. Who the Montpelier Elijah Freeman was is not certain.

He married Olive HOVEY[710,1497,1489], daughter of Aaron HOVEY (3), on 27 December 1781 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Born on 30 October 1761 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 21 October 1820 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[873]
Buried in October 1820 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont. Lower Waterford cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **720** | i. | Elijah (2.1782) (1782-1869) |
| **721** | ii. | Aaron (2.1784) (1784-1864) |
| **722** | iii. | Arad (2.1788) (1788-1866) |
| **723** | iv. | Isaac Farwell (2.1795) (1795-1843) |
| **724** | v. | Olive Hovey (2.1799) (1799-1893) |

**256. Roger FREEMAN**[704,710,1397,1487,1498,1499,1500,1501] (2.1760).

Born on 11 May 1760 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. The *Freeman Genealogy* and Frost give his birth date as 11 March 1760.
Event: between 1777 and 1781. Revolutionary War service as a private in Capt. John Shumway's company of the 1st Connecticut Regiment. He enlisted in 1777 and served until 1 April 1780. He fought in the battles of Monmouth and Stony Point.
Event: after 1782 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He removed from Mansfield to Hanover.
Event: in 1790 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, three males under 16, and one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1810 in Saratoga, Saratoga, New York.[1502] He was listed as the head of a household with one male 10-15 years old, one male over 45 years; and two females under 10 years and one of 26-45 years in the third census of the United States.
Event: on 21 April 1818 in Saratoga Springs, Saratoga, New York. He applied for a Revolutionary War soldier's pension. The pension papers give no data about his family.
Residence in 1820 in Saratoga Springs, Saratoga, New York.[1503] He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 45 or over, one female of less than 10, one female of 26 to 45, and one female of over 45 years of age in the fourth census of the United States.
Event: on 22 August 1820 in Saratoga Springs, Saratoga, New York. He swore an affadavit saying that he was infirm, unable to work, had no family to contribute to his support, and was entirely dependent on his pension.
Died on 25 April 1821 in Saratoga Springs, Saratoga, New York.[1504]

The information given in the *Freeman Genealogy* is very sketchy: e.g. "removed to Hanover; thence to Saratoga or Waterford".[1505] The 1800 census shows that he was living at Hanover, New Hampshire at that time. The birth of a son, Adin, was recorded in Saratoga, where he also applied for a pension in 1818.

Child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **725** | i. | Adin (2.1793) (~1793-) |

**257. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[710,1506] (2.1762).

Born in 1762 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 9 December 1816 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

She married Honorable John DURKEE[710,1507] (1), son of Tom DURKEE, in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Born in 1763.
Died on 9 September 1846.

They had the following children:

i. Sophia[1508].
Born in 1784 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

ii. Susan[1508].
Born in 1786 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

iii. John[1508] (2).
Born in 1788 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

iv. Betsey[1508].
Born in 1790 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

v. Elisha[1508].
Born in 1796 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

vi. Silas[1508].
Born in 1799 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

vii. Sophronia[1508].
Born in 1801 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

viii. Lucy[1508].
Born in 1804 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died in 1812 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**258. Ruth FREEMAN**[710,1509] (2.1764).
Born in 1763 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 26 March 1846.

She first married Abijah DURKEE[710,1507], son of Tom DURKEE, about 1786.
Born in 1766.
Died before 1804.

They had the following children:

i. Percy[1508].
Born in 1787.

ii. Rebecca[1508].
Born in 1789.

iii. Horatio[1508].
Born in 1792.

iv. Ralph[1508].
Born in 1796.

v. Harriet[1508].
Born in 1798.

vi. Nancy[1510].
Born in 1800.

She second married Calvin TOPLIFF[710,1511] (1), about 1801.

They had the following children:

i. Abijah[1510].
Born about 1802 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

ii. Calvin[1510] (2).

Born about 1804 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**259. Keziah FREEMAN**[276,728,729,1512,1513] (2.1737).
Born on 24 September 1737 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Amos Otis identifies her as "Zerviah Freeman".

She married John BUNDY[1514], in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**260. Joseph FREEMAN**[276,726,729,1515,1516] (2.1739).
Born on 15 August 1739 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1790 in Thompson, Windham, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with three males age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.

**261. Stephen FREEMAN**[276,1517,1518] (2.1741).
Born on 13 January 1740/1741 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 31 December 1760 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He died of smallpox. Unmarried.

**262. Thomas FREEMAN**[726,729,799,1500,1519,1520] (2.1743).
Born on 1 May 1743 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: ca. 1776-1777. Revolutionary War service as a private in the 6th Connecticut Regiment.
Died in 1783 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Buried in 1783 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[885] Old Storrs Cemetery.

Some of the family went to Vermont. The birth dates of all of his children are estimated based on Thomas Freeman's birth date and the fact that the youngest, Southworth, was married in 1797.

He married Sarah SOUTHWORTH[799,1521,1522].
Born in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **726** | i. | Stephen (2.1765) (~1765-) |
| **727** | ii. | Sarah (2.1768) (~1768-) |
| **728** | iii. | Nathaniel (2.1770) (~1770-~1854) |
| **729** | iv. | Sarah (2.1775) (~1775-) |
| **730** | v. | Southworth (2.1777) (~1777-) |
| **731** | vi. | Stephen (2.1772) (1780-1852) |

**263. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[276,726,729,1523] (2.1745).
Born on 19 July 1745 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**264. John FREEMAN**[276,729,1268,1524,1525] (2.1748).
Born on 15 March 1747/1748 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died in 1799.

He married Huldah BICKNELL[1464,1521], on 12 December 1773 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **732** | i. | Huldah (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **733** | ii. | Stephen (2.1777) (1777-~1830) |
| **734** | iii. | John (2.1780) (1780-1852) |
| **735** | iv. | Thomas (2.1783) (1783-) |
| **736** | v. | Hannah (2.1786) (1786-) |
| **737** | vi. | Elisabeth (2.1790) (1790-) |
| **738** | vii. | Bicknell (2.1793) (1793-) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **739** | viii. | Betsey (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **740** | ix. | Daniel (2.1799) (1799-1827) |

**265. Hannah FREEMAN**[276,726,729,1526] (2.1751.1).
Born on 19 December 1751 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**266. Deborah FREEMAN**[276,726,729,1527] (2.1753).
Born on 1 November 1753 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died in 1845 in College Hill, Hamilton, Ohio.[1528]

She married Roswell FENTON[1514,1529], on 1 April 1773 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[1529]
Born on 9 June 1755 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 12 July 1775 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He enlisted for Revolutionary War service in Captain Edward Shipman's company, Col. Charles Webb's (5th) regiment.
Residence in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence in Stillwater, Saratoga, New York.
Residence in Broadalbin, Fulton, New York.[1528]
Residence in 1806 in Cincinnati, Hamilton, Ohio.[1528] He removed from New York to Cincinnati with the intention of buying a plantation in Kentucky.
Died on 16 September 1806 in Twelve Mile Island, Jefferson/Oldham, Kentucky.[1528]

The *Freeman Genealogy* calls him Russell Fenton. In 1806, Roswell Fenton started "west" and located not far from Louisville, Kentucky, near the Ohio River. He built a cabin and raised a first crop, but died suddenly 16 September 1806, under circumstances that led to the belief that he had been murdered and robbed of a large sum of money which he had taken with him into the new country.

**267. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[704,710,1450] (2.1741).
Born on 19 February 1740/1741 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 25 August 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. She deeded inherited land in Hanover to brother Silvanus.
Died on 19 February 1830.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

She married Nathan FLETCHER[710], son of John FLETCHER.
Born on 29 May 1742 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Residence on 25 April 1777 in Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 1 September 1813.

**268. Elisha FREEMAN**[704] (2.1743).
Born on 2 January 1742/1743 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 4 March 1746 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**269. Temperance FREEMAN**[704,710,1450,1530] (2.1745).
Born on 1 May 1745 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 1 June 1840 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. She was living at this date.

She married Jesse BENNETT[710,1450,1531], on 20 February 1777 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 25 August 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. They deeded inherited land in Hanover to Temperance's brother, Silvanus.

**270. Elisha FREEMAN**[710,1440,1487,1532,1533,1534,1535] (2.1747).
Born on 10 August 1747 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Event: in 1773 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He paid the poll tax at Hanover.
Event: circa 1775 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. He removed to Norwich, Gloucester County, New York (now Vermont).
Event: circa 1777 in New Hampshire. Revolutionary War service as a corporal in Olcott's Regiment of Vermont Militia.
Event: on 25 April 1777 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. He was noted as living at Norwich on this date.
Event: in 1790 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, four males under 16, and four females in the first U.S. census.

He married Lucy BARTLETT[710,1534], on 2 May 1775 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.[1407] They were married in Norwich, Vermont, which is across the Connecticut River from Hanover, NH, where his father was a grantee. The marriage was also reported from Hanover in the New Hampshire vital records and by Frost.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **741** | i. | John (2.1776) (1776-) |
| **742** | ii. | Gersham Bartlett (2.1778) (1778-1841) |
| **743** | iii. | Temperance (2.1780) (1780-) |
| **744** | iv. | Mary (2.1783) (1783-) |
| **745** | v. | George Clark (2.1786) (1786-1857) |
| **746** | vi. | Lucy (2.1789) (1789-) |
| **747** | vii. | Jonathan (2.1791) (1791-1867) |
| **748** | viii. | David (2.1793) (1793-) |
| **749** | ix. | Mary (2.1794.3) (1794-1861) |

**271. Sarah FREEMAN**[704,710,1450,1536] (2.1749.1).
Born on 17 November 1749 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 25 August 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. Deeded inherited land in Hanover to brother Silvanus.
Died on 26 March 1851 in Lyme, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Buried circa 29 March 1851 in Lyme, Grafton, New Hampshire. Lyme Plain Cemetery.

She married Nathaniel HUGHES[710,1460] (2), son of Nathaniel HUGHES (1), on 13 March 1776 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, she married Eleazar Slafter, but the other cited records indicate that it was her sister, Mary (not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*) who married him. The correct record is found on p. 133, which shows an unnamed daughter. The Mansfield vital records show that Sarah Freeman married "Hews".
Born in 1747.
Died in 1808.

**272. John FREEMAN**[704,710] (2.1751).
Born on 30 December 1751 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was noted as living in Hanover.
Event: in 1775 in New Hampshire. Revolutionary War service as a member of Bedel's Rangers.
Event: before 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. Moved to Hanover and bought land.
Died before 25 April 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: before 25 April 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He willed a plot of land in Hanover to his brothers and sisters, Elisha, Elizabeth, Sarah, Keziah, Temperance, and Mary.

He is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**273. Mary FREEMAN**[704,710,1450] (2.1754.1).
Born on 27 February 1754 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 23 April 1795.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*, which had her sister, Sarah, married to Eleazar Slafter.

She married Eleazar SLAFTER[710,1450], son of Samuel SLAFTER (1), on 23 November 1773.

Born on 19 March 1744/1745.
Died on 29 June 1828.
Event: on 25 August 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. They deeded inherited land in Hanover to Mary's brother, Silvanus.

**274. Kezia FREEMAN**[710,716,1450,1451,1454] (2.1756).
Born on 10 December 1756 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Residence on 25 April 0177 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. She was noted as living in Hanover.
Died on 9 March 1810 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York.

The *Freeman Genealogy* incorrectly lists her as the daughter of Prince Freeman. See the discussion under Silvanus Freeman (2.1716) and Prince Freeman (2.1748).

She married Moody FREEMAN (246) [710,716,876,1268,1449,1450,1451,1452] (2.1753), son of Edmund FREEMAN (80) (2.1711) & Martha OTIS, on 1 August 1773 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 25 April 1753 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1775 in New Hampshire. Revolutionary War service as a Corporal in Bedel's Rangers, a New Hampshire unit.
Event: in 1776 in Fort Ticonderoga, Essex, New York. He fought in the battle of Fort Ticonderoga.
Event: in 1774 or 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. They removed from Mansfield, Conn., to Hanover.
Event: on 25 August 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. They deeded inherited land in Hanover to Kezia's brother, Silvanus.
Event: about 1780 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. They removed from Hanover, N.H. to Thetford.
Residence circa 1781-1791 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Residence circa 1792 in Broadalbin, Fulton, New York.
Event: about 1801 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York. They removed to Clarkson.
Died on 16 July 1828 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York.

His given name came from an early immigrant (1634), the Reverend Joshua Moody, who was in his mother's line. One authoritative source lists a Moody Freeman as a member of the "Green Mountain Boys" of the Revolutionary War,[1453] but this is not confirmed by other sources. Although Frost says that his son Luther was born in Thetford, Orange, Vermont in 1789, son Moody Russell Freeman is the last one of Moody Freeman's children listed in the Thetford vital records.[1451] This may indicate that the family removed to Broadalbin, New York before his son Luther was born.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **659** | i. | Jeduthan (2.1773) (1773-) |
| **660** | ii. | Abigail Otis (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **661** | iii. | Jemima (2.1777) (1777-) |
| **662** | iv. | Calvin (2.1779) (1779-1870) |
| **663** | v. | Martha "Matte" (2.1781) (1781-) |
| **664** | vi. | Gurdon (2.1783) (1783-) |
| **665** | vii. | Kezia (2.1785) (1785-) |
| **666** | viii. | Moody Russell (2.1787) (1787-) |
| **667** | ix. | Luther (2.1789) (1789-1792) |
| **668** | x. | Elizabeth (2.1792) (1792-) |
| **669** | xi. | Mary (2.1794.1) (1794-) |
| **670** | xii. | Luther (2.1796) (1796-1854) |
| **671** | xiii. | John (2.1799) (1799-1800) |
| **672** | xiv. | Eleanor (2.1802) (1802-) |

**275. Sylvanus FREEMAN**[704,710,1450,1537,1538] (2.1759).
Born on 10 August 1759 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 25 April 1777 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He was noted as living in Mansfield.
Event: on 25 August 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. His brothers and sisters, Elisha, Elizabeth, Sarah, Kezia, Temperance, and Mary, deeded their interests in a plot of land in Hanover to him in return for his caring for their mother, Mary, in her old age.

Event: in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. Removed to Norwich.
Event: in 1790 in Lyme, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the-head of a household with three females in the first U.S. census.
Died circa 1801 in Lyme, Grafton, New Hampshire.[710]

He is listed twice in the *Freeman Genealogy* through some confusion between two families [see discussion under Silvanus Freeman (b. 1716) and Prince Freeman (b. 1748)]. In addition to the children shown, others were Sylvanus, Ethan, Jesse, Mehitable, and John. Frost gives their names, but without any information.[710]

He married Phebe WENTWORTH[710,1397], on 29 July 1784 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407]
Event: in 1800 in Lyme, Grafton, New Hampshire. She was listed as the head of a household of two males and three females.
Buried in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **750** | i. | Anna (2.1787) (ca1787-1789) |
| **751** | ii. | Phebe (2.1792) (1792-1835) |
| **752** | iii. | John (2.1799) (ca1799-1802) |
| **753** | iv. | Temperance (2.1804) (ca1804-1831) |

**276. Eleanor FREEMAN**[710,1539] (2.1761).
Born on 11 May 1761 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**277. Triphemia FREEMAN**[704,710,1540] (2.1763).
Born on 17 August 1763 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 9 April 1855 in Lyme, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1540] She received a land grant based on her husband's Revolutionary War service.
Died on 22 April 1856 in Lyme, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Buried circa 25 April 1856 in Lyme, Grafton, New Hampshire. Lyme Plain Cemetery.

She married Phineas STARK[710,1540], son of Moses STARK, in August 1787 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Born in 1758 in Hebron, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 27 February 1832 in Lyme, Grafton, New Hampshire. The date is from his gravestone.
Buried in 1832 in Lyme, Grafton, New Hampshire. Lyme Plain Cemetery.

**278. Anna FREEMAN**[726,738,1541,1542] (2.1739).
Born on 27 June 1739 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 1 July 1739 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[1542]

She married Samuel SLAFTER[738,1531] (2), on 25 March 1756 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 21 September 1734 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**279. Martha FREEMAN**[726,738,1543] (2.1741).
Born on 25 June 1741 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. Her birth year was estimated from birth of her siblings, as it is not clear in the birth register and could have been 1742.

She first married John HANKS[1531].
Residence in Ashfield, Franklin, Massachusetts.

She second married Asa HUNTINGTON[738,1531], on 31 January 1765 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**280. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[738,1544,1545] (2.1744).
Born on 14 June 1744 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: on 4 July 1761 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was one of the original 50 land grantees when the town was chartered.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that some of the family went to Butternuts, Otsego, N.Y. There was a Nathaniel Freeman who served as an officer in the Otsego County militia in 1800.[1546]

He married Sarah BALLARD[738,1464,1547], on 13 October 1774 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1774 in Willington, Tolland, Connecticut. Residence at the time of her marriage to Nathaniel Freeman.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **754** | i. | William (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **755** | ii. | Nathaniel (2.1776) (1776-) |

**281. Sarah FREEMAN**[738,1517] (2.1749.2).
Born on 23 February 1748/1749 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died in December 1749 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**282. Experience FREEMAN**[726,738,1548] (2.1750).
Born on 12 October 1750 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Thomas TAYLOR[738,1531], on 25 August 1772 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**283. Mary FREEMAN**[704,1461,1549] (2.1747.1).
Born on 6 May 1747 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 20 May 1807.

She married Isaac FAREWELL[745,1461], on 23 November 1769 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont. They removed from Mansfield, Conn. to Dorset.

**284. Lydia FREEMAN**[1461,1550,1551] (2.1749).
Born on 22 August 1749 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 17 September 1794.

She married Asa MOULTON[1461,1552], on 26 January 1769 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 2 May 1745.
Residence in 1769 in Windham, Connecticut. Residence at the time he married Lydia Freeman.
Died on 8 February 1817.

They had the following children:

i. Hannah[1426] (1).
Born on 28 September 1771 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 20 September 1778 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

ii. Daniel[1426].
Born on 15 June 1773 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 14 May 1859.
He married Hannah HOVEY[1425], daughter of Aaron HOVEY (1) & Abigail FREEMAN (242) (2.1743), on 29 May 1803 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 17 November 1778 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

iii. Hannah[1426] (2).
Born on 15 August 1780 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 18 June 1834.

iv. Molly[1426].
Born on 23 June 1783 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 16 March 1870.

**285. Hannah FREEMAN**[1551,1553,1554] (2.1751.2).
Born on 22 November 1751 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Died on 24 September 1790 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Daniel DUNHAM[1426,1553,1555], son of Ebenezer DUNHAM, on 14 November 1771 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that she married Daniel Moulton, but the Connecticut vital records say that it was Daniel Dunham.

Born on 26 December 1748 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

i. Alpheus[1426].
Born on 3 June 1772 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

ii. Jonathan[1555].
Born on 6 April 1758 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 4 January 1840 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**286. Unnamed Infant FREEMAN**[1556] (2.1754).

Born on 6 September 1754 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 25 September 1754.

**287. Skiff FREEMAN**[724,751,1553,1557,1558,1559] (2.1755).

Born on 22 September 1755 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1790 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, four males under 16, and five females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[753] He was listed as the head of a household with four males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 3 January 1847 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Buried in January 1847 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[885] Spring Hill Cemetery.

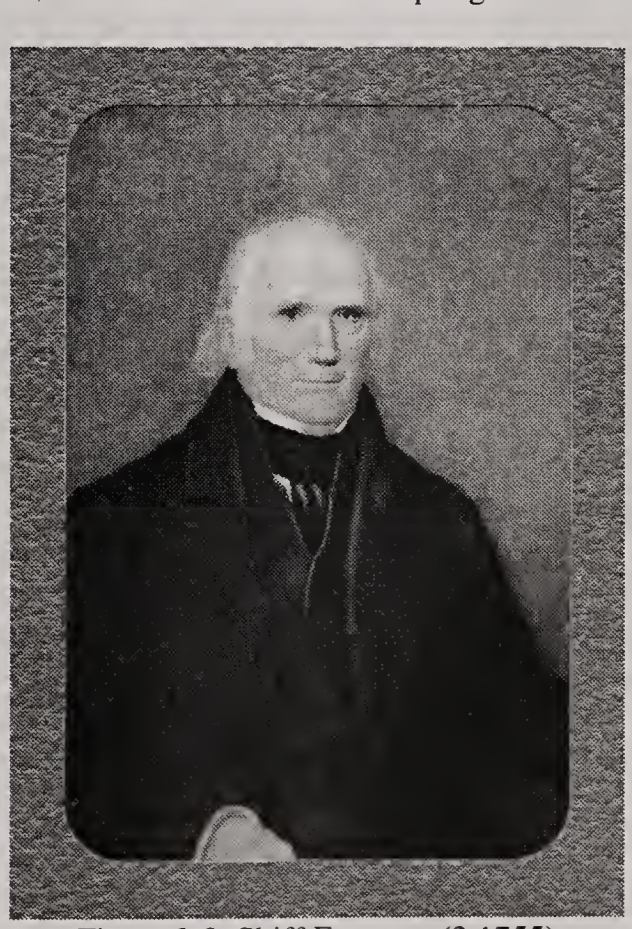


Figure 2-3: Skiff Freeman (2.1755)
Painted by his son, George Freeman, from a portrait made from life in 1838 at age 83
Used with permission of the Mansfield Historical Society, Mansfield, Connecticut

He married Mary ASPINWALL[751,1553,1557,1559,1560], on 10 January 1776 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Born on 9 October 1753 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Died on 9 July 1830.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **756** | i. | Zerviah (2.1777) (1777-) |
| **757** | ii. | Eleazer (2.1779) (1779-1804) |
| **758** | iii. | Shubael (2.1782) (1782-1866) |
| **759** | iv. | Rebecca (2.1784) (1784->1861) |
| **760** | v. | George (2.1789) (1789-1868) |
| **761** | vi. | Alpheus (2.1793) (1793-1796) |
| **762** | vii. | Lucius (2.1793) (1793-1796) |
| **763** | viii. | Mary (2.1799.1) (1799-) |

**288. Anne FREEMAN**[1551,1561,1562] (2.1758).
Born on 12 February 1758 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 14 November 1839 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Eliphalet DIMMICK[1485,1563], on 28 November 1776 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 12 March 1753.

They had the following children:

i. John[1564].
Born on 10 December 1777 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 11 December 1777 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

ii. Mary[1564].
Born on 30 September 1779 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

iii. Isaac[1564].
Born on 18 March 1782 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

iv. Esther[1565].
Born on 28 November 1784 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
She married Edmund FREEMAN (675) [1566] (2.1782), son of Frederick FREEMAN Esquire (247) (2.1755) & Abigail THOMPSON (1), on 12 April 1807 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 20 October 1782 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 9 March 1868 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

v. Ephraim[1564].
Born on 1 June 1787 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

vi. Hannah[1564].
Born on 6 April 1791 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

vii. Sally[1564].
Born on 18 September 1793 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

viii. Anne[1564].
Born on 19 October 1796 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

ix. Clarissa[1564].
Born on 17 March 1799 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 25 September 1801.

**289. Kezia FREEMAN**[1485,1551,1567,1568] (2.1761).
Born on 24 April 1761 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 2 December 1843 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

She married Asa FAREWELL[1485,1568,1569] (1), on 23 March 1780 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 4 January 1757.
Residence: in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

They had the following children:

i. Skiff[1570].
Born on 22 December 1780.

ii. Gurdon[1570].
Born on 4 November 1782.

iii. Asa[1570] (2).
Born on 2 June 1791.
Died on 1 September 1809 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

**290. Captain Edmund FREEMAN**[724,1571,1572,1573] (2.1764.1).

Born on 5 April 1764 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as 5 August 1764.

Event: in Providence, Providence, Rhode Island. He was graduated from Brown University.

Event: in 1790 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater and two females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[1574] He was listed as the had of a household with three males and one female in the second U.S. census.

Died on 30 March 1833.

Figures 2-4 and 2-5: Edmund Freeman (2.1764.1) and his wife Hannah Dimmock Freeman, ca. 1814
from watercolor portraits by Edmund Freeman's nephew, George Freeman
Used with permission of the Mansfield Historical Society, Mansfield, Connecticut

He married Hannah DIMMOCK[716,1569], on 25 March 1787 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[1573] Her surname is given as Dimmick in Dimock's compilation of the Mansfield vital records, but the original records at the Mansfield town hall give Dimmock.

Born on 5 April 1766 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **764** | i. | Anne Sargeant (2.1788) (1788-1794) |
| **765** | ii. | William Henry (2.1791) (1791-1845) |
| **766** | iii. | John Manley (2.1795) (1795-1851) |
| **767** | iv. | Dwight (2.1801) (1801-1804) |
| **768** | v. | Anna (2.1805) (1805-1861) |

**769** vi. Francis (2.1809) (1809-1874)

**291. Salome FREEMAN**[1551,1575] (2.1767).
Born on 16 May 1767 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Residence in 1854 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

She married John MANLEY[1569] (1), in 1788 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont. The Mansfield vital records give his name as John Mansley. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives it as John Manley. Since Salome Freeman's brother, Edmund (2.1764.1) named one of his sons John Manley Freeman, it appears that the correct spelling is Manley.
Born on 24 July 1763.
Died on 14 March 1849 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

They had the following children:

i. Jerusha[1570].
Born on 2 January 1788 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

ii. Anna[1570].
Born on 11 September 1790 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

iii. Edmund[1570].
Born on 2 April 1792 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

iv. Alonzo[1570].
Born on 4 August 1794 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

v. John[1570] (2).
Born on 11 May 1796 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

vi. Chloe[1576].
Born on 6 May 1798 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

vii. Skiff[1576].
Born on 29 April 1800 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.
Died on 22 October 1814.

viii. Salome[1576].
Born on 18 April 1802 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

ix. Alpheus[1576].
Born on 17 July 1804 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

x. Mary Farwell[1576].
Born on 26 July 1807 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.
Died on 22 May 1808 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

xi. Thomas[1576].
Born about 1810 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.

**292. Abigail FREEMAN**[1577,1578] (2.1771).
Born on 5 February 1771 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 5 August 1812 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**293. Elisha FREEMAN**[615,767,769,1579,1580,1581,1582,1583,1584] (2.1745.2).
Born on 15 April 1745 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1776 in Rhode Island. Revolutionary War service: 11 days in Col. Ebenezer Sproutt's Massachusetts regiment.
Event: in 1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service for 9 days for two alarms at Dartmouth.
Event: in 1790 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, three males under 16, and seven females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 29 December 1830 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 29 December 1830 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[767] Old cemetery at "the Green". His gravestone indicates that he was age 92.

The *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 140) says that he died 10 February 1847, age 60, but a birth year of 1787 conflicts with his birth and marriage dates, the births of his children, and his Revolutionary War service. The same source indicates that he was deacon of the Middleboro Church in 1833 and took letters dismissory to the church in Carver, Mass. in 1846, at which time he would have been 101 years old. His gravestone at the old cemetery at "the Green" in Middleboro shows that he died 29 December 1830, aged 85 years. Two other Elisha Freemans were recorded as having lived at Middleboro. Elisha Freeman (2.1750), died 30 November 1842, aged 92 years. Elisha Freeman (2.1797) died only a few weeks earlier, on 13 November 1742. It is more likely that the younger of the two would have been the church deacon of 1833, but obviously neither was dismissed to go to Carver in 1846. Thus it is not certain who was the Elisha Freeman to whom Frederick Freeman referred.

He married Mercy EDDY[767,1583,1585], on 26 February 1778 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born about 1746. Her birth year is calculated from her death date and age.
Died on 19 August 1828 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 3 January 1778 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **770** | i. | Josiah (2.1780) (~1780-) |
| **771** | ii. | Hannah (2.1783) (1783-1842) |
| **772** | iii. | Morton (2.1785) (~1785-) |
| **773** | iv. | John (2.1787.1) (1787-) |

**294. Stephen FREEMAN**[767,769,1586,1587] (2.1747).
Born on 1 January1746/1747 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 March 1769 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**295. Benjamin FREEMAN**[840,1588,1589] (2.1749).
Born on 3 June 1749 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died about 1769 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1769 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. His will was proved.

**296. Remember FREEMAN**[1589,1590] (2.1751).
Born on 22 October 1751 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**297. Mary FREEMAN**[1589,1591] (2.1754.2).
Born on 17 January 1754 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**298. Phebe FREEMAN**[1589,1592] (2.1756).
Born on 15 March 1756 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**299. Lydia FREEMAN**[1589,1593] (2.1758.2).
Born on 28 February 1758 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Ebenezer BOURNE[1594] (1), on 28 January 1788.
Born in Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Ebenezer[1576] (2).
Born in Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ii. John[1576].
Born in Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iii. Josiah[1576].
Born in Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**300. Bethia FREEMAN**[1589,1595,1596] (2.1760).
Born on 20 April 1760 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: in August 1839 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. She wrote a letter testifying in support of her brother Benjamin's application for a Revolutionary War soldier's pension.

**301. Benjamin FREEMAN**[1297,1596,1597,1598,1599,1600,1601,1602] (2.1762.1).

Born on 20 March 1762 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1780 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in a Middleborough, Massachusetts unit.

Event: in 1790 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and three females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 5 May 1813 in Greenbush, Rensselaer, New York. He was killed in action at Greenbush in the War of 1812, Some sources say that he died in June 1814. His son Samuel also died at the same location in Army service.

He married Sylvia STETSON[1596,1603,1604], in May 1785 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Born in 1764 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: on 28 August 1839 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. She applied for a widow's pension for a Revolutionary War soldier.

Died on 16 November 1842 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: on 6 March 1785 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **774** | i. | Joanna (2.1786) (1786-) |
| **775** | ii. | Stephen (2.1788) (1788-) |
| **776** | iii. | John (2.1792.1) (1792-) |
| **777** | iv. | Samuel (2.1795) (1795-1813) |
| **778** | v. | Elisha (2.1797) (1797-1842) |
| **779** | vi. | Lucy (2.1799) (1799-) |
| **780** | vii. | Marcus (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **781** | viii. | Josiah (2.1805) (1805-1805) |
| **782** | ix. | Sylvia Stetson (2.1808) (1808-) |

**302. Patience FREEMAN**[1589,1605,1606] (2.1764).

Born on 23 April 1764 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married David BOSWORTH[780,1606], on 24 March 1791 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Born in Halifax, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: on 20 February 1791 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**303. Lucy FREEMAN**[1606,1607,1608] (2.1767).

Born on 28 April 1767 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Daniel KNOWLTON[780,1606], on 2 February 1792 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: on 27 February 1791 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**304. Remember FREEMAN**[1609,1610,1611] (2.1757).

Born about 1757 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth year is calculated from her death date and age.

Died on 26 April 1795.

She married John THACHER[1611,1612,1613] (2), in May 1785 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Nye Family Genealogy* gives the marriage date as 28 July 1785. The dated used is from the Sandwich vital records.

Died on 4 July 1833.

They had the following children:

i. Benjamin[1614] (3).

Born on 20 May 1786.

Died on 10 June 1832 in Canada.

ii. James[1614].
Born on 28 January 1789.
Died on 11 September 1821.

iii. Hannah Bourne[1614].
Born on 2 January 1792.

iv. Freeman[1614].
Born about 1794.
Died about 1794.

**305. Sarah FREEMAN**[1615,1616] (2.1758).
Born about 1758 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth date is estimated.
Died in 1841.

She married Amaziah WILCOX[1603], about 1778.
Died on 10 January 1816 in Vineyard Sound, Massachusetts. He was drowned while crossing in a boat from Falmouth to Holmes Hole.

They had the following children:

i. Ruth[1617].
Born about 1779.

ii. Sarah[1617].
Born about 1781.

iii. Josiah[1617].
Born about 1783.

iv. Betsey[1617].
Born about 1785.

v. Remember[1617].
Born about 1787.

vi. Charles[1617].
Born about 1789.

vii. A. Palmer[1617].
Born about 1791.

viii. Caroline[1617].
Born about 1793.

**306. Reliance FREEMAN**[1612] (2.1761).
Born about 1761.

She was not mentioned in the *Freeman Genealogy*. As she was not among her father's heirs, she may have died young. I have estimated her birth year based on a gap in the births of other children of Benjamin and Sarah Freeman.

**307. Benjamin FREEMAN**[1297,1609,1618,1619] (2.1764).
Born about 1764 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 8 April 1822 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His headstone in the Cedarville Cemetery in Sandwich, where both he and his wife are buried, indicates that he died on 8 April 1822 at age 58. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his death date as 10 March 1826, but this is the death date for Benjamin Freeman (2.1802), son of Lemuel Freeman and nephew of this Benjamin Freeman. .
Buried in April 1822 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Cedarville cemetery.

He married Martha ELDREDGE[1612,1613,1620,1621], on 9 January 1794. Some records call her Mattie Eldredge, others Martha Eldred.
Born in 1769.

Event: on 12 October 1793 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 16 November 1811 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **783** | i. | Lucy (2.1794) (1794-) |
| **784** | ii. | Ezra (2.1797) (1797-1839) |
| **785** | iii. | Watson (2.1800) (1800-1875) |
| **786** | iv. | Cynthia (2.1803) (1803-) |
| **787** | v. | Kilborn Whitman (2.1806) (1806-) |

**308. Lemuel FREEMAN**[615,802,1615,1622,1623,1624] (2.1767).
Born on 27 March 1767 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 24 August 1835.

He was for many years deacon of the Congregational Church in Sandwich and a highly respected citizen.

He first married Mercy HOXIE[1625,1626,1627], daughter of Barnabas HOXIE, on 21 September 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 15 May 1767 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **788** | i. | Mercy (2.1792) (1792-) |

He second married Bathsheba FESSENDEN[1624,1625,1626], daughter of Benjamin FESSENDEN (1), on 26 May 1793.
Born on 27 March 1767 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 December 1810.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **789** | i. | Sarah Fessenden (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **790** | ii. | Nathan (2.1797) (1797-1876) |
| **791** | iii. | Henry W. (2.1800) (1800-1855) |
| **792** | iv. | Benjamin (2.1802) (1802-1826) |
| **793** | v. | Rebecca F. (2.1805.2) (1805-1838) |
| **794** | vi. | Bathsheba (2.1808) (1808-) |

**309. Patience FREEMAN**[1609,1628,1629] (2.1769).
Born about 1769 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth year is estimated.

She married Henry WOOD[1612,1629], on 19 July 1798 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 July 1798 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**310. Maria FREEMAN**[791,1630,1631] (2.1749).
Born on 21 November 1749 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Moses KEENE[829,1632], on 15 December 1768 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Abraham[1614].
Born about 1769.
ii. Joseph[1614].

Born about 1771.

iii. Deborah[1633].
Born about 1773.

iv. Ruth[1614].
Born about 1773.

v. John[1633].
Born about 1775.

**311. Elisha FREEMAN**[615,767,791,1634,1635,1636,1637] (2.1750).
Born on 9 September 1750 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1776 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He enlisted for service as a drummer in the Revolutionary War.
Event: circa 1778 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He settled in Middleboro.
Event: in 1800 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Event: on 6 November 1832 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He applied for a Revolutionary War service pension.
Died on 30 November 1842 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He married Nancy BROWN[767,1638,1639], on 25 July 1774 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 4 February 1810 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. They removed from Sandwich to Middleborough.

They had the following children:

**795** i. Deborah (2.1782) (1782-)
**796** ii. John (2.1787.2) (1787-)

**312. Sarah FREEMAN**[791,1640,1641] (2.1753).
Born on 14 February 1752/1753 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 November 1785.

She married Elisha PERRY[1638,1639] (1), on 13 September 1774 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Deborah[1633] (2).
Born on 6 January 1777 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Nancy[1633].
Born on 11 January 1780 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 10 November 1796 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Elisha[1633] (2).
Born on 9 February 1783 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 19 November 1842.

**313. Joseph FREEMAN**[615,791,1637,1642] (2.1756).
Born on 9 March 1756 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and four females.

**314. William FREEMAN**[791,1637,1643] (2.1759).
Born on 5 July 1759 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died about 1840 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Insanity.

**315. John FREEMAN**[615,791,802,1644,1645] (2.1763).
Born on 2 June 1763 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 8 June 1828 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**316. Nathan FREEMAN**[615,791,1646,1647,1648,1649] (2.1768).
Born on 8 May 1768 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and one female in the second U.S. census.

He married Sally BRIGGS[1638,1647,1648,1650], on 8 February 1795 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 2 November 1794 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 18 November 1794 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **797** | i. | Nathan (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **798** | ii. | Josephus (2.1797) (1797-) |
| **799** | iii. | Weston (2.1800) (1800-1888) |
| **800** | iv. | Eliza (2.1802) (1802-) |

**317. Martin FREEMAN**[615,791,1651,1652,1653] (2.1770).
Born on 21 January 1770 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and three females in the second U.S. census.

He married Mercy HAMBLEN[1650,1652,1654], in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 26 March 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **801** | i. | James (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **802** | ii. | Nancy (2.1797) (1797-) |
| **803** | iii. | Sally (2.1799.2) (1799-) |
| **804** | iv. | Betsy (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **805** | v. | Martin (2.1803.1) (~1803-1829) |

**318. Phebe FREEMAN**[1655,1656] (2.1759).
Born on 31 December 1759 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 August 1839 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Clark SWIFT[1362,1657] (1), on 25 July 1789 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 23 September 1755.
Died on 6 March 1821 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Francis Jones[1658].
Born about 1790.
ii. Experience[1658].
Born on 17 June 1791.
iii. Thomas[1658] (2).
Born on 3 August 1793.
iv. Elizabeth[1659] (2).
Born on 17 February 1796.
Died on 12 December 1835.

She married Shadrach FREEMAN (811) [1660] (2.1801), son of James FREEMAN (321) (2.1764) & Elizabeth "Betsy" CARNES, on 23 July 1829.
Born on 30 November 1801 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 February 1838.

v. Abigail Phillips[1658].
Born on 13 December 1797.

vi. Delia Batey[1658].
Born on 14 March 1800.

vii. Clark[1658] (2).
Born on 18 March 1802.

**319. Mary FREEMAN**[1661,1662,1663,1664] (2.1761).
Born on 17 April 1761 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 June 1839 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Zenas NYE[1657,1661,1662,1665] (1), son of Stephen NYE (1), on 10 February 1785 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 31 March 1763 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 October 1828 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Stephen[1658] (2).
Born on 22 July 1785 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in January 1805.

ii. Shadrach[1658].
Born on 7 July 1787 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 January 1805.

iii. Seth Freeman[1666,1658].
Born on 30 April 1791 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[1666] Lovell gives his birth and death years as 1790 and 1855.
Died on 13 September 1856.

iv. Abram[1667].
Born on 16 March 1793 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in August 1857.

v. Experience Hatch[1667].
Born on 22 March 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 March 1841.

vi. Mary[1667] (2).
Born on 7 August 1797 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 May 1829.

vii. Zenas[1667] (2).
Born on 13 August 1799 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 September 1824.

viii. Sabra[1667].
Born on 27 July 1801 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**320. Major John FREEMAN**[1661,1668,1669] (2.1762).
Born on 15 November 1762 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He served on privateer ships during the Revolutionary War. Later he became a large landowner in Pocasset.[1661] He was subsequently for some time the commander of a ship on foreign voyages. He became a major of the militia and representative of the town.

He married Elizabeth SWIFT[1670,1671] (1), daughter of Ward SWIFT, on 4 December 1796 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was the widow of Nathan Barlow when she married John Freeman. She is listed in the Sandwich vital

records as Betsy Barlow.

Died on 1 February 1825 in Nantucket, Massachusetts.[1672,1673]

**321. James FREEMAN**[615,802,923,1661,1674,1675,1676,1677] (2.1764).

Born on 17 July 1764 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater and two females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and three females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 10 January 1816 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was a representative, a state senator, and finally high sheriff of Barnstable County.[1661] He died in 1816 when the boat in which he was crossing Vineyard Sound to Martha's Vineyard was disabled by masses of floating ice. He was a man of indomitable perservance, of powerful physique, energetic and influential.

He first married Joanna BUTLER[1676,1678,1679], on 22 November 1787.

Born about 1765 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 9 June 1787 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Died on 7 June 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **806** | i. | Elizabeth (2.1790) (1790-) |
| **807** | ii. | John (2.1792.2) (1792-1820) |
| **808** | iii. | Joanna Butler (2.1794) (1794-1857) |

He second married Elizabeth "Betsy" CARNES[1675,1678,1680], on 14 October 1795 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

Born in 1768.

Event: on 10 October 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Died on 31 December 1853.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **809** | i. | James Madison (2.1798) (1798-1820) |
| **810** | ii. | Seth Edward Rutledge (2.1800) (1800-1811) |
| **811** | iii. | Shadrach (2.1801) (1801-1838) |
| **812** | iv. | Experience Hatch (2.1803) (1803-) |
| **813** | v. | Francis Henry (2.1805) (1805-) |
| **814** | vi. | Abigail Wainwright (2.1808) (1808-) |

**322. Anna FREEMAN**[1681,1682] (2.1766).

Born on 11 March 1766 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 19 February 1859 in Auburn, Cayuga, New York.

She married Joseph SWIFT[1683,1684], son of Thomas SWIFT (1), on 26 November 1785 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 30 June 1762 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: about 1814 in Scipio, Cayuga, New York. They removed to Scipio.

Died in 1826 in Scipio, Cayuga, New York.

They had the following children:

i. Seth Freeman[1685].

Born on 25 April 1787 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was a graduate of Harvard College and was a minister in Nantucket.

ii. Abigail[1685].

Born on 28 February 1789 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Experience Freeman[1685].

Born on 19 January 1791 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Harriet[1685].
Born on 14 November 1792 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Joseph P.[1685]
Born on 22 September 1794 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. James Freeman[1685].
Born on 7 October 1796 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. John Freeman[1686].
Born on 19 November 1798 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Thomas H.[1686]
Born on 2 April 1802 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Ann Maria[1686].
Born on 21 March 1804 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

x. Cynthia[1686].
Born on 8 April 1806 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**323. Seth FREEMAN**[615,1687,1688,1689] (2.1768).
Born on 10 June 1768 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 28 October 1824 in Somerset, Bristol, Massachusetts.

He married Maria NYE[1690,1691,1692], daughter of Nathan NYE, on 27 April 1797.
Born on 11 September 1778 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 October 1810 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **815** | i. | Charles Henry (2.1798) (1798->1839) |
| **816** | ii. | Hannah Butler (2.1800) (1800-) |
| **817** | iii. | Ann Maria (2.1803) (1803-) |
| **818** | iv. | Fanny Elizabeth (2.1805) (1805-) |
| **819** | v. | Seth (2.1808) (1808-) |
| **820** | vi. | Nathan Nye (2.1810) (1810-1837) |

**324. Shadrach FREEMAN**[1693,1694,1695] (2.1770).
Born on 21 April 1770 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 13 June 1854 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Sarah FREEMAN (618) [1696,1697,1698] (2.1778), daughter of Doctor/General Nathaniel FREEMAN (241) (2.1741) & Tryphosa COLTON, on 22 March 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 16 June 1778 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 November 1852 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

In the *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 202), Frederick Freeman writes: "... Mrs. Sarah Freeman had no issue that survived its birth; but was through life pre-eminently more than a mother to early orphan children of her husband's connections, and is held in loving remembrance, -- her remarkably unselfish and beautiful life being the admiration of all who knew her."

**325. Experience FREEMAN**[1661,1699,1700,1701,1702] (2.1771).
Born on 17 December 1771 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 December 1806 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

She married Watson FREEMAN (1057) [365,799,1661,1703,1704,1705,1706,1707] (2.1762), son of Watson FREEMAN (505) (2.1739) & Thankful FREEMAN (461) (2.1741.1), on 10 November 1794 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 28 December 1762 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 28 May 1764 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Residence in 1793-1813 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Based on the location of his marriages and the births of his children.
Died on 10 April 1813 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his death date as 17 April 1813.
Buried in April 1813 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was the first Freeman buried in the place that became known as "the Freeman Cemetery".

He lived in Boston at the time of his marriages and the births of his children. He was a merchant with the firm of Freeman & Cushing at the time of his death. The birth of his daughter, Experience Sarah Hinckley Freeman, named after both of his wives, confirms that he is the same Watson Freeman who married Sarah Hinckley, whose mother was Bethiah Freeman (1.1725).

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **821** | i. | Watson (2.1797) (1797-1868) |
| **822** | ii. | Mary Ann (2.1799) (1799-1832) |
| **823** | iii. | Charlotte Thankful (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **824** | iv. | Benjamin (2.1803) (1803-1841) |
| **825** | v. | Experience Sarah Hinckley (2.1806) (1806-1833) |

**326. Abigail FREEMAN**[1708] (2.1774).
Born on 6 October 1774.
Died on 10 September 1775.

**327. Deliverance FREEMAN**[1661,1689,1709,1701] (2.1775).
Born on 22 June 1775 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 September 1848.

She married Gideon BEATTEY[1661,1701,1710,1711], on 25 May 1797. His name is spelled Batey in the *Freeman Genealogy*.
Died on 16 October 1826 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He was a merchant in Boston.

**328. Betsey FREEMAN**[1712] (2.1778).
Born on 16 July 1778.
Died in August 1778.

**329. Abigail FREEMAN**[1713,1714] (2.1763).
Born on 2 May 1763 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**330. Mary FREEMAN**[1715,1716] (2.1764).
Born on 9 November 1764 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 May 1829 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

She married John POPE[1611,1717] (1), on 25 September 1785 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 8 July 1762 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1815 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. They removed to Falmouth.
Died on 4 May 1829.

They had the following children:

i. Nancy[1718].
Born on 18 February 1788.

ii. Stephen[1719].
Born on 6 August 1790.

iii. Abigail Matilda[1719].
Born on 5 July 1791.

iv. Edward[1719].
Born on 12 April 1793.
Died on 22 September 1835 in Bath, Sagadahoc, Maine.

v. Loisa[1719].
Born on 10 January 1795.

vi. Frances[1719].
Born on 15 December 1796.

vii. John[1719] (2).
Born on 17 December 1799.

viii. William[1719].
Born on 9 December 1801.
Died on 3 January 1875.

ix. Clarissa[1719].
Born on 2 October 1804.

x. Mary Ann[1719].
Born on 20 October 1806.

**331. Samuel FREEMAN**[1714,1720] (2.1766).
Born on 7 October 1766 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine. He removed to Hallowell in 1800 with his father and two brothers.

**332. Deborah FREEMAN**[1721,1714] (2.1769).
Born on 5 March 1769 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Lemuel TOBEY[1722], son of Joshua TOBEY, in 1791.

**333. Edward FREEMAN**[809,1297,1723,1724,1725,1726] (2.1772).
Born on 7 May 1772 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The Maine vital records say that he was born 11 May 1777 at Sandwich, Mass., but the Sandwich vital records and the *Freeman Genealogy* give 7 May 1772.
Event: in 1797 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine. Family removed to Hallowell. The *Nye Genealogy* says that they removed to Hardwick, Mass., but the *Freeman Genealogy* and the Maine vital records indicate that they went to Hallowell, Maine. Based on the birth of their daughter Mary, they were in Hallowell in 1798.
Event: in 1800 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and three females in the second U.S. census. As the family moved to Maine in 1797, it is not certain why they were counted in the 1800 census in both Hallowell and Harwich.
Died on 14 December 1840 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.

He married Esther NYE[809,1723,1727,1728], daughter of Nathaniel NYE, on 17 May 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 3 November 1777 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **826** | i. | Thomas (2.1796) (1796-) |
| **827** | ii. | Mary (2.1798) (1798-) |
| **828** | iii. | Abigail (2.1800.1) (1800-) |
| **829** | iv. | Samuel (2.1801) (1801-1887) |
| **830** | v. | Edward (2.1804) (1804-) |
| **831** | vi. | John (2.1806) (1806-) |
| **832** | vii. | Esther (2.1808) (1808-) |
| **833** | viii. | Ebenezer (2.1811) (1811-) |
| **834** | ix. | Elizabeth (2.1814) (1814-) |

**334. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[788,1729] (2.1778.1).

Born about 1778 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 May 1783 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He drowned after falling into the millpond at Sandwich.

**335. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[1730] (2.1788).
Born on 26 August 1788 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.
Died on 17 May 1864 in Chelsea, Kennebec, Maine.[809]

He married Lucy WHITE, on 9 November 1814 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.[1731,1732] He and his wife had nine children at Hallowell from 1815 to 1834.

**336. Samuel FREEMAN**[615,1733,1734,1735] (2.1765).
Born on 7 July 1765 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Died in May 1829 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Fear ATKINS[1736,1737], daughter of James ATKINS, on 16 August 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 March 1848 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **835** | i. | Warren (2.1799) (1799-1826) |
| **836** | ii. | Betsey A. (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **837** | iii. | Ansel (2.1804) (1804-) |
| **838** | iv. | Loren (2.1807) (1807-) |
| **839** | v. | Joseph A. (2.1811) (1811-) |

**337. Thomas FREEMAN**[1738,1739] (2.1767.2).
Born on 6 April 1767 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 29 July 1841 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Betsey FISH[1736,1621], daughter of Edmund FISH, on 11 March 1802 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They had three children, born 1803-1807.
Born in 1769 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 March 1855 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**338. Keziah FREEMAN**[1740,1741] (2.1769).
Born on 6 May 1769 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**339. Mary "Polly" FREEMAN**[1742,1741,1621] (2.1771.2).
Born on 25 May 1771 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 October 1860 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**340. Josiah FREEMAN**[1496,1741,1743,1744,1745,1746,1747] (2.1773).
Born on 28 January 1773 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: circa 1791 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[1748] He purchased a lot in Plainfield.
Event: between about 1792 and 1794 in Montpelier, Washington, Vermont. He removed to Montpelier.
Event: about 1795 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont. There was a road which led from Josiah Freeman's house to the center of Montpelier.
Event: in 1800 in Montpelier, Washington, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and two females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1810 in Marshfield, Washington, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and three females in the third census of the United States.[1747a]

Event: on 8 February 1835 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont. He was a founder of the East Montpelier Universal Society (Universalist Church).

Event: in 1840 in Montpelier, Washington, Vermont.[1747c] He was listed as the head of a household in the sixth census of the United States.

Died on 27 June 1849 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont.[873]

Event: in 1850 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont.[1747b] Despite the report of his death in 1849, he was listed as living in 1850, age 77, born in Massachusetts, at the time of the seventh census of the United States in 1850. He was living with his daughter, Polly, age 32.

He first married Rebeckah YOUNG[873,1747a], on 15 July 1798 in Montpelier, Washington, Vermont.[873]
Died before October 1806.

They had one child:

**840** i. Polly (2.1799.2) (ca1799-1853)

He second married Margaret "Peggy" MOORE[1746,1747a], on 19 October 1806 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont.[873,1747a] The marriage was also reported in Montpelier.
Born in 1762.
Died on 14 February 1839 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont.[873]
Buried in February 1839 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont. Village cemetery.

**341. Nathan FREEMAN**[1749] (2.1777).
Born about 1777.

He married and resided in New York State.

**342. Edmund FREEMAN**[1750] (2.1779.2).
Born on 9 April 1779. He was born eight months after his father's death.
Died on 14 February 1866.

He married Lucy CHURCHILL[1751].
Born on 24 June 1777 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Residence in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of her marriage to Edmund Freeman.

He and his wife had five children, born 1805-1820.

**343. Gideon FREEMAN**[1752] (2.1787).
Born on 21 October 1787.

He was probably the Gideon Freeman who, according to the *Monroe County, NY Deed Register,* sold property in 1851.[1753]

**344. Isaac FREEMAN**[809,1725] (2.1771).
Born on 7 June 1771 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Kennebec, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1812-1815. He fought in the War of 1812.
Died in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine. The death register says he was "probably born in Duxbury, Mass.".
Buried in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine. West Leeds cemetery.

He married Martha "Patty" STINCHFIELD[809,1754], daughter of Thomas STINCHFIELD, on 7 August 1794 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.[1754]
Born on 28 November 1774 in New Gloucester, Cumberland, Maine.
Died in 1850 in Greene, Androscoggin, Maine.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **841** | i. | Allen (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **842** | ii. | Isaac (2.1796) (1796-) |
| **843** | iii. | Martha D. "Patty" (2.1799) (1799-) |
| **844** | iv. | Elizabeth Wing (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **845** | v. | Keziah (2.1803) (1803-1804) |
| **846** | vi. | Fanny (2.1805) (1805-) |
| **847** | vii. | Isaac (2.1807) (1807-1808) |
| **848** | viii. | Ezra (2.1809) (1809-1811) |
| **849** | ix. | Lydia Wing (2.1811) (1811-) |
| **850** | x. | Lois Lane (2.1813) (1813-) |
| **851** | xi. | Sarah True (2.1816) (1816-) |
| **852** | xii. | Samuel (2.1818) (1818-) |
| **853** | xiii. | Barzilla (2.1820) (1820-) |
| **854** | xiv. | Rosilla (2.1822) (1822-) |

**345. Stephen FREEMAN**[809,810] (2.1774).

Born on 25 April 1774 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine. His birth date is estimated. His birth does not appear in either the Duxbury, Mass. or Leeds, Maine records.

Event: in 1800 in Kennebec, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and two females in the second U.S. census.

He married Susanna STINCHFIELD[1755], daughter of Roger STINCHFIELD.

Born on 9 September 1778.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **855** | i. | Edmond (2.1798) (1798-1799) |
| **856** | ii. | Abigail "Nabby" (2.1800.2) (1800-) |
| **857** | iii. | Pollina (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **858** | iv. | Zebulon (2.1804) (1804-) |
| **859** | v. | Rowland (2.1806) (1806-) |
| **860** | vi. | Susanna (2.1808) (1808-) |
| **861** | vii. | Stephen (2.1811) (1811-) |

**346. Edmond FREEMAN**[809,1725] (2.1778).

Born on 26 April 1778 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

Event: in 1800 in Kennebec, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.

**347. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[809] (2.1782).

Born on 7 June 1782 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**348. Keziah FREEMAN**[809] (2.1784).

Born on 20 March 1784 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

She married Zebulon STINCHFIELD[1755], son of Roger STINCHFIELD, on 28 September 1823 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine. The marriage was probably the second for both.

Born on 2 July 1783.

Died on 25 March 1836.

**349. Lydia FREEMAN**[809] (2.1786).

Born on 26 July 1786 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**350. Joseph FREEMAN**[809] (2.1788.1).

Born on 13 November 1788 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**351. Samuel FREEMAN**[809] (2.1791).
Born on 1 November 1791 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**352. Sarah FREEMAN**[809] (2.1794.1).
Born on 13 October 1794 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.
Died on 19 January 1795 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**353. Samuel FREEMAN**[300,809,832,836,1756,1757,1758] (2.1754).
Born in 1754 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. His birth year is estimated based on the parents' marriage date and the order and known birth dates of his siblings.
Event: on 2 July 1758 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Baptised.
Event: in 1777-1780 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as an artificer in the Plymouth County, Massachusetts, Regiment of the Continental Army.
Event: in May 1780 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine. He removed to Bakerstown, Maine with his brother, Chandler, and Peabody and Jonathan Bradford.
Died in December 1787 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.
Buried in December 1787 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.[885] Freeman Cemetery.
Event: on 7 April 1788 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine. His will was proved. He left an estate of £244-1s-5d. Peabody Bradford was appointed administrator of the estate.

He was a carpenter.

He married Hannah BRADBURY[809,833,834,836] (1), daughter of Benjamin BRADBURY & Hannah FREEMAN (9.0002), on 29 December 1784 in New Gloucester, Cumberland, Maine.[809]
Born about 1764 in Yarmouth, Cumberland, Maine.
Event: on 4 February 1852 in Auburn, Androscoggin, Maine. She applied for a widow's pension for a Revolutionary War soldier.

The Maine vital statistics indicate that her father was Thomas Bradbury, but in her pension application, she said that her father was Benjamin Bradbury. Note that when she applied for the pension, she was Hannah Bradford, widow of Peabody Bradford, and not to be confused with Hannah Bradford of Duxbury, Mass., who married Benjamin Freeman. The pension application said that she and her deceased first husband, Samuel Freeman (2.1754), had one child. Samuel Freeman was Peabody Bradford's first cousin.

They had one child:
**862** i. Olive (2.1788) (1788-)

**354. Sarah FREEMAN**[832,1759] (2.1755).
Born about 1755 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her birth year is estimated based on the parents' marriage date and the order and known birth dates of her siblings.

She married Ira WADSWORTH[300,1760], on 14 September 1783 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**355. Irene FREEMAN**[300,832,1761,1762] (2.1756).
Born on 15 July 1756 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her birth record appears in Bridgewater vital records, but indicated as "wife of Zedekiah Sanger", so the record must have been entered after she was already married.
Baptised on 2 July 1758 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Her name is given as it appears in the *Freeman Genealogy*; it also appears as Urania and Irana in other records.

She married Zedediah SANGER[1763] (1). Some records show his given name as Zedekiah.

They had the following children:
i. Richard[1764].

Born in 1778 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was graduated from Harvard College.

ii. Deborah[1764].
Born in 1779 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iii. Joseph[1764].
Born in 1781 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iv. Caroline[1764].
Born in 1782 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

v. Zedediah[1764] (2).
Born in 1784 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vi. Samuel Freeman[1764].
Born in 1788 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vii. Olive[1764].
Born about 1790 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

viii. Ralph[1764].
Born about 1792 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1808 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was graduated from Harvard College.

ix. Sarah[1764].
Born about 1794 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

x. Eliza[1764].
Born about 1796 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**356. Olive FREEMAN**[300,832,1765] (2.1757).
Born about 1757 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her birth year is estimated based on the parents' marriage date and the order and known birth dates of her siblings.
Baptised on 2 July 1758 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married James SHAW[300,1760,1766], son of Samuel SHAW, on 1 April 1772 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[1766]
Born on 22 May 1746 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They lived in Duxbury, Mass. at first, but later moved to Maine

**357. Chandler FREEMAN**[300,705,809,832,1725,1767,1768,1769] (2.1758).
Born on 15 October 1758 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1775-1777 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a private in several Plymouth County, Massachusetts regiments.
Event: in 1790 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine. He was listed as the head of a family with two males under 16 years of age and two females in the first U.S. Census.
Event: in 1798 in Poland, Androscoggin, Maine.[1770] He was on the tax list.
Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Event: on 1 December 1828 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine. He resigned as deacon of the church on account of age.
Died in December 1841 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.
Buried in December 1841 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.[841] Minot-Auburn Town Line Cemetery.

He married Elizabeth MILLETT, on 28 May 1787 in Turner, Androscoggin, Maine.[809]

The Maine vital records give her name as Betty Miller. Elizabeth Millett is found in the *DAR Patriot Index.*

They had one child:

**863** i. Chandler (2.1790) (~1790-1833)

**358. Joseph FREEMAN**[1771] (2.1760).
Born circa 1760. His birth date was estimated based on the dates of birth of his siblings.
Event: circa 1777 in Maine. Revolutionary War service. His possible service is based solely on the National Society of Sons of the American Revolution's Revolutionary War graves registry.
Buried in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine. West Leeds Cemetery.

The *Freeman Genealogy* lists him as the last child of Joseph and Caroline Freeman and says that he married

Child:
**864** i. Frances (2.1787) (ca1787-1865)

**359. Abigail FREEMAN**[300,844,1772] (2.1765).
Born on 6 October 1765 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Amasa STURTEVANT[300,823], on 19 June 1799 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**360. William FREEMAN**[300] (2.1765).
Born on 6 October 1765 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 October 1765 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**361. Enoch FREEMAN**[300,844,845,1725,1773] (2.1767).
Born on 28 July 1767 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1776-1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in several Massachusetts regiments in Massachusetts and Rhode Island.
Residence in 1794 in New Gloucester, Cumberland, Maine.[809]
Event: in 1798 in Poland, Androscoggin, Maine.[1770] He was on the tax list.
Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and four females in the second U.S. census.

He married Corline SHAW[809], on 7 June 1794 in Turner, Androscoggin, Maine.[809]
Residence in 1794 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.[809]

**362. William FREEMAN**[300,615,844,1774,1775] (2.1769).
Born on 25 May 1769 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and two females in the second U.S. census.

He married Welthea SAMPSON[300,1774,1776], in January 1794 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born on 22 April 1773 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 April 1847 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:
**865** i. William (2.1794) (1794-1825)
**866** ii. Enoch (2.1797) (1797-1814)
**867** iii. Sally (2.1799.1) (1799-1815)
**868** iv. Welthea (2.1801) (~1801-)
**869** v. Martin (2.1803.2) (~1803-)
**870** vi. Deborah (2.1805) (~1805-)
**871** vii. Abigail (2.1807) (~1807-)

**363. Lydia FREEMAN**[300,1777,1778] (2.1771).
Born on 29 July 1771 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Nathaniel SOULE[300,1776] (1), in 1794 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Daniel[1779].
Born on 14 October 1796 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ii. Lydia Freeman[1779,1780].
Born on 23 August 1798 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iii. Hannah[1779].
Born about 1800 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iv. Abigail[1779].
Born about 1802 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

v. Nathaniel[1779] (2).
Born about 1804 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vi. Mary[1779].
Born about 1806 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

vii. Freeman[1779].
Born about 1808 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

viii. John[1779].
Born about 1810 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ix. Enoch[1779].
Born about 1812 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**364. Daniel FREEMAN**[300,832,1781] (2.1773).
Born on 14 November 1773 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 19 January 1825 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**365. Sally FREEMAN**[300,844,1782] (2.1775).
Born on 25 November 1775 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Martin SAMPSON[1760].

**366. Weston FREEMAN**[300,844,1783] (2.1777).
Born on 6 February 1777 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He married Lurana SPRAGUE[1760], on 10 February 1802.
Born in 1780.

**367. Mary "Polly" FREEMAN**[300,832,1784] (2.1779).
Born on 29 December 1779 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 November 1816.

She married James LORING[1760].
Residence in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**368. Nancy FREEMAN**[300] (2.1781.1).
Born on 25 December 1781 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**369. Alice FREEMAN**[300] (2.1769).
Born on 1 November 1769 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**370. Abijah FREEMAN**[300,832,1785] (2.1772).
Born on 4 February 1772 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Died on 20 June 1831 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* erroneously notes the birth of "Abigail Freeman" on 4 February 1772 and says that "she" married a Chandler.

He married Lucy CHANDLER[1786], about 1794 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Their marriage date and place are estimated based on his birth date and the fact that both he and his wife's family lived in Duxbury.
Born about 1772 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had one child:

**872** i. Lucy Arnold (2.1795) (~1795-)

**371. Edmond FREEMAN**[300,832,1787] (2.1773).
Born on 19 February 1773 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 December 1798 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. The Freeman Genealogy says that he died at sea.

**372. Lucia FREEMAN**[300,832,1788] (2.1774).
Born on 21 November 1774 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 June 1813 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**373. Arnold FREEMAN**[300,832,1789] (2.1777).
Born on 15 March 1777 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 August 1807 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**374. Asenath FREEMAN**[832,1790] (2.1779).
Born about 1779 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

The *History of the Town of Duxbury, Massachusetts* gives her name as "Acenith". Her birth year is estimated based on her birth being the last in the order of Edmund Freeman's children.

She married Joseph SIMMONS[1791].

**375. Bradford FREEMAN**[300,844,1792] (2.1777).
Born on 3 January 1777 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Children:

**873** i. Hannah (2.1799) (~1799-)
**874** ii. Eunice (2.1801) (~1801-)
**875** iii. Joseph (2.1803) (~1803-)
**876** iv. Elizabeth (2.1805) (~1805-)
**877** v. Sally (2.1807) (~1807-)

**376. Eunice FREEMAN**[1793,1794] (2.1779).
Born about 1779 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her birth date is estimated from her parents' marriage date and the known birth date of her brother, Bradford.

She married Phineas SPRAGUE[823], in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**377. Nancy FREEMAN**[1795] (2.1781.2).
Born about 1781 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her birth date is estimated from her parents' marriage date and the known birth date of her brother, Bradford.
She died unmarried.

**378. Joseph FREEMAN**[300,1796] (2.1783).

Born about 1783 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. His birth date is estimated from his parents' marriage date and the known birth date of his brother, Bradford.
Event: in 1779-1785 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He served as Town Clerk.
Died in 1792 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**379. Brewster FREEMAN**[300,705,784,854,1297,1797] (2.1765).
Born circa October 1765 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 27 October 1765 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1779 and 1782 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in Massachusetts regiments at Springfield (3 mos. in 1779) and Northampton (3 mos. in 1782).
Event: in 1800 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1817 in Emporium, Cameron (formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[1798,1799] He removed with his family to Emporium.
Died on 9 December 1823 in Dunnstown, Clinton, Pennsylvania.
Buried in December 1823 in Dunnstown, Clinton, Pennsylvania.[841] Old Methodist Cemetery.

*Vital Records of Chester, Massachusetts to the Year 1850* says he was born in Preston, Connecticut on 27 March 1765. The Duxbury, Masachusetts vital records show that he was baptised there. There is no record of him in the Preston records, although his father was recorded as purchasing property in Preston as of 1764.

From the *History of the counties of McKean, Elk, Cameron and Potter, Pennsylvania:*
*"In 1814, Seneca FREEMAN, then a young man of 21, visited through this country, stopping for a short time at the Earl's . In 1817, Brewster, father of Seneca, accompanied by his family, comprising of four sons, Seneca, Brewster, Samuel, and Benjamin, moved to the country (Now known as Cameron County, Pennsylvania)...."*[1799]
The area where Brewster Freeman settled was on the frontier at the time, as evidenced by the account of a Methodist missionary, who
*"was sent to Coudersport in 1823, his circuit ... [was] an unbroken wilderness of 24 miles, if we except the primitive houses of Hiram Sizer and Brewster Freeman, 6 miles up the portage. ... the road was very rough, with 27 fordings, some of them troublesome when the water was high, wild animals very abundant, and it was not uncommon to meet a pack of hungry wolves in close pursuit of a tired deer...."*[1799]

He married Prudence "Pandy" ALLEN[705,1800], on 24 March 1793 in Montgomery, Hampden, Massachusetts.[1801] The marriage register says she was "of Montgomery" and gives her name as "Pandy Allen". The name "Prudence" is from the *DAR Patriot Index.*
Residence in Montgomery, Hampden, Massachusetts.
Marriage intention published on 24 March 1793 in Chester (Formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **878** | i. | Seneca (2.1794) (1794-1887) |
| **879** | ii. | Brewster (2.0000) (ca1797-) |
| **880** | iii. | Samuel (2.1800) (ca1800-) |
| **881** | iv. | Benjamin (2.0000) (ca1805-1882) |
| **882** | v. | Marianne (2.1807) (1807-1888) |

**380. Silas FREEMAN**[615,1802,1803] (2.1767).
Born on 29 March 1767 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.
Baptised on 14 June 1767 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.[859]
Event: in 1800 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and five females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1807-1808 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts. He was town clerk.
Died on 9 February 1845 in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania.
Buried in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania. Wheeler Hill (also called Freeman) Cemetery.

He married Margaret ELLIS[1800], daughter of Samuel ELLIS & Sally CALVERLY, on 11 August 1791 in Chester

(formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.
Born on 4 January 1767 in Chester (Formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1810 in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania. They removed from Chester, Mass. to Pleasant Mount.
Died in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania.
Buried in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania. Wheeler Hill (also called Freeman) Cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **883** | i. | Calvely (2.1792) (1792-<1880) |
| **884** | ii. | Sally (2.1793) (1793-) |
| **885** | iii. | Parmelia (2.1795) (1795-1796) |
| **886** | iv. | Perlina (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **887** | v. | Parmelia (2.1797) (1797-) |
| **888** | vi. | Fanny (2.1799) (1799-) |
| **889** | vii. | Silas (2.1801) (1801-1876) |
| **890** | viii. | Sidney (2.1803) (1803-1876) |
| **891** | ix. | Rodney (2.1805) (1805-) |

**381. Edmond FREEMAN**[854,1804] (2.1769).
Born on 5 August 1769 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.
Died on 18 November 1792 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

He married Sabra [..][857]. She is known only from the birth record of her son Edmond.

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **892** | i. | Edmond (2.1793) (1793-) |

**382. Joseph FREEMAN**[854,857] (2.1771).
Born on 18 September 1771 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.

**383. Benjamin White FREEMAN**[854,857] (2.1773).
Born on 1 March 1773 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut. The Chester, Mass. birth register says that he was born in Canterbury, Conn.
Died on 30 April 1773 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

**384. Charles FREEMAN**[866] (2.1775).
Born on 10 December 1775 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.

Charles Freeman does not appear in the vital records of Preston. His family moved several times between Canterbury, Preston, and finally to Chester, Mass. during this period. Brewster Brown does not indicate the source of the information about Charles's birthplace.

**385. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[1805] (2.1778).
Born on 25 May 1778 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 May 1778 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

**386. Samuel Dwella FREEMAN**[1803,1805] (2.1780).
Born on 12 December 1780 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

The *Chester, Mass., Vital Records* list him as Samuel Dwella, but the compiler of the vital records interpreted this as Dudley. Brewster Freeman Brown uses the name Samuel Dweller Freeman. His mother was apparently named after her grandmother, Mary Dwelley, and it is likely that she named her son after someone in this family too.

**387. Silvanus FREEMAN**[1803,1805] (2.1783).
Born on 14 February 1783 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

Event: on 3 November 1808 in Richford, Franklin, Vermont.[873] He may have been the Sylvanus Freeman of Shefford, Lower Canada (present-day Quebec) who married Polly Greggs on 3 November 1808 at Richford, Vermont, about two miles south of the border.

**388. Lydia FREEMAN**[307,896,1806,1807,1808] (2.1754).
Born about 1754 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 August 1812 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

She married John NEWTON[896,1809,1808], on 15 January 1778 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Born on 12 August 1753.
Event: in March 1775 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. They removed to Barnard where they were among the first settlers.
Died on 8 September 1833 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

**389. Rebecca FREEMAN**[1807] (2.1755).
Born on 2 October 1755 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

She married Joseph BOWMAN[1810].

**390. William FREEMAN**[307,878,883,1500,1811,1812,1813,1814,1815] (2.1757).
Born on 22 July 1757 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in March 1775 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He removed to Barnard with his parents, where they were among the first settlers.
Event: about 1778 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He lived on a farm adjoining his father's.
Event: in 1780 in Vermont. Revolutionary War service in Ebenezer Allen's Detachment of Vermont Militia.
Event: in 1790 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 10 June 1815 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Buried in June 1815 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[885] Barnard Village Old Cemetery.

He married Abigail NYE[873,1810,1811].
Born in 1760 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1765 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. She removed to Hardwick with her parents.
Died on 1 June 1823 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

**391. Mary FREEMAN**[307,1807,1815,1816] (2.1759).
Born on 16 September 1759 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

**392. Thomas FREEMAN**[307,672,799,877,878,883,1815,1817,1818,1819,1820,1821] (2.1762).
Born on 1 April 1762 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: in March 1775 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He removed to Barnard with his parents, where they were among the first settlers.
Event: on 11 August 1781 in Orange, Orange, Vermont. He was one of the original grantees of Orange.
Event: in 1781-1782 in Vermont. Revolutionary War service: he enlisted at Barnard, Vermont in December 1781 and served nine months at Corinth, Pittsford, Royalton, and Bethel, Vermont. A 1906 letter in the Revolutionary War pension files at the National Archives refers to a Thomas Freeman of Rochester, Mass. who served in a Massachusetts Line regiment and later removed to Windsor County, Vermont.
Event: in 1790 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and four females in the second U.S. census.

Event: in 1817-1819 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He represented Barnard in the Vermont General Assembly.
Event: on 9 August 1832 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He applied for a Revolutionary War soldier's pension.
Event: in 1842 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was reported as still living at Barnard, the only survivor of the original settlers.
Died on 2 February 1848 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Buried in February 1848 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. Methodist cemetery. The epitaph on his headstone says "He was one of the first that endured the inclemencies of winter in this town".

He married Rebecca SWIFT[672,1822], on 25 September 1788 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. The Rochester, Mass. marriage register says that Rebecca Swift married Thomas Freeman of Barnard, Vermont.
Born in 1767.
Died on 13 September 1844 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **893** | i. | Anna (2.1790) (1790-) |
| **894** | ii. | John (2.1791) (1791-) |
| **895** | iii. | Lucinda (2.1793) (1793-1872) |
| **896** | iv. | Betsey (2.1796) (1796-1824) |
| **897** | v. | Lucius (2.1798) (1798-) |
| **898** | vi. | Marcus (2.1800) (1800-1817) |
| **899** | vii. | Lydia (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **900** | viii. | Mary "Polly" (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **901** | ix. | Rebecca (2.1805.1) (1805-) |
| **902** | x. | Orvil (2.1806.1) (1806-) |
| **903** | xi. | Eliza (2.1807) (1807-1832) |

**393. Joshua FREEMAN**[307,873,873a,876,878,1807,1815,1823,1824,1825] (2.1764).
Born on 10 April 1764 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: in March 1775 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He removed to Barnard with his parents, where they were among the first settlers.
Event: in 1782 in Vermont. Revolutionary War service as a private in a Vermont regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household of two males of age 16 or greater in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 5 July 1828 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.[873]

He was a miller.

He married Joanna JONES[873,873a,1268,1826], in 1792 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Born on 9 February 1775 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1820 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont. They removed to Moretown.
Died on 26 November 1829 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont. The Vermont vital records say that she died at Barnard.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **904** | i. | Florinda (2.1793) (1793-) |
| **905** | ii. | Thomas (2.1795) (1796-1848) |
| **906** | iii. | William (2.1798) (1798-1827) |
| **907** | iv. | Rebecca (2.1800) (1800-1873) |
| **908** | v. | Lima (2.1802) (1802-~1878) |
| **909** | vi. | Jefferson (2.1803) (1803-1853) |
| **910** | vii. | Aaron Burr (2.1806) (1806-1864) |
| **911** | viii. | Israel Smith (2.1807) (1807-1884) |
| **912** | ix. | Joseph Dennison (2.1809) (1809-1851) |
| **913** | x. | Ann (2.1811) (1811-1884) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **914** | xi. | John Penfield (2.1813) (1813-1859) |
| **915** | xii. | Robert Scott (2.1815) (1815-) |
| **916** | xiii. | Joshua (2.1820) (1820-) |
| **917** | xiv. | Rose Elmira (2.1821) (1821-1866) |

**394. Captain Elisha FREEMAN**[307,874,875,876,877,878,879] (2.1766).

Born on 3 October 1766 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

Event: in March 1775 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He removed to Barnard with his parents, where they were among the first settlers.

Event: in 1781 in Vermont. Revolutionary War service in a Vermont militia company.

Event: in 1790 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and three females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 16 March 1816 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

Buried in March 1816 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. Center Yard cemetery.

He had fifteen children by his two wives. Eleven, all born after 1800, are listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

He first married Hannah TUPPER[871,872] (2), daughter of Silas TUPPER (1) & Hannah FREEMAN (114) (2.1728.2), on 28 April 1790 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

Born on 14 August 1770.

Died on 24 February 1813 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **918** | i. | Lucy (2.1790) (1790-1874) |
| **919** | ii. | Joshua (2.1792) (1792-) |
| **920** | iii. | Ira (2.1793) (1793-1846) |
| **921** | iv. | Abigail (2.1795.2) (1795-) |
| **922** | v. | Allen (2.1798) (1798-) |
| **923** | vi. | Russell (2.1800) (1800-1843) |
| **924** | vii. | Charles (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **925** | viii. | Lydia (2.1804) (1804-) |
| **926** | ix. | Orvil (2.1806.2) (1806-) |
| **927** | x. | Amelia (2.1808) (~1808-) |
| **928** | xi. | Carsindona (2.1810) (1810-1812) |
| **929** | xii. | Eunice (2.1812) (~1812-) |
| **930** | xiii. | Daniel (2.1813) (1813-) |

He second married Sarah McINTOSH[872,1827], on 4 July 1813 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **931** | i. | Hannah (2.1814) (1814-) |
| **932** | ii. | Elisha (2.1816) (1816-) |

**395. Stephen FREEMAN , Esq.**[307,1815,1828,1829,1830,1831] (2.1768).

Born on 16 December 1768 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

Event: in March 1775 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. He removed to Barnard with his parents, where they were among the first settlers.

Event: in 1800 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and three females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 6 October 1853 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

Buried in October 1853 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. Center Yard cemetery.

A practical farmer and a leading citizen of Royalton, Vermont, he was described as having a strong personality; tall, slim, erect, with clear-cut features, black hair, and flashing eyes. He was a strong Methodist, straightforward in his dealings,

and "aggressive toward evil and error". He was a steward in the Methodist Church in Barnard, Vermont for over 30 years. He served as Justice of the Peace for Royalton, Vermont, and, in this capacity, officiated at the marriages of several of his children.

He married Sarah JONES[1827], daughter of John JONES, on 3 December 1791 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Born on 27 July 1766 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1792 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont. They settled in Royalton, near Barnard.
Died on 12 February 1860 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Buried in February 1860 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont. Center Yard cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **933** | i. | Hannah (2.1792.1) (1792-1865) |
| **934** | ii. | John (2.1794) (1794-1800) |
| **935** | iii. | Phebe (2.1795) (1795-1843) |
| **936** | iv. | Thomas (2.1797) (1797-1815) |
| **937** | v. | Horatio Nelson (2.1799) (1799-1878) |
| **938** | vi. | John (2.1801) (1801-1889) |
| **939** | vii. | Sarah (2.1803) (1803-1814) |
| **940** | viii. | Lydia (2.1805) (1805-1882) |

**396. William FREEMAN**[902,1832,1833,1834] (2.1768).
Born on 7 September 1768 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1835] He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[615] He was listed as the head of a household with three males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 31 January 1847 in Bethany, Genesee, New York.[1836]
Buried circa February 1847 in Bethany, Genesee, New York. Maple Lawn cemetery.

He married Jerusha WILCOX[902,1837,1833], on 7 January 1790.
Born circa 1769.
Died on 29 July 1844 in Bethany, Genesee, New York.[1836]
Buried circa 1 August 1844 in Bethany, Genesee, New York. Maple Lawn cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **941** | i. | Alva (2.1791) (1791-1856) |
| **942** | ii. | Sarah (2.1793) (1793-) |
| **943** | iii. | Betsey (2.1797) (1797-1797) |
| **944** | iv. | John Percival (2.1797) (1797-1881) |
| **945** | v. | Betsey (2.1799) (1799-) |

**397. Abigail FREEMAN**[1834,1838] (2.1770).
Born on 31 July 1770 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in April 1847 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

She married Reuben BARLOW[1837], on 17 February 1792.
Died on 5 December 1833 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Joseph Warren[1839].
Born about 1794 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

ii. Samuel[1840].
Born about 1796 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**398. John Percival FREEMAN**[1834,1841] (2.1772).

Born on 3 September 1772 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 September 1795 in Sherburne, Chenango, New York.

He married Deborah TAYLOR[1837], on 7 April 1795.

They had no children

**399. Benjamin FREEMAN**[902,1297,1833,1842,1843] (2.1775).
Born on 21 January 1775 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1811 in Genesee (Later Monroe), New York.[1844] He was probably the Benjamin Freeman who was appointed quartermaster in Major John Atchison's regiment of the Genesee County militia.
Event: in 1831-1833 in Ogden, Monroe, New York.[1753] He and his wife were grantors of two pieces of property.
Died in February 1852 in Ogden, Monroe, New York.

Three daughters, Permelia, Betsey, and Roxilana, were born after 1800.

He married Roxa SNOW[1843,1845], on 10 September 1799 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Roxie. Her name may have been Roxilana, as she gave this name to one of her daughters.

**400. Thomas FREEMAN**[902,903,1846] (2.1777).
Born on 27 June 1777 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 June 1780 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**401. Betsey FREEMAN**[902,1833,1847] (2.1779.1).
Born on 27 March 1779 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 January 1804 in Athens, Greene, New York.

She married Roland THACHER[893], on 24 March 1803 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**402. Elisha FREEMAN**[902,1833,1848] (2.1781).
Born on 4 September 1781 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 March 1852 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

Elisha Freeman had five children by his first wife, Nancy Bassett, and one by his second, Rebecca Goodspeed, all after 1800.

He first married Nancy BASSETT[1849], on 28 November 1805 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 March 1826 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

He second married Rebecca GOODSPEED[1850], on 19 February 1828 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**403. Fanny FREEMAN**[902,1833,1851] (2.1784).
Born on 14 March 1784 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 January 1829 in Ogden, Monroe, New York.

She married Stephen BRADLEY[1850], on 22 October 1805 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**404. Thomas FREEMAN**[902,1833,1852] (2.1786).
Born on 28 July 1786 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1825 in Dryden, Tompkins, New York. The 1825 New York State census showed him living in Dryden, New York, as the head of a household with 6 males, 2 females, 1 male qualified to vote, 1 married female under 45, 1 female under 16, and 1 male birth previous year.
Died on 1 April 1832 in Dryden, Tompkins, New York.[1853,1854]

Buried in April 1832 in Dryden, Tompkins, New York. Etna cemetery.

He had five children: Elisha, Jerome, Charles, Abigail, and Fanny.[1853]

He married Aldula DEUEL[1849], on 1 January 1812. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Adula Duel. The spelling used is from her gravestone.

Born circa 1793. Based on her age at death (39), given on her gravestone.
Died in October 1832 in Dryden, Tompkins, New York.[1854]
Buried in October 1832 in Dryden, Tompkins, New York. Etna Cemetery.

**405. Lydia Percival FREEMAN**[902,1833,1855] (2.1788).
Born on 10 November 1788 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 October 1848 in Ogden, Monroe, New York.

She married John LEE[1850], on 14 June 1819 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**406. Charles FREEMAN**[902,1833,1856] (2.1793).
Born on 16 March 1793 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1817 in Genesee (Later Monroe), New York.[1857] He was appointed ensign in the newly established 178th regiment, light infantry, in the New York State militia.
Event: in 1819 in Genesee (Later Monroe), New York.[1858] He was appointed Captain of the 178th Regiment of infantry in the New York State militia.
Event: in 1822 in Monroe, New York.[1859] He was appointed Major of the 178th Regiment of infantry of the New York State militia.
Event: in 1823-1828 in Ogden, Monroe, New York.[1753] He and his wife were the grantors and grantees of a number of parcels of property.
Residence ca. 1829-1848 in Little Valley, Cattaraugus, New York. It is not clear when he lived in Little Valley, Cattaraugus, New York. Records show that he lived in Monroe County from about 1817 to 1828 and he died there in 1870. His residence in Cattaraugus County probably was during some period between 1829 and 1848, when his first wife died. His second wife is buried in Rochester, Monroe County, indicating that he returned to live there after 1848.
Buried on 21 May 1870 in Rochester, Monroe, New York.[1860] Mount Hope Cemetery.

He had two daughters, Harriet Abigail and Dolly Minette, born in 1816 and 1820.

He first married Sarah CHURCH[1861] (2), on 28 November 1815 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 September 1847 in Little Valley, Cattaraugus, New York.

He second married Harriet WHITING, on 21 May 1850.
Born on 7 March 1796 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts. Gravestone inscription.
Died on 19 February 1872 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1860] This information appears on her tombstone at Mount Hope cemetery in Rochester, New York, but indicates that she died in Lee, Massachusetts.

**407. Levi FREEMAN**[914,1862] (2.1770).
Born on 29 December 1770 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1791.

**408. Joseph FREEMAN**[914,1863] (2.1773).
Born on 9 September 1773 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1792.

**409. Hannah FREEMAN**[914,1864] (2.1775).
Born on 18 February 1775 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Thomas ELDRED[923,1850], on 12 February 1795 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**410. Rebecca FREEMAN**[1865] (2.1778).
Born on 10 August 1778 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married David CROWELL[1850], on 27 November 1800.

**411. William FREEMAN**[1866,1867] (2.1780).
Born on 19 August 1780 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 July 1817 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was the town clerk of Sandwich, Mass. for some time. He and his wife had five children born after 1800.

He married Mehitable PARKER[1621,1868] (1).
Born on 3 July 1785 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 June 1843 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**412. Joanna FREEMAN**[914,1869] (2.1783).
Born on 18 January 1783 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 October 1796 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**413. Joshua FREEMAN**[1870] (2.1786).
Born on 21 February 1786 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He removed to Worcester, Mass., where he died, leaving a widow and three daughters who were born 1815-1818.

He married Abigail FULLER[1861], on 13 November 1813.

**414. Mehitable FREEMAN**[1871] (2.1789).
Born on 20 March 1789 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Joseph BLISS[1850], on 16 October 1809.

**415. Thomas N. FREEMAN**[1872] (2.1791).
Born on 22 July 1791 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1823 in Atlantic Ocean.

He was lost at sea while returning to Cape Cod with many young men of Sandwich and Falmouth, Mass., who had been in South Carolina for the winter.

He married Deborah F. NYE[1873] (2), in June 1820.

**416. Alden FREEMAN**[705,876,919,921,922,1874,1875,1876,1877,1878] (2.1760).
Born in 1760 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1776-1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in a number of Massachusetts and Rhode Island regiments. In his pension application (1832) he stated that his father was drafted in 1776 and he volunteered to take his father's place by enlisting.
Residence in 1785 in Windham, Rockingham, New Hampshire.
Event: about 1786 in Sunapee (formerly Wendell), Sullivan, New Hampshire. He removed to Wendell with his father and brother.
Event: in 1790 in Sunapee (formerly Wendell), Sullivan, New Hampshire. He was listed in the 1790 Census as the head of a family with three females.
Event: about 1793 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont. He removed to Plainfield.
Event: in 1796 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont. In the Plainfield historical sketch he was described as having come from Weldon, N.H. New Hampshire historical gazetteers do not list any Weldon, so he is probably the same Alden Freeman who lived in Wendell, N.H. at the time of, the first census in 1790.

Event: in 1800 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1810 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and three females in the third U.S. census.[1878a]
Event: on 31 August 1832 in Orange, Orange, Vermont. He applied for a Revolutionary War pension.
Died on 6 May 1842 in Orange, Orange, Vermont.

The evidence for his first marriage is an entry in the Middletown [R.I.] Town Council Records (v. 2, pp. 123-125, quoted in "Hoar- Lawton-Southworth Connections") for 24 February 1785, showing an indenture between Alden and Sarah Freeman of Windham, Rockingham County, New Hampshire and Elizabeth and William Hoar of Chester, Vermont concerning the division of certain tracts of land in Middletown which belonged to Samuel Lawton, the brother of Sarah Freeman and Elizabeth Hoar. This marriage partially accounts for the 1790 census entry which shows Alden Freeman as head of a family with three females. His first wife apparently died by about 1792 and Alden, a widower, lived briefly with his brother Seth on the latter's farm in Plainfield, Vermont,[1879] before remarrying in 1793.

He first married Sarah LAWTON[1875], daughter of William LAWTON, on 12 September 1782 in Unity, Sullivan, New Hampshire.[1407] Her surname was given as Leaghton in the New Hampshire vital records. The marriage record showed that they were both of Wendell, New Hampshire.
Born in Middletown, Newport, Rhode Island.
Died before 1793.[932] Alden Freeman was a widower at the time of the first settlement of Plainfield, Vermont.
Event: on 24 February 1785 in Windham, New Hampshire. Residence.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **946** | i. | Abigail (2.1786) (1786-) |
| **947** | ii. | Polly (2.1789) (1789-) |
| **948** | iii. | Wilbur (2.1791) (1791-) |

He second married Priscilla WASHBURN[705,932,1604,1877], daughter of Isaac WASHBURN, in July 1793 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont. Their wedding was the first one held in Plainfield. Priscilla's father, Isaac Washburn, first came to explore the site of Plainfield with Alden's brother, Seth Freeman, in 1791.
Born in 1760.
Event: about 1830 in Orange, Orange, Vermont. They removed to Orange.
Event: on 3 August 1843 in Orange, Orange, Vermont. She applied for a widow's pension for Revolutionary War soldiers and stated that she was 83 years old.
Died in February 1847 in Randolph, Orange, Vermont.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **949** | i. | Sally (2.1796) (1796-) |
| **950** | ii. | Lucy (2.1798) (1798-) |
| **951** | iii. | Seth N. (2.1799) (1799-1862) |
| **952** | iv. | Loice (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **953** | v. | Bradford (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **954** | vi. | Otis Erastus (2.1806) (1806-) |

**417. Seth FREEMAN**[932,1877,1878,1880,1881] (2.1761).
Residence circa 1790 in Sunapee (formerly Wendell), Sullivan, New Hampshire.[1879]
Event: in 1791 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont. He was one of the first two settlers at Plainfield. He arrived to explore with Isaac Washburn in 1791. In 1792 he returned and began to clear the land claimed the year before. In 1793 he returned again and continued clearing the, land. His brother Alden remained to settle the land. As the patriarch of the family, Seth Freeman divided his 430 acres with his brothers, Alden, Ebenezer, Edmund, Isaac, and Nathan.
Event: on 21 June 1792 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont. A letter from Clark Stevens to Barnabas Doty in Rochester, Mass., mentions that Seth Freeman recently settled.
Residence in 1832 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.

Event: in 1840 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[1881a] He was listed as residing with his wife in the sixth census of the United States. Both were between 70 and 80 years of age.
Residence in 1843 in Barre, Washington, Vermont.

A record in the IGI gives his birth date and place as 25 October 1761 in Hardwick, Massachusetts. However, the Hardwick vital records do not list any Seth Freeman. Although his uncle, Nathan Freeman (2.1735), as well as other people from Rochester, did live in Hardwick, there is no evidence that Seth's father or siblings lived there. It must be assumed that this record is not correct in the absence of further evidence. It is also on record that his aunt (Katherine Freeman, wife of Barnabas Doty) moved to the vicinity of Montpelier, Vermont in the early 1790's.

According to local histories, Seth Freeman, a resident of Weldon (now Sunapee), New Hampshire, arrived in the area now known as Plainfield, Vermont in 1791. He returned to clear land in 1792 and in 1793 to settle on his 'pitch' (an area of land cleared and settled before a town was formally surveyed. His pitch comprised 300 acres of land, which he later enlarged to 430 acres. He divided his land among his brothers. According to Hemenway, he was thought to be rich, but later became poor and moved away before his death. His father, Ebenezer Freeman lived with him. He had no children and there is no record of a marriage.[1882] However, the 1840 U.S. census shows that he was living with his wife, both between 70 and 80 years of age, in Plainfield. He is recorded as residing in Barre, Vermont in 1843. He does not appear in the 1850 census at any location in Vermont. As it is unlikely that he would have moved far at the age of around 80, it may be assumed that he died between 1840 and 1850.

His brother Alden, a widower at the time, was also in Plainfield by 1793. In 1832 he wrote a letter in support of the pension application of Alden. Again in 1843 he wrote a testimonial letter for Priscilla Washburn Freeman's application for a widow's pension.

**418. Deborah FREEMAN**[1877] (2.1771).
Born about 1771.

Her existence is based on the pension application of Alden Freeman, who said that his birth was recorded in a book in the possession of his sister, Deborah Gunnison, of Plainfield, Vermont.

**419. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[922] (2.1772).
Born circa 1772.
Event: in 1800 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household of two males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1802 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[1883] He and his wife were among the founders of the Methodist Church at Plainfield.
Event: in 1802 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[1884] He was the town treasurer.
Event: in 1810 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[1884a] He was listed as the head of a household of two males and five females in the third U.S. census.
Event: in 1840 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[1884b] He was listed as the head of a household in the sixth U.S. census.
Died on 16 October 1849 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]
Buried in October 1849 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont. Plainfield Center cemetery.

One of the first schools in Plainfield, Vermont, was located in his barn.[920]

He married Esther [..][873].
Born circa 1769. calculated from age at death.
Died on 29 March 1841 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **955** | i. | Eunice (2.1797) (1797-1797) |
| **956** | ii. | Samuel (2.1797) (1798-) |
| **957** | iii. | Sally (2.1800) (1798-1806) |
| **958** | iv. | Dolly (2.1801) (1801-1801) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **959** | v. | Louise (2.0000) (-1801) |
| **960** | vi. | Hannah (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **961** | vii. | Lois (2.1805) (1805-) |
| **962** | viii. | Emma (2.1807) (ca1807-1807) |
| **963** | ix. | Prentice (2.1808) (ca1808-1808) |
| **964** | x. | Dolly (2.0000) (-1809) |

**420. Lois FREEMAN**[1885] (2.1773).
Born about 1775.

Her family has been tentatively identified as follows: (1) Ebenezer Freeman and all of his sons settled in Plainfield, Vt., where Lois Freeman was married. (2) It was a common practice to name children after their parent of the same sex. Her mother's name was Lois; and (3) Her marriage date, which is estimated based on Joseph Nye's birthdate and the date when the Freeman settlers arrived in Plainfield and nearby Vermont towns, is consistent with her estimated birth date.

She may have been the Lois Freeman "of St. Andrew's Gore" (now Plainfield, Vermont) whose intention to marry John Foster at Barre, Vermont, was published at Barre on 15 September 1794.[1886,1887] There is no record that the marriage took place.

She married Joseph NYE[1885] (2), about 1795 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.
Born on 12 March 1774 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**421. Edmund FREEMAN**[873,932,1878] (2.1777).
Born about 1777 in Massachusetts. His birth year is calculated from his age at death. His place of birth is from the 1850 census.
Residence: before 1795 in Lempster, Sullivan, New Hampshire. The Vermont vital records entry for his death says that he was from Lempster.
Residence: about 1795 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.
Event: in 1810 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[1878a] He was listed as the head of a household with three males and two females in the third census of the United States.
Event: in 1840 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[1878b] He was listed as the head of a household of three males and six females in the sixth census of the United States. He is shown to be between 60 and 70 years of age. The census index calls him 'Edward', but the original record shows his name as Edmund. He was living next door to Seth Freeman and Lyman Freeman, the latter a young man.
Died on 22 November 1863 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

He married Sally COWES/CONVERSE[873], on 18 April 1809 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]
Born circa 1785. based on her death date and age at death.
Died on 26 March 1820 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

A marriage of Edmund Freeman to Sally Cowes is reported in 1809 and a death of Sally Converse Freeman, wife of Edmund in 1820, both in Plainfield, in the Vermont vital records. I believe these reference were to the same woman.

**422. Isaac FREEMAN**[873] (2.1780).
Born on 11 April 1780.
Event: in 1795-1810 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[1888] He taught school in addition to farming. The school was the first in Plainfield.
Event: in 1810 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[1878a] He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the third census of the United States.
Died in March 1813 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]
Buried in March 1813 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont. Center cemetery.

He married Esther BARTLETT, on 20 January 1811 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

**423. Nathan FREEMAN**[873,932,1878] (2.1783).

Born on 12 April 1783 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.
Residence in 1795 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.
Event: in 1840 in Marshfield, Washington, Vermont.[1878c] He was listed as the head of a household of four males and four females in the sixth census of the United States. His age was given as between 50 and 60
Died in October 1854 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

A daughter, Dulcina, was born to Isaac and Esther Bartlett Freeman in September 1813, after Isaac Freeman's death. Dulcina's death record (18 March 1876) shows that she was the daughter of Isaac and Esther Freeman. When Dulcina Freeman married Daniel A. Perry in February 1834, she was living in the household of, and described as the daughter of, Nathan Freeman. According to Hemenway's *Vermont Gazetteer*, Esther married Nathan Freeman after Isaac's death.[920] Neither a marriage record for Nathan and Esther nor a death record for Esther Bartlett Freeman has been found. However, Nathan was living with relatives and no wife at the time of the 1850 U.S. census, four years before his death. This information implies either that Nathan Freeman married his sister-in-law after Isaac's death and adopted his niece, Dulcina, or that Esther died after Isaac and Nathan became the guardian or adoptive father of Dulcina.[1889] No marriage or natural children have been found for Nathan in the primary records, but Hemenway says that his children were Isaac and two daughters known by their married names of Mrs. N. W. Keith and Mrs. Carrol Flood.[920]

He married Esther BARTLETT, after 1813. Note: this marriage is mentioned in a secondary source and has not been verified from primary records.

**424. Jane FREEMAN**[307,319,1815,1890,1891,1892] (2.1758).
Born on 20 April 1758 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 19 July 1761 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 18 May 1772 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. Timothy Newton was appointed her guardian.

She was listed as "Jenne Freeman" in the Rochester, Mass. vital records.

She married John TRESCOTT[1891]. It was probably this Jane Freeman whose marriage was published at Greenwich, as there was also a Sally Freeman, her sister, who was published at Greenwich in 1785. Hardwick is near Greenwich.
Event: on 20 June 1782 in Greenwich, Worcester, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**425. Deliverance FREEMAN**[307,1217,1219,1220,1221] (2.1761).
Born in 1761 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 19 July 1761 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 18 May 1772 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. Timothy Newton was appointed her guardian after posting a bond of £100. Her father had died in 1769. The appointment of a guardian for her and her twin sister, Jane, in 1772 appears to indicate that her mother died about that time.
Died on 30 December 1785 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts.

She married Jonathan CHILDS[896,1217,1218], son of Ebenezer CHILDS (2) & Abigail FREEMAN (187) (2.1723.2), on 13 January 1778 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Born on 13 May 1757.
Event: in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. He settled at Wilmington.
Residence in 1778 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts.

**426. Captain Nathan FREEMAN**[615,799,876,948,1322,1893,1894,1895,1896,1897,1898,1899] (2.1762).
Born on 30 May 1762 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 18 May 1772 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. Timothy Newton was appointed his guardian.
Event: in 1777-1779 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service intermittently as a private in a Massachusetts regiment. He served in the battle of Bennington and in guarding British prisoners captured at Saratoga and taken to Boston.
Event: in 1790 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1794-1800 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was commissioned as a Lieutenant in the Massachusetts Militia in 1794 and Captain in 1800.

Event: in 1800 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with six males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Event: about 1800 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was a member of the Mount Zion Freemasons Lodge.
Event: in 1810 in Pittsford, Rutland, Vermont.[1899a] He was listed as the head of a household in the third census of the United States.
Residence: in 1831-1832 in Rutland, Rutland, Vermont.
Event: on 10 July 1832 in Rutland, Rutland, Vermont. He applied for a Revolutionary War soldier's pension.
Event: in August 1839 in Cleveland, Cuyahoga, Ohio. Removed to Ohio to live with two sons.
Event: on 24 June 1846 in Ravenna, Portage, Ohio. He testified that he was returning to Rutland, Vermont and intended to remain there to spend his remaining days with his children.
Event: on 4 March 1849 in Ravenna, Portage, Ohio. He returned from Vermont to Ohio to reside with his son.
Died on 10 September 1849 in Ravenna, Portage, Ohio.
Buried in September 1849 in Ravenna, Portage, Ohio. Maple Grove cemetery.

He married Mary "Polly" RICE[896] (2), on 1 April 1790 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Born circa 1766.
Died on 14 October 1847 in West Rutland, Rutland, Vermont.[873,1900]
Buried in October 1847 in West Rutland, Rutland, Vermont. Pleasant Street cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **965** | i. | Hollis (2.1794) (1794-1876) |
| **966** | ii. | Nathan (2.1798) (1798-1800) |
| **967** | iii. | Clark (2.179?) (>1790-) |
| **968** | iv. | George (2.0000) (>1790-) |
| **969** | v. | Sally (2.0000) (>1790-) |
| **970** | vi. | Elizabeth (2.0000) (>1790-) |
| **971** | vii. | Stephen (2.0000) (>1790-) |

**427. Joseph FREEMAN**[307,1901,1902,1903] (2.1764).
Born on 1 May 1764 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 April 1767 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

**428. Sarah Pope FREEMAN**[1815,1904,1905,1906] (2.1766).
Born on 14 September 1766 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 18 May 1772 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. Timothy Newton was appointed her guardian.

She married Jonathan McMULLIN[1905].
Event: on 2 March 1785 in Greenwich, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published. She was probably the Sally Freeman whose marriage intention was published at Greenwich. The intention of her sister, Jane, was also published there in 1782, and Greenwich is close to Hardwick.

**429. Joseph FREEMAN**[307,896,1907,1908] (2.1770).
Born in 1770 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 13 May 1770 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 18 May 1772 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.[1902] Timothy Newton was appointed his guardian.
Event: in 1790 in Belchertown, Hampshire, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the first U.S. census.
Residence in 1796 in Ware, Hampshire, Massachusetts.

He married Hannah HOWARD[896], on 26 September 1796 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

**430. Mercy FREEMAN**[307,319,336,896,939,1909,1910] (2.1732).
Born on 15 July 1732 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 24 November 1814 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

She first married Silas NEWTON[307,896,940,1911,1912], on 9 November 1749 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Born about 1724 in Marlborough, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 December 1763 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

She second married Leonard ROBINSON[307,1911], on 13 March 1766 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Born on 16 July 1736 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1766 in Bennington, Bennington, Vermont. Residence at the time of his marriage.

**431. Watson FREEMAN**[336,696,883,1913,1914,1915,1916,1917,1918,1919,1920,1921] (2.1734).
Born on 25 October 1734 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1756-1758 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in the French and Indian Wars, taking part in the Crown Point Campaign in 1758.
Event: in 1760 in Shelburne, Franklin, Massachusetts. Removed to Shelburne, where he was one of the first settlers.
Residence 1761-about 1766 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1767-1785 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 30 January 1776 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as having taxable property.
Event: in 1785 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. He removed from Hardwick to Wilmington.
Event: in 1790 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with five males age 16 or greater and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Buried in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.

A weaver by occupation, he removed with his family from Hardwick, Mass. to Wilmington, Vt. in 1785. Several of his children were also noted in Vermont: Chloe at Wilmington; Alpheus at Wilmington, Waitsfield, and Moretown; Elijah at Wilmington, Waitsfield, Waterbury, and Moretown; and John at Wilmington and Waterbury.

He married Dorcas FISK[1913,1914,1920,1921,1922], on 26 February 1761 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1761 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts. They removed to Deerfield.
Event: in 1767 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to Hardwick.
Event: in 1785 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. They removed to Wilmington.
Event: on 24 July 1785 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. They were dismissed from the Hardwick Church to go to Wilmington, Windham County, Vermont.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **972** | i. | Chloe (2.1761) (1761-) |
| **973** | ii. | Dorcas (2.1762) (1762-) |
| **974** | iii. | Phebe (2.1764) (1764-) |
| **975** | iv. | Susanna (2.1766) (1766-) |
| **976** | v. | Alpheus (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **977** | vi. | John (2.1769) (1769-) |
| **978** | vii. | Elijah (2.1770) (1770-1816) |
| **979** | viii. | Watson (2.1772) (1772-1827) |
| **980** | ix. | Mercy (2.1774) (1774-) |
| **981** | x. | Abigail (2.1777) (1777-) |
| **982** | xi. | Edmund (2.1779.1) (1779-) |
| **983** | xii. | Eunice (2.1782.1) (1782-) |

**432. John FREEMAN**[319,336,1919,1923,1924] (2.1736).
Born on 17 September 1736 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1748 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He removed to Hardwick with his parents.
Event: in 1800 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.

By the time of the 1800 census, there was a John Freeman with a small family in Wilmington, Windham County, Vermont. The John Freeman left in Hardwick, Mass., with only one male and one female would have been this John

Freeman's father, who was still living in 1800.

He married Mary [..][940] (4).
Event: Between about 1791 and 1795 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. They probably removed to Wilmington, where John's brother, Watson, and his family already lived.

They had one child:
**984** i. Chloe (2.1767) (~1767-)

**433. Sarah FREEMAN**[307,319,336,896,1914,1925] (2.1737).
Born on 15 October 1737 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 March 1806 in Lyndon, Caledonia, Vermont. Her reputed place and date of death are from "Four New-Found ..", which cites *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, v. 2, p. 107.

She married Stephen GORHAM[896,940,1914], son of Josiah GORHAM, on 16 March 1758 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Born on 29 July 1735 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 29 January 1806 in Lyndon, Caledonia, Vermont.

**434. Thankful FREEMAN**[307,696,1221,1925,1926] (2.1741.2).
Born on 13 November 1741 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 24 January 1741/1742.[336]

She married Samuel DEXTER[896,940] (2), son of Samuel DEXTER (1), on 25 November 1759 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Born on 13 October 1734 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 May 1824 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

**435. Susanna FREEMAN**[336,696] (2.1744).
Baptised on 9 September 1744 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**436. Mary FREEMAN**[319] (2.1746.3).
Baptised on 8 June 1746 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.[336]

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**437. Eli FREEMAN**[336,948,1297,1440,1926,1927,1928,1929,1930] (2.1749).
Born on 3 July 1749 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 30 January 1776 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as having taxable property.
Event: about 1780. Revolutionary War service as a private in the 12th Massachusetts Regiment.
Event: in 1786-1787 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He took part in Shay's Rebellion and was granted amnesty when the rebellion was put down.
Event: in 1790 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, three males under 16, and four females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 10 May 1816 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 6 June 1816 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. Samuel Freeman and John Gorham were appointed executors of his estate.
Event: on 2 July 1816 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. His will was proved.
Event: on 15 October 1816 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. The inventory of his estate showed a total of $716.18.

He first married Mary RICE[1924,1931,1932] (1), daughter of Phinehas RICE, on 26 March 1767 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts. The Hardwick vital records give her name as Mary Ried for the marriage record, but Mary Rice for the intention of marriage.

Born on 10 February 1751 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1767 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of her marriage.

Event: on 2 February 1767 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Died on 9 July 1812 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **985** | i. | Rachel (2.1769) (1769-) |
| **986** | ii. | Samuel (2.1774) (1774-) |
| **987** | iii. | Hannah (2.1776) (1776-) |
| **988** | iv. | Hannah (2.1778.2) (1778-) |
| **989** | v. | Mary (2.1782) (1782-1800) |
| **990** | vi. | Samuel (2.1786) (1786-1825) |
| **991** | vii. | Luther (2.1790) (1790-) |

He second married Lucy SPOONER[1924,1926,1932], daughter of Amaziah SPOONER, on 22 July 1813 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

Born on 9 October 1755. Her birth date is calculated from her death date and age.

Died on 4 January 1849 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

**438. Elisha FREEMAN**[1933,1934,1935,1936] (2.1746).

Born on 3 October 1746 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[1937]

Event: in April 1777 to April 1780 in Connecticut.[1938] Revolutionary War service in the eighth regiment of the Connecticut line. He was at Peekskill (1777), Germantown (1777), Valley Forge (winter 1777), Monmouth and White Plains (1778), Redding (winter 1778), Hudson River and Stony Plain (1779), and Hudson River again in 1780. At some times he was at home in Canaan.

Event: in 1782 in Norfolk, Litchfield, Connecticut.[1939] They were living in Norfolk, as evidenced by a deed.

Residence in 1786 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1940] Indicated by a deed in which Elisha Freeman sold inherited land to his brother John.

Event: in 1790 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1941] He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, three male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Hubbardton, Rutland, Vermont.[1942] He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 10 to 15, one male of 45 or greater, and one female of 45 or greater in the second census of the United States.

Residence in 1807 in Preble, Cortland, New York.[1939,1943]

Event: on 13 April 1810 in Preble, Cortland, New York.[1944] He served the town as overseer of highways.

Died on 2 July 1810 in Preble, Cortland, New York.[1939] Family Bible record.

He first married Anne [..][1934] (2), circa 1767.

Born circa April 1749. Based on her death date and age at death.

Died on 13 February 1768 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[967,1945] *Cemetery Records Compiled from Data in the Connecticut State Library* gives her death date as 17 February 1768, age 18 years and 10 months and says she was the wife of Elisha Freeman.

Buried circa 13 February 1768 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. Old Canaan Cemetery, North Canaan.

He second married Rachel SACKET?[1934,1946], about January 1769.

She is known only from the birth of her child with Elisha Freeman. The *Canaan Vital Records* entry for the birth of Jette gives her surname, which appears to be Sacket. The book does not ordinarily give a surname for married women, which implies that she and Elisha may not have been married. There were several Sackett families living in Sheffield, Massachusetts, directly north of Canaan.[1947]

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **992** | i. | Jette (2.1769) (1769-) |

He third married Chloe STEVENS[1933,1934,1936,1948], on 5 May 1771 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. North Canaan Congregational Church (also called Second Ecclesiastical Society).

Born on 2 November 1750 in North Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut.[1937]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **993** | i. | Elkanah (2.1772) (1772-1852) |
| **994** | ii. | Sarah Anne (2.1774) (1774-) |
| **995** | iii. | Elisha (2.1778) (1778-) |
| **996** | iv. | Amasa Stevens (2.1781) (1781-1859) |
| **997** | v. | Styles/Stiles (2.1786) (1788-1853) |

**439. John FREEMAN**[967,1933,1949] (2.1749).

Born circa 1749.

Residence on 8 March 1786 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[1940] Residence indicated by a deed in which he bought land inherited from their father from his brother, Elisha.

Event: in 1790 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and one female in the first U.S. census.

He married Anne FELLOWS[1933], on 23 October 1771 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[973] North Canaan Congregational Church.

Event: on 1 January 1816 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[973] She was probably the Mrs. Anna Freeman who was listed among the church members.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **998** | i. | Jonathan (2.1787) (1787-1787) |
| **999** | ii. | Henry (2.1791) (1791-1791) |

**440. Mary FREEMAN** (2.1747).

Born in March 1763 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.

Baptised on 3 July 1763 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[1950] First Ecclesiastical Society (South Canaan Congregational Church).

Event: in 1778 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.[957] She chose her mother to be her guardian after her father's death.

She married Stephen FELLOWS, by 1782.[1937] They were married by 16 March 1782 when both signed a deed.

**441. Silas FREEMAN**[615,799,979,981,985,986,1951,1952,1953,1954,1955,1956] (2.1746).

Born on 11 October 1746 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1776-1780 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a private in several Berkshire County, Massachusetts regiments, including service at Fort Ticonderoga and Fort Edward, New York.

Event: in 1787 in Great Barrington, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1957] He was one of a group of seven men who were indicted for treason. According to the indictment, on 12 September 1786 "with guns, bayonets, pistols, swords, and clubs, [they] unlawfully, riotously, and seditiously prevented the judges from holding court, and let the prisoners out of jail." This was one of the incidents in what came to be known as Shays' Rebellion, a revolt by unpaid former Revolutionary War soldiers.

Event: in 1790 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, four males under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and five females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 8 September 1837 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

According to a family genealogy, he was the first white male child born in New Marlborough, Massachusetts. The *History of Western Massachusetts* says that Silas Freeman was one of the early settlers of New Marlborough in 1744, from Canterbury, Conn. There was a Silas Freeman who lived from 1772-1775 in Canterbury, Conn., but he was not

born until 1735 and so could not have been a settler of New Marlborough in 1744. The statement could apply to Eli Freeman, Silas Freeman's father, but there is no evidence that he ever lived in Canterbury, Conn.

He married Elizabeth KASSON[799,984,1951,1955,1958], on 6 December 1768 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

Born on 21 January 1750 in Voluntown, New London (formerly Windham), Connecticut.
Died on 10 February 1831 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Buried about 10 February 1831 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. Mill River Cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1000** | i. | Alice (2.1769) (1769-1857) |
| **1001** | ii. | Sibyl (2.1771) (1771-1850) |
| **1002** | iii. | Silas (2.1773) (1773-1855) |
| **1003** | iv. | Wealthy (2.1775) (1775-1855) |
| **1004** | v. | James (2.1778) (1778-1869) |
| **1005** | vi. | Kasson (2.1780) (1780-1874) |
| **1006** | vii. | Heman (2.1784) (1784-1789) |
| **1007** | viii. | Calvin (2.1787) (1787-1877) |
| **1008** | ix. | Heman (2.1790) (1790-1874) |
| **1009** | x. | Elizabeth (2.1796) (1796-1884) |

**442. Mary FREEMAN** (2.1748).

Born circa 1748.

She is known only by having transferred land given to her by her father, Eli Freeman to Eli Freeman, presumably her brother.[1959]

**443. Phebe FREEMAN** (2.1752).

Born circa 1752.

The identity of her family is known only by her having transferred land given to her by her father, Eli Freeman to Eli Freeman, presumably her brother.

She married Daniel WILLARD, on 15 April 1779 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1960]

**444. Eli FREEMAN**[1961] (2.1756).

Born about 1756 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

Event: on 18 February 1777 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1962] During a visit to his hometown, his brother-in-law returned from the war sick and Eli enlisted in the militia in place of his brother-in-law, Joseph Hyde, for service in the Revolutionary War. He served as a private in Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment of the Continental Army until 18 February 1780.

Event: on 18 February 1780 in Manchester, Bennington, Vermont. He was discharged from the army. After he returned home to Manchester, he was called into service again. He was captured by the Indians and held prisoner for eleven months.

Event: between 1780 and 1795 in Manchester, Bennington, Vermont. He removed from New Marlborough, Mass., to Manchester.

Event: on 14 May 1782 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1959] He was the grantee of land from Mary Freeman.

Event: on 30 July 1785 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1963] He was the grantee of land from Phebe Freeman.

Event: on 15 May 1806 in Poultney, Rutland, Vermont. He deeded a 70-acre farm to his wife to assure her security after his death.

Died in 1807 in Poultney, Rutland, Vermont.

His birth date and parentage are based on the following, found in the Revolutionary War pension application of his

surviving children. In December 1777, at New Marlborough, Massachusetts, there were deeds transferring land given to them by their father, Eli Freeman, from Mary Freeman and Phebe Freeman to Eli Freeman. The latter Eli Freeman must have been at least 21 years old to receive a deed of land. Mary and Phebe were probably sisters of the latter Eli, making all three of them children of the former Eli Freeman. His first three children were probably born in Manchester. The dates are from family records recorded in his surviving children's pension application in 1851.

He married Sarah SUNDERLAND[1483], daughter of Peleg SUNDERLAND, on 6 July 1783 in Manchester, Bennington, Vermont.[873]

Event: about 1795 in Hartford, Washington, New York. They removed from Manchester, Vermont to Hartford.
Event: about 1800 in Poultney, Rutland, Vermont. They removed from Hartford, New York to Poultney.
Event: in Victor, Ontario, New York. She removed from Poultney, Vermont to Victor.
Died on 26 December 1839 in Penfield, Monroe, New York.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1010** | i. | Anna (2.1782) (1784-) |
| **1011** | ii. | Peleg (2.1785) (1785-) |
| **1012** | iii. | Sarah (2.1789) (1787-) |
| **1013** | iv. | Sarah Manning (2.1792) (~1792-) |
| **1014** | v. | Mary "Polly" (2.1795) (~1795-) |
| **1015** | vi. | Joseph (2.1798) (1798-1851) |

**445. Isaac FREEMAN**[1964,1965] (2.1732).
Born on 3 December 1732 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**446. Captain Nathaniel FREEMAN**[1055,1966,1967,1968,1969,1970] (2.1739.2).
Born on 1 January 1738/1739 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1776-1780 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as Lieutenant and later Captain in the Barnstable County, Massachusetts, Regiment.
Died on 23 January 1826 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Brewster Vital Records* give his death date as January 1825.

He married Reliance STONE[1055,1931,1971,1972,1973], daughter of Nathaniel STONE (1), on 26 September 1765 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* names Nathaniel Stone as her father, while Mayo says she was the daughter of Heman Stone.

Born on 25 October 1740.
Event: on 7 September 1765 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 15 May 1833 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Brewster Vital Records* give her death date as May 1831.
Buried circa 15 May 1833 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1016** | i. | Nathaniel (2.1767) (1767-1828) |
| **1017** | ii. | Unnamed Infant (2.1770) (~1770-) |
| **1018** | iii. | Rowland (2.1774) (1774-1821) |
| **1019** | iv. | Unnamed Infant (2.1777) (1777-) |

**447. Prince FREEMAN**[1974,1975,1976,1977,1978] (2.1740).
Born about 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service for 3 days at Falmouth and Bedford, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Conway, Franklin, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.

He married Anna WING[940,1977,1979], on 20 December 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 18 July 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1771 in Conway, Franklin, Massachusetts. They removed to Conway.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1020** | i. | Prince (2.1770) (1770-) |
| **1021** | ii. | Mary (2.1771.1) (1771-) |
| **1022** | iii. | Abigail (2.1773) (1773-) |
| **1023** | iv. | Anna (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **1024** | v. | Temperance (2.1778) (1778-1778) |

**448. Simeon FREEMAN**[615,624,1980,1981] (2.1741).

Born ca. 1741-1742 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and three females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 27 April 1843 in Hyannis, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Abigail LOVELL[1152,1981,1982,1983], on 3 April 1777 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born circa 1755 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. based on age and date of death.

Marriage intention published on 2 February 1776.

Died on 6 June 1827 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

An entry in the Brewster Church records for 19 August 1793 says that "the wife of Simeon Freeman, dismissed at her request, to be plunged as a Baptist." (quoted from the *Freeman Genealogy*)

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1025** | i. | Prince (2.1779) (1779-) |
| **1026** | ii. | Sarah "Sally" Lovell (2.1781) (1781-1853) |
| **1027** | iii. | Simeon (2.1784) (1784-1853) |
| **1028** | iv. | Abigail "Nabby" Lovell (2.1789) (1789-) |
| **1029** | v. | Gorham Lovell (2.1791) (1791-1825) |

**449. Roland FREEMAN**[1984] (2.1743).

Born about 1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The information given in the *Freeman Genealogy* with respect to three Roland/Rowland Freemans is confusing. On p. 91 there is a reference to the birth of Rowland Freeman (n. 658) to Prince Freeman and Abigail Dillingham. No date is given, but the dates of the children around him indicate he was probably born about 1743. On p. 163, the spelling of his given name is changed to Roland and he is shown as having a son, Roland, born in 1778. *There is no evidence that the name Rowland was used in this family.*

On p. 162 the birth of another Roland Freeman to Nathaniel Freeman and Reliance Stone on April 18, 1774 is shown. His death notice, published in the *Columbian Centinel*, gave his name as Rowland Freeman. [cf. Rowland Freeman (2.1774), above]

Children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1030** | i. | Nathaniel (2.1774) (1774-) |
| **1031** | ii. | Roland (2.1778) (1778-) |

**450. Abigail FREEMAN**[1055,1985,1986] (2.1744).

Born on 20 March 1744/1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 11 April 1822 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Buried circa 11 April 1822 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

She married Theophilus PINKHAM[1055,1987,1988] (2), son of Theophilus PINKHAM (1), on 15 March 1767.

Born circa 1743 in Sherburne, Nantucket, Massachusetts. based on age and date of death.

Event: on 17 January 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 9 February 1796 in London, England.

They had the following children:

i. Mary[1989].
Born about 1768.

ii. Anna[1989].
Born about 1770.

**451. Thankful FREEMAN**[1990,1991,1992] (2.1756.2).
Born on 24 February 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 10 December 1846 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married John DILLINGHAM[1989,1993,1994] (6), son of John DILLINGHAM (4), on 25 March 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 8 November 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 5 February 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 10 May 1819 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. John[1989,1992] (7).
Born on 9 July 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 April 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Isaac[1989,1992].
Born on 27 March 1777 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 December 1807 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Polly[1992,1995].
Born on 8 March 1780 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Clarissa[1992,1995].
Born on 14 December 1787 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Abigail[1992,1995] (3).
Born on 26 March 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Freeman[1992,1995].
Born on 27 April 1797 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 September 1861 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Henry[1992,1995] (3).
Born on 26 August 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 March 1801 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**452. Desire FREEMAN**[1996,1997,1998] (2.1736).
Born on 4 October 1736 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She first married Benjamin THACHER[1997,1999,2000] (1), on 13 January 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives the date of her marriage to Benjamin Thacher as 13 January 1752.
Born on 11 February 1737/1738 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 9 April 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died about 1775.

They had the following children:

i. Benjamin[1995] (2).

ii. Desire[1995].

She second married Nathaniel STONE[1010] (2), son of Nathaniel STONE (1), about 1776.

**453. Ruth FREEMAN**[1164,2001,2002] (2.1739).

Born on 3 April 1739 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She joined the Harwich Church.
Died on 3 October 1812 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried on 4 October 1812 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

**454. Mary FREEMAN**[1007,2002,2003] (2.1741.1).
Born on 4 July 1741 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 2 April 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. When she was baptised at the First Church of Harwich, she had been absent from worship for several years "on ye Account of Bodily Indispositions".
Died about May 1767.

**455. Grace FREEMAN**[172,2004,2005] (2.1743).
Born on 22 January 1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She joined the Harwich Church.
Died on 24 August 1810 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 24 August 1810 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

She married Judah BERRY[172,1979,1999] (2), on 6 December 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born circa 1744.
Event: on 24 March 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 12 March 1818 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 12 March 1818 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

i. Judah[172,1995] (3).
Born circa 1782 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 October 1805 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 2 October 1805 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

ii. Lemuel[1995] (2).
Born in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Lydia[1995].
Born in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Polly[1995].
Born in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Samuel[1995].
Born in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**456. Lemuel FREEMAN**[615,624,1007,1318,1320,1321,1322,1323] (2.1746).
Born on 22 September 1746 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 5 April 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Baptised at First Church.
Event: in 1778-1779 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in the defense of Falmouth and Dartmouth.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and six females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and five females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 13 January 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Mayo gives the date as 7 January 1825. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his death date as 24 February 1825.
Buried circa 13 January 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

The *Harwich Vital Records* entry that lists the births of all of their children refers to him as Samuel Freeman. The settlement of his estate mentions Olive, Nancy, and Lemuel Freeman.

He married Mary "Polly" DOANE[1317,1318,1319,1320] (2), daughter of Joshua DOANE (2) & Mary FREEMAN (221) (2.1721.2), on 24 September 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born in 1752.
Died on 10 March 1821 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Mayo gives the date as 10 April 1821.
Buried circa 10 March 1821 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.
Event: on 24 September 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1032** | i. | Desire (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **1033** | ii. | Tamsen (2.1777) (1777-1791) |
| **1034** | iii. | Polly (2.1779) (1779-) |
| **1035** | iv. | Olive (2.1781) (1781-1853) |
| **1036** | v. | Nancy (2.1783) (1783-) |
| **1037** | vi. | Lemuel (2.1785) (1785-1837) |
| **1038** | vii. | Francis (2.1787) (1787-) |
| **1039** | viii. | Eunice (2.1790) (1790-1829) |
| **1040** | ix. | Joshua (2.1793) (1793-1800) |

**457. Captain Seth FREEMAN**[615,624,1062,2006,2007,2008] (2.1749).
Born about 1749.
Event: on 2 April 1767 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He joined the Brewster Church.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 12 June 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 12 June 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

His will, dated 1819, mentions his wife, Temperance; sons Barnard and Seth; daughters Temperance Hall and Jerusha Baker; and grandchildren George, Betsey, Eveline, Lucy, and Hannah Fessenden.

He married Temperance "Tempe" BANGS[1991,2008,2009,2010], daughter of Solomon BANGS, on 14 October 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her nickname is from the Harwich vital records.
Born on 13 January 1753.
Event: on 20 March 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1781 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She joined the Brewster Church.
Died on 16 September 1822 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 16 September 1822 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1041** | i. | Temperance "Tempe" (2.1775.1) (1775-) |
| **1042** | ii. | Pede (2.1777) (1777-1812) |
| **1043** | iii. | Jerusha (2.1779) (1779-) |
| **1044** | iv. | Seth (2.1781) (1781-1861) |
| **1045** | v. | Solomon (2.1783) (1783-) |
| **1046** | vi. | Benjamin (2.1787) (1787-1813) |
| **1047** | vii. | Barnard (2.1795) (1795-1883) |

**458. Cyrenius FREEMAN**[453,1007,2011,2012,2013,2014] (2.1755).
Born about 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His birth date is estimated in relation to other children in the family.
Baptised on 29 March 1766 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. First Church.
Event: in 1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service for six days in defense of Falmouth and Bedford, Massachusetts.
Died on 4 April 1785 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He died by drowning and was buried at Truro.

The spelling of his name is based on his father's will. The vital records spell it Syreneous and the *Freeman Genealogy* spells it Sirenius.

He married Thankful HOPKINS[624,1055,2014,2015] (1), daughter of Nathan HOPKINS, on 30 May 1781 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 21 April 1781 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1785 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was admitted to the Brewster Church.
Event: in 1790 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as the head of a household with one male age less than 16 and two females in the first U.S. census.
Died on 23 September 1821 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 23 September 1821 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1048** | i. | Cyrenius (2.1782) (1782-1804) |
| **1049** | ii. | Ruth (2.1784) (~1784-) |

**459. Isaac FREEMAN**[615,624,1007,1268,1375,2016,2017,2018] (2.1759).

Born on 28 August 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 29 March 1766 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. First Church.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, three males under 16, and one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 12 January 1823 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 12 January 1823 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

He married Jane CLARK[1375,2015,2018,2019], daughter of Edward CLARK, in probably 1780 or 1781. The Harwich vital records give her name as Geney Clark; the Brewster vital records call her Gene. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives their marriage date as 28November 1779, but the marriage intention was published 28 November 1780 according to the Harwich vital records. The marriage is not recorded in either the Harwich or Brewster vital records. Mayo gives the marriage date as 28 November 1780.

Born on 14 February 1761.
Event: on 28 November 1780 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 9 November 1842 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 9 November 1842 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1050** | i. | Samuel (2.1782) (1782-) |
| **1051** | ii. | James (2.1784) (1784-) |
| **1052** | iii. | Isaac (2.1786) (1786-1850) |
| **1053** | iv. | Jane (2.1789) (1789-) |
| **1054** | v. | Betsey (2.1791) (1791-1844) |
| **1055** | vi. | Unnamed Infant (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **1056** | vii. | Sarah "Sally" (2.1798) (1798-) |

**460. Mary FREEMAN**[328,2020,2021,2022,2023] (2.1738).

Born on 23 March 1737 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 February 1789 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in February 1789 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

She married late in life. Her will, written on 29 September 1787, just before her marriage, mentions "my niece Mary Atwood; my nephew Barnabas Atwood; and my nephew Watson Freeman, executor."[334] Probate records show that on 2 April 1789, the account of Watson Freeman, executor under the will of Mary Freeman, afterwards Crosby, late wife of James Crosby, [was] approved, her husband making no objection."

She married James CROSBY[1320,2024,2025], son of Thomas CROSBY, on 25 October 1787 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 15 March 1728/1729.

Event: on 2 August 1787 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 5 May 1806 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 5 May 1806 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

**461. Thankful FREEMAN**[1701,2023,2026,2027,2028] (2.1741.1).
Born on 30 September 1741 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 January 1809 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

She first married Watson FREEMAN (505) [365,2029,2030,2031,2032] (2.1739), son of Watson FREEMAN (165) (2.1704) & Sarah GRAY (1), on 18 March 1762 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that her first marriage, to Watson Freeman, took place on 18 March 1761.
Born in 1739.
Baptised on 25 February 1738/1739 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 18 July 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1777-1780 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in a number of Massachusetts regiments and the Continental Army.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1057** | i. | Watson (2.1762) (1762-1813) |
| **1058** | ii. | Joshua (2.1766) (bp. 1766-ca1766) |
| **1059** | iii. | Edward (2.1768) (1768-) |

She second married Gideon BEATTEY[1661,1701,1710,1711], on 22 September 1778 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that her her second marriage, to Gideon Batey (note spelling), took place on 23 September 1777.
Event: on 5 September 1778 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 16 October 1826 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He was a merchant in Boston.

She third married Joseph BLAKE[2033], after 1778 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Residence in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**462. Temperance FREEMAN**[328,2023,2034] (2.1744).
Born on 17 July 1744 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**463. Edward FREEMAN**[328,815,2033,2025] (2.1746).
Born on 19 October 1746 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised in 1757.
Event: in 1779 in Maine. Revolutionary War service as master of the sloop *Bethiah*. Many Cape Cod mariners and ships were used to transport troops for the Penobscot expedition in Maine.

**464. Lydia FREEMAN**[328,1979,2023,2036] (2.1752).
Born on 28 April 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Silvanus NYE[1024,1979,2037], on 5 October 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 12 August 1744 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 March 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**465. Rebecca FREEMAN**[328,2023,2038,2039] (2.1754).
Born on 6 July 1754 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Barnabas ATWOOD[1024,2039], about 1775.
Event: on 2 September 1782 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**466. Benjamin FREEMAN**[328,784,1033,2023,2040] (2.1757).

Born on 2 August 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as 21 August 1757.
Baptised in 1757.
Event: in Maine. Revolutionary War service on the sloop *Racehorse* in the Penobscot expedition.

**467. Hatsuld FREEMAN**[2041] (2.1760).
Born about 1760 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His birth year is an estimate.
Event: on 7 September 1778 in Barnstable, Massachusetts.[2042] He is probably the Hatssald Freeman who served six days in Capt. Benjamin Berry's Harwich company on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth in the Revolutionary War.
Died in 1791 in Atlantic Ocean. He was lost at sea.

**468. Thankful FREEMAN**[2043] (2.1765).
Born in 1765.
Died on 11 September 1826.
Unmarried.

**469. Betsey FREEMAN**[420,2044,2045] (2.1767).
Born in 1764.
Died on 19 July 1813 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 19 July 1813 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

She married Kenelm WINSLOW[420,1063,2045], on 11 January 1787 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 17 August 1761.
Event: on 4 November 1786 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 20 July 1833 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 20 July 1833 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

**470. Sarah "Sally" FREEMAN**[1048,2046] (2.1770).
Born ca. 1765 or 1766. Her father's will indicated that she was the youngest daughter. Using the 1826 death year, her birth year would have been 1765 or 1766.
Event: in 1788 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She joined the Harwich Church.
Died on 11 September 1826 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her death date as 23 September 1821. The date used is from her gravestone as reported in the *Brewster Mortuary Record*. Both sources said "in her 61st year.".
Buried circa 11 September 1826 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

**471. John FREEMAN**[615,2047,2048,2049,2050] (2.1768).
Born in 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 10 February 1852.

He married Bethia CROWELL[2048,2049,2050,2051], on 26 December 1793 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 4 October 1793 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 12 October 1793 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 3 March 1837 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1060** | i. | Hatsel (2.1794) (1794-1813) |
| **1061** | ii. | Nathan (2.1796) (1796-1812) |
| **1062** | iii. | Betsey (2.1798) (1798-) |
| **1063** | iv. | John (2.1800) (1800-1864) |
| **1064** | v. | Tamsen (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **1065** | vi. | Deborah (2.1804) (1804-) |
| **1066** | vii. | Joshua (2.1806) (1806-1839) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1067** | viii. | Benjamin (2.1808) (1808-) |
| **1068** | ix. | Lurana (2.1811) (1811-) |
| **1069** | x. | Bethiah (2.1814) (1814-1851) |
| **1070** | xi. | Sarah (2.1818) (1818-) |

**472. Thomas FREEMAN**[226,799,1046,1070,2052,2053,2054,2055] (2.1731).

Born on 26 April 1731 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1790 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male less than 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.

Died on 26 February 1800 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Esther RYDER[2053,2054,2056,2057,2058], on 17 January 1750/1751 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The marriage intention gives her name as Hester Rider.

Born in 1731 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth date is calculated from her death date and age.

Event: on 5 May 1750 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Event: on 5 May 1750 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Event: in 1781 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They were received into the Falmouth Church by letter from the Chatham Church.

Died on 10 April 1802 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1071** | i. | Dorothy (2.1752) (1752-) |
| **1072** | ii. | Sarah (2.1754) (1754-) |
| **1073** | iii. | Obed (2.1755) (1755-) |
| **1074** | iv. | Sarah (2.1756) (1756-) |
| **1075** | v. | Eunice (2.1764) (1764-) |
| **1076** | vi. | Thomas (2.1766) (1766-) |
| **1077** | vii. | Esther (2.1770) (1770-) |

**473. James FREEMAN**[226,2059,2060] (2.1734.1).

Born on 23 June 1734 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He died at sea early, leaving a widow and one child.

He married Hannah KING[2056,2061,2062] (1), on 5 May 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born about 1735.

Event: on 14 February 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Died on 3 March 1803 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1078** | i. | Thankful (2.1756.1) (1756-) |

**474. Isaac FREEMAN**[226,615,1070,1285,2063] (2.1737).

Born on 12 February 1736/1737 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and four females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and four females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 16 October 1815 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He settled on his father's place in South Orleans. Orleans was probably counted as part of Eastham in the census. The number of children recorded in the 1790 census correctly matches the list in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

He married Hannah HIGGINS[2056], about 1773 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1079** | i. | James (2.1774) (1774-) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1080** | ii. | Ruth (2.1776) (1776-1849) |
| **1081** | iii. | Dorcas (2.1778) (1778-1848) |
| **1082** | iv. | Dorathy (2.1780) (1780-1870) |
| **1083** | v. | Isaac (2.1783) (1783-~1806) |
| **1084** | vi. | Hezekiah (2.1786) (1786-) |

**475. Sarah FREEMAN**[226,2064,2065] (2.1739.2).
Born on 23 November 1739 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 February 1753 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**476. Mary FREEMAN**[226,2066,2067] (2.1742).
Born on 9 April 1742 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Jesse ROGERS[1315,2068] (1), on 7 August 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Event: in 1760. He served in the French and Indian War.
Event: on 18 April 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1761-1784 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They resided on her father's farm.
Event: in 1784 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. They removed from Harwich, Mass. to Orrington with Mary's father.

They had the following children:

i. Moses[2069].
Born on 20 June 1762 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He married Thankful FREEMAN (1098) [2070,2071,2072] (2.1763), daughter of Samuel FREEMAN (479) (2.1736.2) & Mercy SNOW (1), on 11 October 1783.
Born in December 1763 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. They removed to Orrington.

ii. Sarah[2073].
Born on 15 July 1764 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Mary[2073].
Born on 10 December 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Jesse[2069,2074] (2).
Born on 21 November 1769 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He married Hannah FREEMAN (1099) [2072,2074,2075] (2.1766), daughter of Samuel FREEMAN (479) (2.1736.2) & Mercy SNOW (1), on 17 November 1796 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Born about 1766 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *History of Orrington, Maine* places her birth at ca. 1772. The *Freeman Genealogy* places her birth before that of her brother James, who was born in 1768.
Event: on 5 November 1796 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. Marriage intention published.

v. Amariah[2073].
Born about 1771 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Henry[2073].
Born about 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**477. Obed FREEMAN**[226,322,2076,2077,2078] (2.1744).
Born on 27 November 1744 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Roser says that he died on 19 January 1754. This may indicate that an earlier child named Obed was born to Thomas and Dorothy Freeman, but died young. Otherwise, the 1754 date conflicts with the marriage record of 1774 for Obed Freeman.

He married Diadama DOANE[1064,2077,2079], on 8 September 1774 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 11 March 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Event: on 12 March 1774 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**478. Timothy FREEMAN**[226,799,810,2080,2081,2082,2083,2084,2085] (2.1747).

Born on 4 May 1747 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service for 6 days as a private in a Massachusetts regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household of one male aged 16 or greater, four males less than 16, and four females in the first U.S. census.
Event: about 1790 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. He was elected Selectman and the first representative of Orrington to the General Court of Massachusetts. While a member of the Massachusetts General Court, he secured passage of an act granting exclusive right to the taking of fish from the Penobscot River within the Orrington town limits for the residents of Orrington.
Event: in 1800 in Hancock, Hancock, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 11 September 1828 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Buried in September 1828 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.[885] Area Cemetery.

He first married Zeruiah NICKERSON[2086,2087,2088,2089], daughter of Reuben NICKERSON, on 21 October 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born about 1749.
Event: on 7 October 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1788 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. They removed to Orrington.
Died on 17 December 1788 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. She died during childbirth.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1085** | i. | Susanna (2.1768) (1768-1859) |
| **1086** | ii. | Mary "Molly" (2.1770.2) (1770-1852) |
| **1087** | iii. | Tabitha (2.1771) (1771-1865) |
| **1088** | iv. | Zeruiah (2.1773) (1773-1869) |
| **1089** | v. | Timothy (2.1775) (1775-1864) |
| **1090** | vi. | Tamsin (2.1778) (1778-1850) |
| **1091** | vii. | Reuben (2.1779) (1779-1871) |
| **1092** | viii. | Eunice (2.1781) (1781-~1867) |
| **1093** | ix. | Azubah (2.1784) (1784-1888) |
| **1094** | x. | James (2.1786) (1786-1794) |
| **1095** | xi. | Thomas (2.1788) (1788-1868) |

He second married Mary HIGGINS[2087,2088,2090,2091] (1), daughter of Barnabas HIGGINS, about 1790 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. She was the widow of Archelaus Dean when she married Timothy Freeman.

Born in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Died on 16 November 1820.

**479. Samuel FREEMAN**[1007,1081,2082,2092,2093,2094] (2.1736.2).

Born on 9 April 1736 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1755 in Massachusetts. Served as an officer in General Pepperell's army in the French and Indian War.
Event: on 29 March 1766 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Baptised at First Church.
Event: in 1778 in Bedford, Middlesex, Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a Lieutenant in Capt. Josiah Higgins's company.
Event: in 1788 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. He was a town selectman.
Event: in 1790 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with one male aged 16 or greater, two males less than 16, and four females in the first U.S. census.
Died in 1803 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Buried in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.[885] Oak Hill Cemetery.

He did not go with his parents and family to Nova Scotia, but instead settled in Orrington, Maine. He was a selectman there in 1788

He married Mercy SNOW[2093,2095,2096] (1), daughter of Jabez SNOW (3), on 16 December 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 22 November 1739.

Event: in 1785 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. They removed to Orrington, Maine. There were two women and six children in the family.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1096** | i. | Joseph (2.1759) (1759-~1778) |
| **1097** | ii. | Mercy (2.1762) (1762-1839) |
| **1098** | iii. | Thankful (2.1763) (1763-) |
| **1099** | iv. | Hannah (2.1766) (~1766-) |
| **1100** | v. | James (2.1768) (1768-1847) |
| **1101** | vi. | Samuel (2.1779) (1779-1857) |
| **1102** | vii. | Olive (2.1780.1) (~1780-) |
| **1103** | viii. | Margaret "Peggy" (2.1782) (~1782-1869) |
| **1104** | ix. | Smith (2.1785) (1785-) |

**480. Bathsheba FREEMAN**[1081,2097,2098,2099] (2.1738).

Born on 30 May 1738 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She was called Barshaba in Harwich vital records and Bashua in the *Freeman Genealogy*. She did not go with her parents to Nova Scotia.

She married Eliakim HIGGINS[1079,1151,1269], on 16 December 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 23 October 1756 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**481. Captain Hezekiah FREEMAN**[1080,1081,2042,2100,2101,2102,2103,2104] (2.1740).

Born on 3 September 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1760 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He removed to Liverpool.

Event: in March 1767 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut. He returned from Nova Scotia and settled again at Norwich.

Event: in 1778 in Rhode Island. Revolutionary War service as a seaman. He was taken prisoner and later returned in a prisoner exchange.

Event: in 1790 in New London, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and five females in the first U.S. census.

Event: on 17 July 1790 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.[2105] He sold a half acre of land with "a mantion house" to Jabez Perkins, Jr., for £30.

Event: in 1800 in New London, New London, Connecticut.[2106] He was listed as the head of a household with two males and six females in the second U.S. census.

Died on 13 October 1816 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.

He was a Liverpool, Nova Scotia proprietor (i.e. among the first settlers) about 1760. He may have commanded the ship that carried a large portion of the settlers from Barnstable and Plymouth Counties, Mass. to Nova Scotia. However, he did not remain there long and removed to Connecticut by March 1767. He was married in Norwich in 1767.

He served as a seaman in the American navy in the Revolutionary War, but also apparently carried on merchant trade. On 6 August 1777, the Governor and Council of Safety of Connecticut granted a permit to "Hezekiah Freeman, captain of the schooner *Go and Come* to ship a quantity of lumber and poultry and export the same to the French West Indies, to purchase West India goods &c."[2107]

He was again reported to have been living in Nova Scotia as late as 1785, but returned again to Connecticut at some point. The shipping records indicate that he was captain of the brig *Enterpriser*, which returned to Norwich from Essequibo (apparently in Dutch Guiana, South America) in April 1793 with goods to Joseph Williams and other merchants. The ship paid an importy duty of $3,241, the highest of any single Norwich cargo before 1796.[2108] His luck was not so good in September 1800, however, when the brig *Ann*, of which he was captain, met a violent storm and all of his stock was

swept overboard.[2109] A letter in the possession of relatives in Nova Scotia shows that he was still in Norwich in 1815, the year before he died.

He married Martha SMITH[2095,2101,2104] (2), on 19 February 1767 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.
Born in 1741.
Died on 10 August 1831 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1105** | i. | Sarah (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **1106** | ii. | Lucy (2.1770) (1770-) |
| **1107** | iii. | Samuel (2.1772.1) (1772-) |
| **1108** | iv. | Hezekiah (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **1109** | v. | Hannah (2.1778.1) (1778-) |
| **1110** | vi. | Margaret (2.1780) (1780-) |

**482. Smith FREEMAN**[1080,1081,2110,2111] (2.1743).
Born on 3 June 1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1760 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He removed from Harwich, Mass., to Liverpool with his family.
Event: in 1766 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He probably removed from Nova Scotia to Boston.
Residence on 25 September 1773 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Resident in Boston, according to a letter he wrote.
Event: in 1787 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Land he owned was confiscated because he had left Nova Scotia.

He married Sarah BARRETT[2111,2112], on 27 March 1766 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2112]
Event: on 19 July 1767 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. She "owned the covenant" at New North Church.
Event: on 17 January 1773 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. She was admitted to New North Church.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1111** | i. | William (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **1112** | ii. | Rebecca (2.1770) (1770-) |
| **1113** | iii. | Abigail (2.1774) (1774-) |

**483. Captain Joseph FREEMAN**[1080,2113,2114] (2.1745.2).
Born on 5 November 1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1760 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He removed with his parents from Harwich, Mass., to Liverpool.
Event: on 22 April 1777 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was elected Deputy Provost Marshall.
Event: on 10 January 1782 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was elected sheriff of Queens County.
Died on 29 December 1786 in Atlantic Ocean. He died of a fever while the *Dolphin*, the schooner of which he was the master, was trying to reach the coast of Georgia to gain help for the sick crew. The ship was returning from a voyage to Jamaica.

He was engaged in fishing, lumbering, and trading with the southern colonies and the West Indies. He participated in privateering on the British side during the Revolutionary War. He was captured twice, but released both times. He held the rank of Captain in the militia. In 1780 he was deputy provost marshal and later sheriff of Queens County, Nova Scotia.

He married Rebecca NICKERSON[2113,2115], daughter of Jeremiah NICKERSON, in 1764 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born about 1744 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 February 1834 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1114** | i. | Joseph (2.1765) (1765-1837) |
| **1115** | ii. | Rebecca (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **1116** | iii. | John (2.1770) (1770-1800) |
| **1117** | iv. | Samuel (2.1772.2) (1772-1841) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1118** | v. | Hezekiah (2.1774) (1774-1774) |
| **1119** | vi. | Thomas (2.1775) (1775-) |
| **1120** | vii. | Rebecca (2.1777) (1777-) |
| **1121** | viii. | Smith (2.1779) (1779-1783) |
| **1122** | ix. | Deborah (2.1781) (1781-) |
| **1123** | x. | Mercy (2.1783) (1783-) |

**484. Kezia FREEMAN**[2116] (2.1746).
Born about 1746 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She is not listed in the vital records, but Frederick Freeman presents information about her marriage and descendants living in Orrington, Maine. He expressed confidence that she was born to this family.

She married Prince HIGGINS, on 16 January 1766.

They had one child:

i. Naomi[2117,2118,2119].
Born on 2 May 1781.
Died on 21 March 1847 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
She married Samuel FREEMAN (1101) [2118,2119,2120] (2.1779), son of Samuel FREEMAN (479) (2.1736.2) & Mercy SNOW (1).
Born on 25 February 1779 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 25 September 1799 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. Marriage intention published.
Died on 8 March 1857 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

**485. Josiah FREEMAN**[2121,2122] (2.1754).
Born on 20 February 1754 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1840 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He first married Sarah BEE[2121,2123], daughter of Thomas BEE, on 10 June 1775.
Born about 1758.
Died on 9 December 1780 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1124** | i. | William (2.1776) (1776-) |
| **1125** | ii. | Josiah (2.1777) (1777-) |
| **1126** | iii. | Elizabeth (2.1780) (1780-1781) |

He second married Mary Young COBB[2121,2123] (3), on 18 February 1783.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1127** | i. | Elizabeth (2.1783) (1783-) |
| **1128** | ii. | Ruth (2.1785.1) (1785-) |
| **1129** | iii. | John Cobb (2.1787) (1787-~1788) |
| **1130** | iv. | John (2.1790.1) (1790-) |
| **1131** | v. | Hepzibah (2.1792) (~1792-) |
| **1132** | vi. | Sarah (2.1794.2) (~1794-) |

**486. Seth FREEMAN**[2124,2125] (2.1756).
Born on 8 January 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in January 1815 in Atlantic Ocean.[2126] He died in the sinking of the privateer *Rolla* during a storm, with his sons, Seth, Jr. and Benjamin.

He married Margaret COVILLE, daughter of Jonathan COVILLE, in 1789 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**487. Doane FREEMAN**[2124,2127] (2.1757).
Born on 14 August 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 October 1779 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Consumption.

He married Rebecca HARRINGTON[1081], daughter of Eben HARRINGTON, on 9 December 1776 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**488. Benjamin FREEMAN**[2128,2129] (2.1759).
Born on 13 April 1759 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine. He was born in Bristol, Maine while his family was moving to Nova Scotia.
Event: in 1800 in Atlantic Ocean.[2130] He was sailing master of the privateer *Duke of Kent* in the Napoleonic Wars in 1800.

He married Elizabeth NICKERSON[2123,2131], daughter of Eldad NICKERSON, on 7 July 1782 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1133** | i. | Doane (2.1783) (1783-) |
| **1134** | ii. | Mary (2.1785) (1785-) |
| **1135** | iii. | Elizabeth (2.1787) (1787-) |
| **1136** | iv. | Benjamin (2.1789) (1789-) |
| **1137** | v. | Seth (2.1792) (1792-) |
| **1138** | vi. | Lavinia (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **1139** | vii. | Melinda (2.1797) (1797-) |

**489. Margaret FREEMAN**[2132,2133] (2.1761).
Born on 19 May 1761 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Nathaniel ELLENWOOD[2132], on 14 November 1781 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**490. Sarah FREEMAN**[2134,2135] (2.1763).
Born on 30 March 1763 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as 20 March 1763.

She married John Bold HOWELL[2134], on 16 March 1788 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**491. Lydia FREEMAN**[2136,2137] (2.1764).
Born on 20 November 1764 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Joseph FOSTER[2136] (2), on 16 December 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**492. James FREEMAN**[2138,2139] (2.1767).
Born on 24 September 1767 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: in 1799 in Atlantic Ocean.[2130] He was prizemaster of the privateer *Duke of Kent* in the Napoleonic Wars.
Died on 2 January 1835 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Hannah BARSS[2138,2140], daughter of David BARSS, on 11 December 1792 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 5 May 1773 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: in 1802 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia. They removed to South Brookfield from Liverpool.
Died in March 1861 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1140** | i. | James (2.1793.2) (1793-) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1141** | ii. | Rebecca (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **1142** | iii. | David Barss (2.1797) (1797-) |
| **1143** | iv. | Susannah (2.1799) (1799-) |
| **1144** | v. | Mary (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **1145** | vi. | Josiah (2.1803) (1803-) |
| **1146** | vii. | Hannah (2.1805) (1805-) |
| **1147** | viii. | Henrietta (2.1806) (1806-) |
| **1148** | ix. | Smith (2.1808) (1808-) |
| **1149** | x. | Francis (2.1810) (1810-) |
| **1150** | xi. | Margaret (2.1812) (1812-) |
| **1151** | xii. | William (2.1814) (1814-) |
| **1152** | xiii. | Cyrena (2.1816) (1816-) |
| **1153** | xiv. | Lydia Ann (2.1819) (1819-) |
| **1154** | xv. | Doan (2.1820) (~1820-) |

**493. Charles FREEMAN**[1100] (2.1735).

Born on 15 October 1735 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Died on 28 September 1736 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**494. Hannah FREEMAN**[1100] (2.1737).

Born on 19 July 1737 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**495. Molly FREEMAN**[1100] (2.1739).

Born on 20 October 1739 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her name was entered in the birth register as Moley.

**496. Mercy FREEMAN**[1100] (2.1742).

Born on 10 October 1742 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**497. Jonathan FREEMAN**[1100] (2.1745.1).

Born on 24 October 1745 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: on 27 December 1779 in Columbia (formerly King's District of Albany), New York.[2141] He was on the tax list for a tax of £4 based on real and personal property of £20. His brother Charles appears on the same list.

**498. Charles FREEMAN**[1100] (2.1751).

Born on 26 March 1751 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: on 27 December 1779 in Columbia (formerly King's District of Albany), New York.[2141] He was on the tax list for a tax of £23-8s based on real and personal property of £117.

Event: in 1790 in Stillwater, Saratoga, New York.[2142] He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or over, four males under 16, and three females in the first census of the United States.

Event: in 1810 in Hadley, Saratoga, New York.[2143] He was listed as the head of a household with two males under 10 years of age, two of 10 to 15, two of 16-25, one of over 45; and two females of 10-15, two of 16-25, and one of over 45 in the third census of the United States.

Died on 26 January 1821 in Chittenango, Madison, New York.[2144]

Buried in January 1821 in Chittenango, Madison, New York. The Gates Cemetery, located on the Max Frey Farm on the Chittenango - Manlius road, Route 173.

He married Anna [..][1100] (2).

Born circa 1755. Based on age at death on her gravestone.

Died on 15 January 1835 in Chittenango, Madison, New York.[2144]

Buried in January 1835 in Chittenango, Madison, New York. Gates cemetery.

**499. Mary FREEMAN**[1100] (2.1757).

Born on 18 April 1757 in Plympton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**500. Phebe FREEMAN**[365,2145,2146,2147,2148] (2.1725).
Born on 1 June 1725 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 January 1791 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 6 January 1791 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

She married Moses MAYO[366,2147], son of Joseph MAYO (1), on 10 March 1742/1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 29 January 1742 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**501. Captain Elkanah FREEMAN**[365,845,2149,2150,2151,2152,2153,2154] (2.1727).
Born on 31 March 1727 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1763.[2152] He served as a Captain of the Massachusetts troops during the French and Indian Wars.
Event: in 1777 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary war service as a seaman. He was taken prisoner and returned in a prisoner exchange.
Died in 1777 in Massachusetts. He probably died while in service in the Revolutionary War.

His widow, Abigail, administered his estate 9 April 1777. The settlement of his estate on 13 April 1786 says "to Abigail, widow; sons Elkanah and Edmund; and daughter Abigail." At the same court, Nathan Winslow was appointed guardian to Abigail and Edmund, minor children.

He married Abigail MAYO[365,2153,2155,2156,2157,2158], on 11 October 1750 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 15 September 1750 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 30 May 1818 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1155** | i. | Christian (2.1752) (~1752-) |
| **1156** | ii. | William (2.1754) (~1754-) |
| **1157** | iii. | Elkanah (2.1756) (~1756-1834) |
| **1158** | iv. | Barnabas (2.1761) (~1761-1782) |
| **1159** | v. | Edmund (2.1766) (~1766-) |
| **1160** | vi. | Abigail (2.1768) (~1768-) |

**502. Sarah FREEMAN**[365,1048,2159,2160] (2.1729).
Born on 29 March 1729 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 April 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 9 April 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

She married Benjamin COBB[366,2160] (1), son of Jonathan COBB & Sarah HOPKINS, on 21 March 1750 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 9 February 1750 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**503. Isaac FREEMAN**[365,590,2161,2162,2163,2164] (2.1733.2).
Born on 26 October 1733 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 28 January 1782 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2163] He was licensed as an innholder at his house on Fore Street.

In the *Freeman Genealogy* (pp. 111-112) Frederick Freeman wrote a long note about the difficulty of differentiating Isaac Freeman (2.1733.2) from Isaac Freeman (3.1724). Even with the availability of additional resources, there are important details that are not clear and facts that appear to conflict with each other. These are discussed and a possible solution is presented in the article about Jonathan Freeman (3.1728), brother of Isaac Freeman (3.1724) in Part 3 of this work.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives the date of his wedding as 30 December 1756 and his wife's name as Elizabeth Cole. His first marriage is mentioned in the *Freeman Genealogy* only as a question as to whether this was the Isaac Freeman who married Mary Stewart (or Stuart) (See under Isaac Freeman (3.1724) in Part 3 of this work.) The *Freeman Genealogy* cites a 16 November 1780 entry in the Mass. General Court Journal, in which he petitioned on account of "losses

sustained at Bunker Hill." On 13 June 1782, the wife of Isaac Freeman of Boston petitions for leave to sell real estate in Harwich. On 17 June 1783, she petitioned again, saying that her "husband, having been absent three years, and in all probability lost," leaving her with four children. This conflicts with the fact that there was an Isaac Freeman who was a licensed innholder on Fore Street in Boston in January 1782, yet no other Isaac Freeman is known to have resided in Boston at the time.

He married Elizabeth COBB[365,1151,2165] (1), daughter of Jonathan COBB & Sarah HOPKINS, on 3 December 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[2000] Frederick Freeman refers to her as Elizabeth Cole, but all other facts fit with the marriage to Isaac Freeman in the Harwich vital records. Her brother Benjamin married Isaac's sister Sarah.

Born on 30 October 1738 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 3 December 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[2096] Marriage intention published.

**504. Hannah FREEMAN**[365,1979,2150,2166] (2.1736).

Born on 8 April 1736 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Isaac COBB[366,1979], on 15 February 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 13 January 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**505. Watson FREEMAN**[365,2029,2030,2031,2032] (2.1739).

Born in 1739.

Baptised on 25 February 1738/1739 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1777-1780 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in a number of Massachusetts regiments and the Continental Army.

He married Thankful FREEMAN (461) [1701,2023,2026,2027,2028] (2.1741.1), daughter of Benjamin FREEMAN (150) (2.1718) & Sarah DILLINGHAM, on 18 March 1762 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that her first marriage, to Watson Freeman, took place on 18 March 1761.

Born on 30 September 1741 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 18 July 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Died on 11 January 1809 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1057** | i. | Watson (2.1762) (1762-1813) |
| **1058** | ii. | Joshua (2.1766) (bp. 1766-ca1766) |
| **1059** | iii. | Edward (2.1768) (1768-) |

**506. Captain Joshua FREEMAN**[171,344,809,1113,1114,2167,2168,2169,2170,2171,2172,2173] (2.1731.1).

Born in May 1731 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 23 May 1731 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1756-1758. He served as a Captain of the Massachusetts troops in the Saint Georges campaign and elsewhere in the French and Indian Wars.

Event: in 1761 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. He was licensed as an Innholder and tea merchant.

Event: in February 1763 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2174] He was appointed town crier of Falmouth.

Event: in 1766 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. He was presented for obstructing the highway.

Event: in 1766 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[1119] He was on the tax list for two payments at rates of 31s-10d and 54s respectively.

Died on 2 November 1796 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809] Willis and Roser give the date of his death as 11 November 1796.

Buried in November 1796 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809] Eastern Cemetery.

He was a master mariner.

On 10 March 1786, Joshua Freeman, Samuel Deane, and Elizabeth Wise, sons-in-law and daughter of Moses Pearson, petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts that their land at Back Creek Cove be included within the proposed new

town of Portland. When the law creating Portland was passed on 4 July 1786, the Pearson land was specifically included by section nine of the act.[2175]

He described to Isaac Ilsley the clothes he wore when he went courting at the age of nineteen in 1750: a full bottomed wig, a cocked hat, scarlet cloak and breeches, white vest and stockings, shoes with buckles, and two watches, one on each side.[2176]

He married Lois PEARSON[809,1108,1113,1114,2171,2177], daughter of Moses PEARSON (1), on 9 June 1750 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[809] The *Freeman Genealogy* spells her surname Pierson. *Early Families of Standish, Maine* gives the marriage date as 19 June 1750.

Born on 11 August 1733 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Died on 21 March 1813 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809]

Event: on 19 July 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2178] They were admitted to the First Church.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1161** | i. | Sarah (2.1751) (1751-1805) |
| **1162** | ii. | Joshua (2.1755) (1755-ca1755) |
| **1163** | iii. | Mary (2.1755) (1755-1845) |
| **1164** | iv. | Daniel (2.1757) (1757-) |
| **1165** | v. | Lois (2.1760) (1760-1829) |
| **1166** | vi. | Eunice (2.1762) (1762-) |
| **1167** | vii. | Joshua (2.1763) (1763-1840) |
| **1168** | viii. | Moses (2.1765.2) (1765-) |
| **1169** | ix. | Samuel (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **1170** | x. | Pearson (2.1770) (1770-1805) |
| **1171** | xi. | Jeremiah (2.1772) (1772-) |
| **1172** | xii. | Thomas (2.1774) (1774-1847) |
| **1173** | xiii. | Dummer (2.1779) (1779-ca1840) |

**507. Mary FREEMAN**[1108,2179,2180,2181] (2.1735.1).

Born on 7 April 1735 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married William WRYANT[2180].

Event: on 26 September 1774 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published. He was of Canterbury, N.H.

**508. George FREEMAN**[171,809,1725,2171,2182,2183,2184,2185,2186,2187,2188,2189,2190] (2.1739).

Born in 1739 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: about 1740 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. He removed with his family from Harwich, Mass. to Falmouth.

Event: in 1756 in Fort William Henry, Warren, New York Province/State. Served as a private at Fort William Henry and in the Crown Point campaign of the French and Indian War.

Event: about 1762 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. Removed to Pearsontown (later Standish) as one of the first settlers.

Event: between 1764 and 1767 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. He was given three lots by his father and he purchased another, making a farm of 120 acres in the southern part of Standish near the Buxton line.

Event: in 1785 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. He was appointed Town Clerk of Pearsontown (later Standish).

Event: in 1790 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household of two males aged 16 or greater, two males under 16, and 4 females in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and one female in the second U.S. census.

Died on 1 March 1829 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

**Edmund Freeman of Sandwich, Massachusetts**

The *Freeman Genealogy, Saco Valley Settlements and Families*; and *Early Families of Standish, Maine* say that he was the son of Joshua Freeman of Portland, one of the founders of Standish, Maine. *Records of Falmouth* and Farmer's *Genealogical Register of the First Settlers of New England* say incorrectly that Samuel Freeman was his father.

He was taken captive at the battle of Fort William Henry at Lake George (now in New York State) on September 19, 1756 at the age of 17. His father, Joshua, wrote in 1758 that George was captured by the Indians and taken to Montreal, where he was redeemed by the French, who took him to Quebec. After three months imprisonment, he was taken to France. He was left sick at Rochelle on 16 February 1758, but eventually returned by way of England to New York, arriving 30 May 1758. He told the General Court that his 'suffrings, sickness, and wants [were] two maney to be Inumerated'."

*Early Families of Standish, Maine* has a section about him. He was one of the early permanent settlers of Standish, probably after 1760. His father deeded several lots to him on 15 February 1764. He was active in the Standish Church and was one of its first deacons.

He married Martha THORNE[809,2171,2177,2186,2191,2192,2193,2194], daughter of William THORNE (1), on 14 February 1760 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[809]

Born on 14 October 1738 in Topsham, Sagadahoc, Maine.
Event: on 26 January 1760 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[809] Marriage intention published.
Died on 11 September 1807 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

The *Cumberland County Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886*, gives her name as Mercy. Some sources give her father as Joseph Thorn of Standish. Sears, in *Early Families of Standish, Maine*, makes a convincing case that William Thorne of Topsham was her father.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1174** | i. | Phebe (2.1761) (1761-1825) |
| **1175** | ii. | Hannah (2.1762) (1762-) |
| **1176** | iii. | William (2.1764) (1764-~1820) |
| **1177** | iv. | Edmond (2.1766) (1766-1788) |
| **1178** | v. | Charlotte (2.1768) (1768-) |
| **1179** | vi. | Reuben (2.1770) (1770-) |
| **1180** | vii. | Martha (2.1772) (1772-) |
| **1181** | viii. | Nancy (2.1774) (1774-) |
| **1182** | ix. | George Rogers (2.1776) (1776-) |
| **1183** | x. | Daniel (2.1779) (1779-1853) |
| **1184** | xi. | Eunice (2.1782.2) (1782-1875) |

**509. Reuben FREEMAN**[799,809,810,1500,2195,2196,2197,2198,2199,2200,2201] (2.1740).

Born on 21 July 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 12 July 1741 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1742 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. He removed from Harwich to Falmouth with his parents.
Event: about 1765 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. He removed from Falmouth to Pearsontown (later Standish).
Event: in 1767 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. He was licensed as an innholder.
Event: circa 1773 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine. They removed to Bristol.
Event: circa 1777 in Maine. Revolutionary War service as a private in the 13th Massachusetts Regiment.
Event: Circa 1782-1783 in Pretty Marsh, Hancock, Maine. He removed from Bristol to Pretty Marsh.
Event: in 1790 in Pretty Marsh, Hancock, Maine. He was listed (town of Mount Desert) as the head of a household of three males aged 16 or greater and six females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Hancock, Hancock, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Died in 1812 in Pretty Marsh, Hancock, Maine.
Buried in 1812 in Pretty Marsh, Hancock, Maine.[841] Pretty Marsh Cemetery.

He became a mariner, but then moved from his native Harwich, Mass. to Pearsontown (later Standish), Maine. About 1773 he moved to Bristol, Maine and by 1775 he had sold his Standish lots. In 1775 he bought land at Pretty Marsh on Mount Desert Island and settled there before 1784.

*Maine Families in 1790* puts the location of their marriage at Topsham on 26 September 1764 (intention published previously) and says that they removed to Pretty Marsh by 1774.[2198] The births of all eleven of his children, from 1765 to 1786, are recorded in the vital records of Topsham, implying that they lived there at least some of those years.[2202] However, it was not uncommon to record the births of earlier children in a town where a family had come to live, and of children born elsewhere at a later time if the family continued to have some ties with a particular town.

He first married Catherine THORNE[2203], daughter of William THORNE (1), on 26 September 1764 in Topsham, Sagadahoc, Maine.

Born on 17 June 1743 in Topsham, Sagadahoc, Maine.

Event: on 18 August 1764 in Topsham, Sagadahoc, Maine.[2204] Marriage intention published.

Event: on 17 October 1765 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2205] They were admitted to the First Church.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1185** | i. | Lucy (2.1765) (1765-1853) |
| **1186** | ii. | Elizabeth "Betsey" (2.1767) (1767-1815) |
| **1187** | iii. | Mary (2.1769) (1769-1830) |
| **1188** | iv. | Reuben (2.1771) (1771-1850) |
| **1189** | v. | George (2.1772) (1772-1844) |
| **1190** | vi. | Sarah (2.1774) (1774-) |
| **1191** | vii. | Jennie (2.1776) (1776-) |
| **1192** | viii. | Lois (2.1778) (1778-) |
| **1193** | ix. | Martha (2.1781.1) (1781-1834) |
| **1194** | x. | Daniel (2.1783) (1783-) |
| **1195** | xi. | Nancy (2.1786) (1786-1848) |

He second married Margaret FLATT[809], on 21 December 1794 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809]

Event: on 6 December 1794 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809] Marriage intention published.

**510. William FREEMAN**[810,2206,2207] (2.1743).

Born in 1743.

Baptised on 15 May 1743.

Event: in 1800 in York, York, Maine. He may have been the William Freeman who was listed as the head of a household with four males and four females in the second U.S. census. The census record could apply to William Freeman (2.1764) or possibly to William Freeman (7.1781).

**511. Hannah FREEMAN**[2207,2208,2209] (2.1745).

Born in 1745 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Baptised in 1745 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

She married Joseph ROBERTS[2208,2209], on 20 August 1765 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Born in Gloucester, Essex, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1771 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine. They removed to Gorham.

**512. Mary FREEMAN**[2207] (2.1746.1).

Born in 1746 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

Baptised in 1746 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**513. Elizabeth FREEMAN** (2.1752).
Born in 1752 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised in 1752 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]
Died in November 1827 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**514. Lucy FREEMAN**[2207,2211,2212] (2.1753).
Born about 1753 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 21 March 1833 in Canton, Oxford, Maine.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*. *Maine Families in 1790* gives 1753 as her birth year, but cites *Early Families of Standish, Maine*, which gives 1743. The earlier date is more consistent with the birth of the other children of this family, but her brother, William, was born in 1743. One sister was born in 1752.

She married William THORNE[2211] (2), son of William THORNE (1), on 17 December 1771 in Topsham, Sagadahoc, Maine.[2204]
Born on 18 August 1749 in Topsham, Sagadahoc, Maine.
Marriage intention published on 19 July 1771 in Topsham, Sagadahoc, Maine.[2204]
Died on 6 July 1777 in Topsham, Sagadahoc, Maine.

**515. Hannah FREEMAN**[171,2213,2214] (2.1732).
Born on 25 October 1732 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Enoch BANGS[2215], on 7 August 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**516. Edmund FREEMAN**[171,2111,2216,2217,2218,2219] (2.1734).
Born on 10 October 1734 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1764 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was administrator of a will.

Frederick Freeman expresses some doubt as to whether this Edmund Freeman was the same one reported as married to Betsy Beale. [An alternative possibility is Edmund Freeman (2.1726).]

He married Elizabeth "Bette" BEALE[2111,2218,2220], on 18 December 1760 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Event: on 10 May 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**517. Scotto FREEMAN**[171,2221,2222] (2.1736).
Born on 20 February 1736 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**518. Mary FREEMAN**[171,1310,2223,2224] (2.1739).
Born on 12 June 1739 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 29 January 1765.

On 9 July 1776, Mary Clark Freeman (mother of this Mary), was appointed guardian to Scotto Hopkins, minor son of Jonathan Hopkins of Harwich. This implies that Jonathan and Mary Hopkins, as well as their children Edward and Mary, were all dead by this date.

She married Jonathan HOPKINS[1310,1314,1315] (2), son of Thomas HOPKINS, on 12 February 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 24 September 1731.
Event: on 29 November 1760 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died about 1776.

They had the following children:

i. Scotto[2225].
Born about 1760 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised in May 1760 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Edward[2225].
Born about 1765 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 3 December 1765 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 9 July 1776 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Mary[2225] (2).
Born about 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 4 December 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 9 July 1776 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**519. Seth FREEMAN**[171,615,1046,2226,2227,2228] (2.1744).
Born about 1744 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 25 October 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, four males under 16, and four females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with seven males and four females in the second U.S. census.

He married Abigail ROGERS[171,2228,2229,2230], on 30 September 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 14 August 1773 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 16 March 1821 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1196** | i. | Hannah (2.1774) (1774-) |
| **1197** | ii. | Edmund (2.1777) (1777-1813) |
| **1198** | iii. | Scotto (2.1779) (1779-1813) |
| **1199** | iv. | Betsy (2.1781) (1781-) |
| **1200** | v. | Abigail (2.1784) (1784-) |
| **1201** | vi. | Seth (2.1786) (1786-) |
| **1202** | vii. | Nathan (2.1788) (1788-1821) |
| **1203** | viii. | Hezekiah (2.1792) (1792-) |
| **1204** | ix. | Clark (2.1795) (1795-) |

**520. Phebe FREEMAN**[171,1320,2231,2232,2233] (2.1741).
Born about 1741 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth date is based on the sequence of the birth of her siblings.
Baptised on 25 October 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 19 September 1811 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 19 September 1811 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

She married Captain David FOSTER[1320,2229,2233] (1), son of Captain Isaac FOSTER (1) & Hannah SEARS (1), on 2 November 1769 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives their wedding date as 2 November 1768.
Born on 21 March 1743.
Event: on 16 March 1769 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 12 April 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 12 April 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

**521. Haskell FREEMAN**[171,624,1297,1394,2014,2042,2232,2234,2235,2236,2237,2238] (2.1751).
Born in July 1751 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His birth date is calculated from his death date and age.
Baptised on 25 October 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His baptism record notes that he was probably born much earlier.
Event: in November 1775 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He enlisted as a private for Revolutionary War service.

Event: on 1 November 1777. He was appointed Ensign in the 1st Massachusetts Regiment of the Continental Army. He fought at the battles of Saratoga and Monmouth.
Event: in March 1779. He was promoted to Adjutant.
Event: on 18 August 1779. He was promoted to Lieutenant.
Event: on 24 August 1780 in Rhode Island. He was severely wounded in the thigh and groin and he resigned from the army owing to ill health due to wounds received in battle.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and four females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Event: on 24 April 1818 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts. He applied for a Revolutionary War soldier's pension.
Died on 8 April 1821 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 April 1821 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts. His son, Hatch, was appointed administrator of his estate.
Event: on 17 May 1821 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts. His will was proved.
Event: on 24 July 1821 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts. The inventory of his estate showed a value of $1,180.68. He also owned real property in Barnstable County with a value of $310.50.

He married Huldah CROSBY[1483,2014,2238,2239,2240] (1), on 1 May 1781 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 6 June 1750. Her birth date is calculated from her death date and age, which was given to the number of days.
Event: on 21 April 1781 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1794 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts. They removed to Barre, probably in 1794. The Barre vital records indicate that all of their children were born in Harwich (up to 1793), but one died at Barre in 1795.
Died on 28 October 1817 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1205** | i. | Mary "Molly" (2.1781) (1781-) |
| **1206** | ii. | Haskell (2.1783) (1783-1825) |
| **1207** | iii. | Huldah (2.1786) (1786-~1867) |
| **1208** | iv. | Tulley (2.1788) (1788-1795) |
| **1209** | v. | Hatch (2.1793) (1793-1834) |

**522. Lydia FREEMAN**[1136,2241,2242] (2.1733).
Born on 9 November 1733 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married George CONANT[1136,2243,2244,2245] (2), son of George CONANT (1), on 10 September 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 13 January 1723 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1736 or 1737 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He removed from Plymouth to Barnstable with his mother.
Event: on 22 August 1761 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1779 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts. They removed from Barnstable to Becket.
Died on 3 March 1792 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says "in 1814, the above George Conant was at Becket, Vt., the patriarch of a large family." However, the *Thacher-Thatcher Genealogy* indicates that he died at Becket, Mass. on 3 March 1792, one of the most respected citizens of Becket. The latter source gives considerably more detail and context, and appears to be the one that is accurate. The *Thacher-Thatcher Genealogy* also says that he was a Revolutionary War soldier.

They had the following children:

i. George[1136,1165] (3).
Born on 27 July 1762 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 February 1831.

ii. Thacher[1165,1166] (1).
Born on 13 August 1763 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 November 1763 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Thacher[1165,1166] (2).
Born on 2 March 1767 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 19 June 1840.

**523. Anna FREEMAN**[1166,2246,2247] (2.1735).
Born on 20 October 1735 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Nathan MAYO[1166,2096,2244], on 17 March 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Joshua[1165,1166].
Born about 1759.

ii. Lydia[1165,1166].
Born about 1761.
She married Captain Enoch CLARK[1163,1164], son of Nathaniel CLARK & Lydia FREEMAN (172) (2.1717), on 15 September 1783.
Born in 1754.
Died on 23 April 1816 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 23 April 1816 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

iii. Mehitable[1165,1166].
Born about 1763.

**524. Susanna FREEMAN**[1070,1166,1843,2248] (2.1737).
Born on 25 June 1737 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 13 February 1803 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

She married John AUSTIN[1162,1166,1843], on 18 September 1788 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**525. Thacher FREEMAN**[1070,1166,2249] (2.1739).
Born on 23 June 1739 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He joined the Harwich Church.

**526. Mehitable FREEMAN**[1166,2067,2250] (2.1741).
Born on 23 June 1741 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Gideon SNOW[1162,1315], on 9 February 1761.
Event: on 20 September 1760 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**527. Keziah FREEMAN**[1166,2251,2252] (2.1743).
Born on 10 August 1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Isaac CLARK[1166,2253,2254] (1), on 24 October 1764 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 27 April 1741 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 29 March 1765 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published. Note: either the marriage date or the marriage intention date is in error.
Died on 3 July 1798 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Dillingham[1166,2255].
Born on 13 August 1766.

ii. Rebecca[1166,2255].
Born on 16 October 1771.

iii. Susanna[1166,2255].
Born on 9 May 1774.

iv. Isaac[1166,2255] (2).
Born on 16 August 1779.

**528. Joseph FREEMAN**[1070,1166,2255] (2.1745.1).
Born on 1 September 1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 August 1747 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**529. Joseph FREEMAN**[1070,1166,2257] (2.1747).
Born on 18 September 1747 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**530. Rebecca FREEMAN**[1166,2258,2259] (2.1750).
Born on 29 July 1750 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Thomas STEVENS[1162,1166,2260], on 22 December 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**531. Thomas FREEMAN**[1070,1166,2261] (2.1752).
Born on 30 May 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**532. Joshua FREEMAN**[1166,2262,2263] (2.1756).
Born on 27 March 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**533. Thomas FREEMAN**[1166] (2.1758).
Born about 1758 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His birth date is estimated based on the birth date of the preceding child.

He is not listed in the Harwich vital records or the *Freeman Genealogy*, but is mentioned in the cited article. Perhaps he was born after his parents removed to Becket, Mass.

**534. Sylvanus FREEMAN**[212,799,1183,1180,1192] (2.1740).
Born on 16 April 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: circa 1777 in Connecticut. Revolutionary War service as a private in a Connecticut regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census. He lived in Middle Haddam and East Hampton villages in the town of Chatham.
Event: in 1800 in Middlesex, Connecticut.[2264] He was listed as the head of a household with one male and two females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1810 in Greensboro, Orleans, Vermont.[2264d] He was listed as the head of a household in the third census of the United States.
Event: after 1800 in Butternuts, Otsego, New York. He removed to Butternuts.

Brainard wrote "Sylvanus Freeman lived at Chestnut Hill in the parish of East Hampton, town of Chatham. In 1772 he sold his land to his father, but did not leave the town until after 1800, when he removed to Butternuts, N.Y."[2264a] The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he "left two sons, both of whom removed to Butternuts, N.Y."[2264b] The Greensboro, Vermont, history clearly indicates that "Mrs. Leah Freeman, age 73, d. 7 Oct. 1814" in Greensboro and that there was a Sylvanus Freeman in Greensboro at the time of the 1810 census.[2264c] Thus it appears that this Sylvanus Freeman lived some of his later years in Greensboro and it was his son of the same name who removed to Butternuts, N.Y.

He married Leah BRAINERD[212,1192,2265,2266], daughter of Abijah BRAINERD & Thankful FULLER, on 30 October 1758 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Born on 12 December 1740 in Haddam Neck, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 7 October 1814 in Greensboro, Orleans, Vermont.[2264c]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1210** | i. | Charity (2.1759) (bp. 1759-1841) |
| **1211** | ii. | Lydia (2.1760) (bp. 1760-) |
| **1212** | iii. | Leah (2.1763) (bp. 1763-1766) |
| **1213** | iv. | Sylvanus (2.1765) (1765-) |
| **1214** | v. | Martha (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **1215** | vi. | Thankful (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **1216** | vii. | Leah (2.1769) (1769-) |
| **1217** | viii. | Philena (2.1771) (1771-) |
| **1218** | ix. | Festus (2.1778) (1778-1798) |
| **1219** | x. | Hatsell (2.1781) (1781-1798) |

**535. Martha FREEMAN**[212,1183,1192] (2.1742).
Born on 22 July 1742 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 January 1819 in Haddam Neck, Middlesex, Connecticut.

She married Jabez ARNOLD[1192].

**536. Priscilla FREEMAN**[212,1183,2267,2268] (2.1744).
Born on 24 September 1744 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Roser, citing the Middletown, Connecticut vital records, gives her birth date as 24 September 1745.

She married Jonathan BURR[2267,2268], on 17 March 1763 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut. *Early Connecticut Marriages* places her marriage at Chatham, Connecticut.
Born on 3 August 1741.
Event: in Ludlow, Hampden, Massachusetts. They removed to Ludlow and had a large family.

**537. Lydia FREEMAN**[212,2269] (2.1746).
Born on 17 October 1746 in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**538. Hatsuld FREEMAN**[212,2270] (2.1749).
Born on 18 December 1749 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 1 November 1774 in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut.

He married Martha FREEMAN (9.0001). Her family origin is not known.

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1220** | i. | Hatsuld (2.1775) (1775-) |

**539. Doctor Nathaniel FREEMAN**[212,1175,2270] (2.1751).
Born on 8 November 1751 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 31 October 1799 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

He was a physician

He married Livia CORNWALL, on 26 March 1787 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1221** | i. | Charles (2.1789) (~1789-) |
| **1222** | ii. | Annie (2.1793) (1793-1843) |

**540. Samuel Brown Prence FREEMAN**[2270] (2.1754).
Born on 18 August 1754 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**541. Lydia FREEMAN**[2270] (2.1756).
Born on 29 August 1756 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**542. Mehitable FREEMAN**[2270,2271] (2.1758).
Born on 9 July 1758 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

She married Thomas EUSTON[2271], on 22 March 1786 in Preston, New London, Connecticut.
Residence in Stonington, New London, Connecticut.

**543. Mary FREEMAN**[2270] (2.1763).
Born on 23 October 1763 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**544. James FREEMAN**[2272,2273,2274] (2.1740).
Born circa 1740 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 8 June 1740 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

James Freeman (2.1740) was an illegitimate son of Mary Freeman (2.1721) and her cousin James Freeman (2.1710)

He married Ann ELDREDGE[2274,2275,2276], on 8 December 1763 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 19 November 1763 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1223** | i. | Prince (2.1767) (1767-) |
| **1224** | ii. | Anna (2.1769) (1769-) |
| **1225** | iii. | Barbara (2.1773) (1773-) |

**545. Simeon FREEMAN**[2277] (2.1763).
Born about 1763 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Event: in 1800 in Hebron, Tolland, Connecticut.[2278] He was listed as the head of a household with four males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died about August 1808.

He married Jemima SUTTON, in Hebron, Tolland, Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1226** | i. | William (2.1791) (~1791-) |
| **1227** | ii. | Seth (2.1793) (~1793-) |
| **1228** | iii. | David Sutton (2.1795) (1795-) |

**546. Vesta FREEMAN**[1204,2279] (2.1765).
Born on 29 April 1765 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died in 1816 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut.

She married John GOFF[2279], about 1790 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut.
Born circa 1766-1767.

**547. Hannah FREEMAN**[1204,2280] (2.1767).
Born on 18 January 1767 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 20 April 1840 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

She married Oliver JONES[2280], on 13 December 1786 in Colchester-Westchester, New London, Connecticut.[2281,2282]
Residence in 1786 in Hebron, Tolland, Connecticut.

**548. Barnabas FREEMAN**[1204] (2.1769).
Born on 11 March 1769 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

Event: in 1800 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.[2283] He was listed as the head of a household with three males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 12 January 1831 in Canton, Hartford, Connecticut.

He married Fanny MARKHAM[1204,2284], in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Born circa 1773 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 5 September 1850 in Canton, Hartford, Connecticut.

**549. Achsah FREEMAN**[1204] (2.1771).
Born about 1771 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

"Prence Freeman of East Hampton, Connecticut" notes that her name may have been Susannah. Her birth date is not recorded, but the year is estimated based on her parents' marriage date and the known birth dates of siblings.

She married Thomas RICH, on 21 October 1804 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**550. Chloe FREEMAN**[1204] (2.1773).
Born about 1773 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. Her birth date is not recorded, but the year is estimated based on her parents' marriage date and the known birth dates of siblings.

She married Abijah MARKHAM, on 27 April 1807 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**551. Mary FREEMAN**[1204,2285] (2.1756).
Born on 27 September 1756 in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**552. Lydia FREEMAN**[1204,2285,2286] (2.1758.1).
Born on 29 December 1758 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 8 April 1848 in Michigan. Unverified.

She married Stephen BAILEY[2286], in 1784 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Born on 13 February 1760 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 4 July 1842 in Romeo, Macomb, Michigan.

They had one child:

i. Asahel[2287].
Born on 29 January 1789 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut. The exact date and place are unverified.
Event: in 1821 in Romeo, Macomb, Michigan.[2287] He removed to Romeo, then called Indian Village.
Died on 27 January 1862 in Romeo, Macomb, Michigan.
He married Cynthia FREEMAN (1232) [2288] (2.1798), daughter of Joseph FREEMAN (556) (2.1767) & Sylvia NEWMAN, in 1819 in Richmond Twp., Ontario, New York. The place is unverified. They were first cousins.
Born on 18 September 1798 in Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont. Her birthplace and date are unverified.
Died on 4 July 1881 in Romeo, Macomb, Michigan. The place and date of her death are unverified.

**553. Martha FREEMAN**[1204] (2.1760).
Born about 1760 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

She married Jeremiah BAILEY, in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**554. Jerusha FREEMAN**[1204] (2.1763).
Born about 1763 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

She married Amasa BROWN.

**555. Moses FREEMAN**[1203,1204] (2.1765.1).
Born on 7 October 1765 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 7 August 1768 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**556. Joseph FREEMAN**[1203,1204] (2.1767).
Born on 9 September 1767 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Event: in 1799-1805 in Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont.[2289] His name appeared on the town's "grand list" of taxpayers for each of these years. His rate ranged from $33 to $66.50 for the first six years, but fell to $8.75 in 1805.
Event: on 7 March 1799 in Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont.[2290] He was elected one of three fence viewers for the year. He was re-elected in March 1800.
Event: in 1800 in Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont.[2291] He was listed as the head of a household with two males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1810 in Fairfield, Franklin, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and six females in the third census of the United States.[2291a]
Residence ca. 1812-1815 in Pompey, Onondaga, New York. Possible residence based on unverified evidence of two children born there.
Residence in 1820 in Richmond Twp., Ontario, New York.[2292] He was listed as the head of a household with one male under 10 years of age, one of between 16 and 26, one of between 26 and 45, and one of 45 or over; and one female of less than 10, two of between 10 and 16, on between 16 and 26, and one over 45 in the fourth census of the United States.
Died on 4 September 1845 in Romeo, Macomb, Michigan.

Although his name appeared as a taxpayer and as a minor official of Berkshire, Vermont, he was never listed among the freemen of the town. After 1805 his name no longer appeared in the town records. He was listed as a resident of nearby Fairfield in the 1810 census.

He probably was the Joseph Freeman who was listed in the 1820 U.S. census as a resident of Richmond, Ontario, New York. There was a Benjamin N. Freeman, probably his son, in the same town. Their presence there would lend support to the unverified report that Joseph's daughter Cynthia was married in Richmond in 1819.

Several contributors to the LDS Ancestral File system have listed the children of Sylvia NEWMAN and Joseph FREEMAN. The source of the information is not identified. I have not been able to verify this information in the Vermont and New York records. However, the names of Benjamin, Moses, and Amos Freeman, Cynthia Freeman Bailey, and Sarah Freeman Proctor appear in the published history of Macomb County, Michigan, and in the 1850 census records for Macomb County. The names, dates, and places for others are consistent enough to be credible. I have indicated where facts are unverified by published sources.

He married Sylvia NEWMAN[1203], in 1790 in Vermont.
Died on 10 August 1831 in Ray, Macomb, Michigan.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1229** | i. | Benjamin N. (2.1791) (1791-1854) |
| **1230** | ii. | Clarissa (2.1793) (ca1793-ca1867) |
| **1231** | iii. | Phoebe (2.1796) (ca1796-ca1865) |
| **1232** | iv. | Cynthia (2.1798) (1798-1881) |
| **1233** | v. | Moses (2.1801) (1801-1871) |
| **1234** | vi. | Amanda (2.1803) (1803-) |
| **1235** | vii. | Marilla (2.1805) (ca1805-) |
| **1236** | viii. | Sarah (2.1805) (1805-1862) |
| **1237** | ix. | Mylia (ca1808-) |
| **1238** | x. | Matilda (2.1812) (ca1812-) |
| **1239** | xi. | Amos N. (2.1815) (ca1815-) |

**557. Cynthia FREEMAN**[1203,1204] (2.1769).
Born on 29 September 1769 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

She married Joseph SOUTHMAYD.

**558. Ann FREEMAN**[1242,2293] (2.1747).
Born about 1747 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 2 August 1747 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

She married Samuel POTE[1242,2294], on 23 December 1770 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.[2295]

He was a shipmaster at Marblehead and later a proprietor at North Yarmouth, Maine. His brother, Jeremiah Pote, was a loyalist who left Massachusetts to live in New Brunswick at the time of the Revolution, but he later returned to Massachusetts.

**559. Edmund FREEMAN**[2293,2296,2297] (2.1750).
Born on 4 October 1750 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as October 15, 1750 - this may have been the baptism date.
Event: ca. 1776-1780. He served in the British Army during the American Revolution.
Died on 21 August 1780 in New York, New York. He died while serving in the British army at New York City during the Revolutionary War.

**560. Isaac FREEMAN**[2293] (2.1756).
Baptised on 31 October 1756 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.

**561. Nancy FREEMAN**[2293,2298] (2.1761).
Born on 9 September 1760 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 4 October 1761 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.
Died on 29 July 1762 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.

**562. Deborah FREEMAN**[1242,2293,2299] (2.1763).
Born on 13 September 1763 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 18 July 1764 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 February 1837 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.

She married Joseph HINCKLEY[1242,2300] (1), on 4 November 1783 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.
Born on 5 May 1755 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 March 1832 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.

He was a graduate of Harvard College and for some time a representative from Barnstable.

They had the following children:

i. Deborah Freeman[2255].
Born on 27 April 1790 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.
Died in 1841 in Marietta, Washington, Ohio.

ii. Hannah[2255].
Born on 2 October 1800.
Died in 1859.

iii. Mary[2255].
Born on 2 October 1800 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts.

**563. Captain Thomas Davis FREEMAN**[1394,1500,2301,2302,2303,2304,2305] (2.1757).

Born on 25 March 1757 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 11 July 1769 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His mother was appointed his guardian after his father's death.
Event: in 1775-1783 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service: enlisting in 1775 as Corporal, he served in many different Massachusetts regiments, rising to Ensign, Lieutenant, and finally Captain, and was retired in June 1783 by leave of General Washington.
Event: on 31 January 1777. He was promoted to Ensign in Bradford's 14th Massachusetts Regiment.
Event: on 1 April 1778. He was promoted to Lieutenant.
Event: in 1781-1783. He was transferred to the 7th Massachusetts Corps in January 1781 and served until June 1783.
Died in 1792 in Charleston, Charleston, South Carolina.[2306,2307]

On 18 September 1788 at Barnstable, Mass., his mother's will gave all of her property to him, but designated her sister and another woman as secondary beneficiaries "in case her son does not return". As evidenced by the obituary in the *Boston Chronicle* of 30 November 1792, Thomas D. Freeman, late of Massachusetts and formerly of the American Army, died at Charleston, South Carolina.[2308] On 21 April 1821, the Barnstable probate court certified that Thomas Stetson was his legal heir with respect to the bounty land warrant he received for his Revolutionary War service.

**564. Edmund FREEMAN**[1272,1297,2309,2310] (2.1757).
Born on 2 March 1757 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: circa 1776-1777 in Massachusetts.[1962] Revolutionary War service as a private in a Massachusetts regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, three males under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with six males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 3 April 1831 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[2311]

His will mentioned his wife, Ruth, and all six children.

He married Ruth WILEY[2312,2313], on 3 April 1777.
Born about 1757.
Died in March 1840 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1240** | i. | Ebenezer (2.1778.2) (1778-1851) |
| **1241** | ii. | Edmund (2.1780.2) (1780-1870) |
| **1242** | iii. | Sarah (2.1782.2) (1782-) |
| **1243** | iv. | Ruth (2.1785.3) (1785-) |
| **1244** | v. | Barnabas (2.1787) (1787-) |
| **1245** | vi. | Elisha (2.1793) (1793-) |

**565. Isaac FREEMAN**[615,1272,2314,2315] (2.1758).
Born on 28 October 1758 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, five males under 16, and one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with eight males and one female in the second U.S. census.

He married Hannah COLLINS[2315,2316], on 21 October 1782 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1246** | i. | Jesse (2.1783) (1783-1818) |
| **1247** | ii. | David (2.1785) (1785-1805) |
| **1248** | iii. | Isaac (2.1787) (1787-) |
| **1249** | iv. | Andrew (2.1788) (1788-) |
| **1250** | v. | Ebenezer (2.1790) (1790-1872) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1251** | vi. | John (2.1792) (1792-) |
| **1252** | vii. | James Collins (2.1794) (1794-1794) |
| **1253** | viii. | James Collins (2.1797) (1797-) |

**566. Ann FREEMAN**[2317] (2.1760).

Born on 6 September 1760 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Isaac ATWOOD[2318] (1), on 4 April 1779.

They had the following children:

i. James Hutton[2319].
Born about 1780 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Isaac[2319] (2).
Born about 1782 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Hannah[2320] (2).
Born about 1784 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Benjamin Freeman[2320].
Born about 1786 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Joseph[2320].
Born about 1788 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Daniel[2320].
Born about 1790 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Anna[2320].
Born about 1792 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Elizabeth[2320].
Born about 1794 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Jonathan[2320].
Born about 1796 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**567. Benjamin FREEMAN**[1272,1297,2321] (2.1762.2).

Born on 18 October 1762 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1790 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the first U.S. census.

Event: in 1800 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with seven males and one female in the second U.S. census.

**As Benjamin Freeman was descended from Edmund Freeman and Mercy Atwood's mother, Abigail Freeman, was descended from both Edmund Freeman and Samuel Freeman, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans. They and their descendants are covered in Part 3 of this work.**

He married Mercy ATWOOD[2322], daughter of John ATWOOD (1) & Abigail FREEMAN (3.1731), on 17 December 1789.

Born on 26 September 1756 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. James[2323] (3.1790).
Born on 17 October 1790 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Benjamin[2325] (3.1792).
Born on 4 September 1792 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. William Doane[2327] (3.1794).
Born on 27 August 1794 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Allen[2328] (3.1797).
Born on 22 July 1797 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Thomas[2330] (3.1799).
Born on 23 February 1799 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Abigail[2331] (3.1801).
Born on 12 April 1801 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Nancy[2332] (3.1803).
Born on 19 May 1803 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 August 1808 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Mercy[2333] (3.1805).
Born on 14 March 1805 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 August 1808 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Thankful Higgins[2334] (3.1807).
Born on 21 May 1807 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

x. Nancy Atwood[2335] (3.1809).
Born on 20 February 1809 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 October 1857.

xi. Mercy[2337] (3.1811).
Born on 22 November 1811 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**568. Thankful FREEMAN**[2339] (2.1766.2).
Born on 9 November 1766 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married John Y. NEWCOMB[2340] (1), on 20 January 1785.

They had the following children:

i. Thankful[2341].
Born on 1 October 1786 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1851.

ii. William[2341].
Born on 3 August 1789 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. David[2341].
Born on 22 May 1794 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. John[2341] (2).
Born on 20 June 1801 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. George Washington[2341].
Born on 25 March 1807 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1853.

**569. Jonathan FREEMAN**[2342] (2.1768.1).
Born on 30 December 1768 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**570. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[2343] (2.1773).
Born on 21 October 1773 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**571. Jonathan FREEMAN**[2344] (2.1779).
Born on 20 December 1779 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Twin of Thomas. He had nine children, born 1805-1826 to his two wives.

He first married Susanna ATWOOD[2340], on 29 October 1803.

He second married Eunice NEWCOMB[2340], on 31 January 1824.

**572. Thomas FREEMAN**[2345] (2.1779).
Born on 20 December 1779 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Patty BACON[2346], on 10 April 1802.

They had eight children born 1803-1823.

**573. Edmond FREEMAN**[359,538,2347,2348] (2.1752).
Born on 15 December 1752 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as 15 December 1751. He is listed as Edman in the vital records.
Died on 31 December 1777.

**574. Abner FREEMAN**[538,1285,1297,1876,2347,2349,2350,2351] (2.1755).
Born on 12 June 1755 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1777. Revolutionary War service as a private in a Barnstable County, Massachusetts regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and five females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and eight females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 8 June 1833 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

His will mentioned his son, Jonathan; his daughter, Bethia; his grandson Edmund, surviving child of his son Edmund; the son of Samuel, deceased; the child of his daughter, Kitty Snow [Hitta]; his daughter-in-law, Maria, his son's widow; and his daughters, Sarah, Mercy, Bathsheba, and Tamzin.

He married Sarah HIGGINS[538,2352] (2), on 20 November 1777.
Born circa 1757.
Died on 24 December 1832 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1254** | i. | Jonathan (2.1778) (1778-1839) |
| **1255** | ii. | Edmund (2.1780.1) (1780-1823) |
| **1256** | iii. | Sarah (2.1782.1) (1782-) |
| **1257** | iv. | Mercy (2.1784) (1784-) |
| **1258** | v. | Bathsheba (2.1786) (1786-) |
| **1259** | vi. | Tamesin/Tamzin/Tamsa (2.1789) (1789-1851) |
| **1260** | vii. | Thankful (2.1791) (1791-1863) |
| **1261** | viii. | Rachel (2.1793) (1793-1868) |
| **1262** | ix. | Unnamed Infant (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **1263** | x. | Hitta/Hitty (2.1797) (1797-) |
| **1264** | xi. | Samuel (2.1800.1) (1800-) |

**575. Rebecca FREEMAN**[538,2347,2353] (2.1757).
Born on 26 March 1757 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married William KNOWLES[2354], on 21 December 1778.

**576. Sarah FREEMAN**[538,2347,2355] (2.1759).
Born on 6 June 1759 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Edward JARVIS[2354], on 15 February 1781.

**577. John FREEMAN**[538,615,1285,2347,2356,2357] (2.1761).
Born on 10 November 1761 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and five females in the second U.S. census.
Died in 1817.

He settled on his grandfather Edmund's estate at Tonsit.

He married Abigail HOPKINS[538,2356,2358], daughter of Joshua HOPKINS (3), on 22 June 1784 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[2356]

Born on 19 September 1764 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in November 1829.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1265** | i. | Joshua (2.1784) (1784-1859) |
| **1266** | ii. | Thomas (2.1787) (1787-1864) |
| **1267** | iii. | Lydia (2.1789) (1789-1866) |
| **1268** | iv. | Rebecca (2.1791) (1791-1818) |
| **1269** | v. | Benjamin (2.1793) (1793-1844) |
| **1270** | vi. | Abigail "Nabby" (2.1795.1) (1795-) |
| **1271** | vii. | John (2.1797) (1797-1855) |
| **1272** | viii. | Polly (2.1799.1) (1799-1819) |
| **1273** | ix. | William (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **1274** | x. | James (2.1805) (1805-) |
| **1275** | xi. | Mercy (2.1808) (1808-1837) |

**578. Hannah FREEMAN**[538,2347,2359] (2.1764).

Born on 6 March 1764 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 September 1838.

She married Isaac SNOW[2360] (2), on 16 March 1786.

Died on 12 March 1855 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was one of the last survivors of the Revolutionary War pensioners in Orleans, Mass.

They had the following children:

i. Dorcas[2361].
ii. Elisha[2361].
iii. Jonathan[2361] (2).
iv. Russell[2361].
v. Savilla[2361].
vi. Thankful[2361] (1).

**579. Thankful FREEMAN**[462,538,2347,2362] (2.1766.1).

Born on 1 May 1766 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 July 1769.

**580. Jonathan FREEMAN**[2363] (2.1768.2).

Born on 7 July 1768 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Twin of Lois Freeman (2.1768). Perhaps he died young, as there is no further record of him.

**581. Lois FREEMAN**[538,2347,2364,538] (2.1768).

Born on 7 July 1768 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Twin of Jonathan Freeman (2.1768).

She married Samuel SMITH[2360] (4), on 5 November 1789.

They had one child:

i. Samuel[2361] (5).

Born about 1791 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**582. Elisha FREEMAN**[815,1296,1297,2365,2366] (2.1769).
Born about 1769 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1775-1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service in a number of Massachusetts regiments.
Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in April 1792 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He removed from Orleans to Provincetown.
Event: in 1800 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Died on 8 March 1825 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He first married Lydia [..][1313,2366] (1), in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born about 1767.
Died on 1 April 1821 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1276** | i. | Hatsuld (2.1787) (1787-1844) |
| **1277** | ii. | Elisha (2.1791) (1792-ca1855) |
| **1278** | iii. | Nathan (2.1793) (1793-1856) |
| **1279** | iv. | Jessie (2.1795) (~1795-) |
| **1280** | v. | Prince (2.1797) (~1797-) |

He second married Sally HIGGINS[2366,2367], on 22 November 1821 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born about 1786.
Died on 12 July 1824 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**583. Sylvia FREEMAN**[2368] (2.1772).
Born about 1772 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Isaiah RYDER[2369], in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**584. Prince FREEMAN**[2366,2370] (2.1775.1).
Born in 1775 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 April 1847 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Tryphena [..][2366,2371].
Born about 1783.
Died on 14 February 1842 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Prince and Tryphena Freeman had seven children born from 1802 to 1822.

**585. Zervia FREEMAN**[2372] (2.1777).
Born about 1777 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**586. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[2373] (2.1779).
Born about 1779 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Moved to Provincetown.
Died in 1810 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Probably unmarried.

**587. Charles FREEMAN**[2366,2374] (2.1780).
Born about 1780 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His birth year is estimated from his death date and age shown on his gravestone.
Died on 12 February 1848 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Catherine BRIGGS[2366,2371], in 1807 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born about 1786. Her birth date is estimated from her death date and age at death.
Died on 16 April 1827 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He and his wife had six children.

**588. Warren FREEMAN**[2375,2376] (2.1781).
Born about 1781 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1792 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He removed to Provincetown.
Died on 15 December 1827 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Polly HOWES[2377], on 10 May 1809 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* says his marriage date may have been 10 May 1803 instead of 1809.
Event: in 1828 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She administered the estate of her deceased husband, Warren Freeman.
Died on 23 January 1854 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**589. Ruth FREEMAN**[2378,2379] (2.1782).
Born about 1782 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 February 1857 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married John GHEN[1313,2379], on 28 June 1829 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his surname as "Jenu".
Born ca. 1776-1777 in Maine.
Died on 1 July 1860 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**590. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[639,2380,2381] (2.1749).
Born on 18 November 1749 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* lists his birthplace as Harwich.

**591. Joseph FREEMAN**[639,825,1341,2382,2383,2384,2385] (2.1751).
Born on 16 May 1751 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1776 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a private in a Massachusetts regiment.

Frederick Freeman was not able to identify this Joseph Freeman, who married "Susannah Lumbert of Truro" on 7 April 1774

He married Susannah LOMBARD[2382,2385,2386,2387], on 7 April 1774 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The Lombard Genealogy gives the marriage date as 7 April 1772.

**592. John FREEMAN**[639,1341,2388] (2.1758).
Born on 3 March 1758 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**593. Josiah FREEMAN**[615,639,1296,1341,2389] (2.1761).
Born on 24 February 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and five females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 9 February 1833 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Phebe HIGGINS[2390], about 1786.
Event: about 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. They removed to Eastham.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1281** | i. | Joseph (2.1787) (1787-1844) |
| **1282** | ii. | Abigail (2.1789) (1789-1804) |
| **1283** | iii. | John (2.1790.2) (1790-ca1825) |
| **1284** | iv. | Phebe (2.1792) (1792-) |
| **1285** | v. | Josiah (2.1794) (1794-1803) |
| **1286** | vi. | Nathaniel (2.1796) (1796-) |
| **1287** | vii. | Tamasin (2.1799) (1799-) |
| **1288** | viii. | Hannah (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **1289** | ix. | Josiah (2.1804) (1804-) |

**594. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[553,624,639,1341,1968,2391] (2.1764).

Born on 7 April 1764 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1779 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service for 11 days as a private in the Barnstable County Regiment.

Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater and one female in the first U.S. census.

**595. Thomas FREEMAN**[553,615,639,2392,2393,2394] (2.1767.1).

Born on 7 December 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.

He married Phebe HOPKINS[2390,2392,2395], daughter of Moses HOPKINS (2), in March 1798 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 18 February 1798 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1290** | i. | Mary (2.1799.2) (1799-) |
| **1291** | ii. | Edward (2.1800) (1800-) |
| **1292** | iii. | Thomas (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **1293** | iv. | Eunice (2.1803) (1803-) |
| **1294** | v. | Dorcas (2.1805) (1805-1805) |
| **1295** | vi. | Thomas (2.1806) (1806-) |
| **1296** | vii. | Sullivan (2.1809) (1809-) |
| **1297** | viii. | Francis (2.1811) (1811-) |

**596. Mary FREEMAN**[553,639,1046,1341,2396] (2.1770.1).

Born on 7 March 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as living by herself in the first U.S. census.

**597. Lucia FREEMAN**[2397] (2.1771).

Born about 1771.

Her name is given as Lutia in the *Freeman Genealogy*, but as Lucia in the church register.

She married Heman SNOW[592] (2), son of Heman SNOW (1), on 1 August 1799.[2398]

Born in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**598. Rebecca FREEMAN**[2399] (2.1773).

Born about 1773.

**599. Temperance FREEMAN**[2400] (2.1775.2).

Born about 1775.

**600. Seth FREEMAN**[2401] (2.1777).
Born about 1777.

He married Sally ATKINS[592], on 28 October 1817.

**601. Betsey FREEMAN**[2402] (2.1779.2).
Born about 1779.

She married Taylor SMITH[2403], on 24 January 1816.

**602. Ruth FREEMAN**[2404] (2.1790).
Born about 1790.

She married Benjamin PAINE[592] (3), on 26 November 1819.

## Seventh Generation

---

**603. Sarah FREEMAN**[710,2405,2406] (2.1762).
Born on 27 March 1762 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Dan WRIGHT[2407], son of Benoni WRIGHT, on 3 February 1785 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Born in 1757.
Residence about 1780 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died in 1832.

They had five children and later removed to Ohio.

**604. Major Edmund FREEMAN**[710,873,1397,2311,2406,2408,2409,2410,2411] (2.1764.2).
Born on 29 August 1764 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
OR
Born on 29 August 1764 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. His birth was also reported in Hanover. He was born around the time his parents removed from Mansfield to Hanover.
Event: in April 1781 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. Enlisted for service in the Revolutionary War in the Vermont Line for six months.
Event: in 1790 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a family with one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of three males and six females in the second U.S. census.
Event: on 8 January 1813 in Vermont. He enlisted for service in the War of 1812.
Event: between 1813 and 1815. He served as a captain in the War of 1812.
Event: in 1814 in Hartford, Windsor, Vermont. They removed from Lebanon, N.H. to Hartford.
Event: in 1818 in Hartland, Windsor, Vermont. They removed from Hartford, Vermont to Hartland.
Event: on 25 September 1833 in Hartland, Windsor, Vermont. He applied for a Revolutionary War service pension.
Died on 26 September 1854 in Hartland, Windsor, Vermont.

He lived in Lebanon, New Hampshire for many years, but later moved to Hartford and then Hartland, Vermont. The date of his marriage and the birth dates for his children have been estimated based on (1) his own birth date (2) the fact that there were nine persons in his household in 1800 (3) the birth order of the children given in the *Freeman Genealogy*, and (4) the fact that his son Edmund was old enough to take part in the War of 1812. One source says that he served as a captain in the War of 1812, while another says that he was a fifer and drummer in Captain Richard Bean's company, 11th U.S. Regiment. The latter may have been intended to refer to his namesake son

He married Zilpha POOLE[710,2407], on 17 November 1789 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407,2412]
Born in June 1765 in Dighton, Bristol, Massachusetts.[873] From her death record in Vermont.
Died on 19 June 1849 in Hartland, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1298** | i. | Zilpha (2.1790) (1790-1813) |
| **1299** | ii. | Sarah Porter (2.1793) (1793-1884) |
| **1300** | iii. | Edmund (2.1795) (1795-ca1814) |
| **1301** | iv. | Theoda (2.1797) (~1797-) |
| **1302** | v. | Elizabeth Porter (2.1799) (1799-) |
| **1303** | vi. | Otis Curtis (2.1803) (~1800-1853) |
| **1304** | vii. | John (2.1801) (1801-1802) |
| **1305** | viii. | Mary Louisa (2.1806) (1806-) |
| **1306** | ix. | Russell (2.1808) (1808-1853) |

**605. Otis FREEMAN**[710,1397,2406,2413,2414] (2.1767).
Born on 25 May 1767 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence in 1791 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407] Residence at the time of his marriage to Theoda Capron.
Event: about 1795 in Swanton, Franklin, Vermont. He removed to Swanton.
Event: in 1800 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as head of a household with two males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1803 in Swanton, Franklin, Vermont. He was elected to be the town assessor.
Event: in 1813-1820 in Swanton, Franklin, Vermont.[2415] He was on the tax list in each of these years. The assessed value of his property ranged from $20 to $90.
Event: in 1850 in Sheldon, Franklin, Vermont.[2416] He was listed as living in the household of his son, Capron Freeman, in the seventh census of the United States
Died in Sharon, Windsor, Vermont.

He was the first white child born in Hanover, New Hampshire. The dates of his marriages and the birth dates for his children have been estimated based on (1) his own birth date (2) the fact that there were nine persons in his household in 1800, and (3) the birth order of the children given in the *Freeman Genealogy*. Only four children are listed, but the Freeman Genealogy says there were others.

Both Frost and the *Freeman Genealogy* say that Otis Freeman (2.1767) lived in Sharon, Windsor, Vermont. Frost also says that he died there. However, neither genealogist cited his sources and there is some hint that Frost used the *Freeman Genealogy* as a source.

During the years 1813-1822 the tax list at Swanton, Franklin, Vermont, showed that there was an Otis Freeman and four other Freemans living there.[2415] One of these, Jarvis Freeman, is known to have been a son of Otis Freeman (2.1767). The others, Welcome, Whitaker, and another whose name is illegible, may also have been his sons, but are otherwise not identified.

The 1830 federal census shows that there were two Otis Freemans in Vermont, one in Sharon, Windsor County and the other in Swanton, Franklin County. By this time another son, Otis Freeman, who was born about 1801, would have reached maturity and established his own home. He was probably the one who was living in Swanton.

The 1850 census shows an Otis Freeman, age 82, living in Sheldon, Franklin, Vermont, near Swanton, in the household of a son, Capron Freeman.[2416] Otis Freeman (2.1767) could well have named a son Capron, as that was his (first) wife's maiden name. Also present in the household was Sarah Freeman, age 85. Both are listed as having been born in Massachusetts. This presents a question, as Otis Freeman (2.1767) was born in Hanover, New Hampshire and even his parents came from Connecticut. The identity of Sarah Freeman is not known. It is quite possible that Otis's wife Theoda had died by that time and that he had remarried, but no records have been found to confirm this supposition.

Despite Frost's statement that Otis Freeman (2.1767) died at Sharon, Vermont, his presence in Sheldon at the age of 85

raises a question. Unfortunately, the church, probate, and vital records of both Sharon and Sheldon yield no clue. The presence of an Otis Freeman on the tax list at Swanton in 1813-1822, when Otis Freeman (2.1801) was too young to have had property, suggests that the elder Otis Freeman may have lived in Swanton and Sheldon. Yet there clearly was an Otis Freeman in Sharon in 1830.

One solution is that there was an Otis Freeman who was born in 1799 in Pomfret, Windsor, Vermont, a town very close to Sharon. He was a member of the family line covered in Part 5 of this work. While there is no evidence pointing to his presence in Swanton or Sheldon, it is quite possible that he may have lived in Sharon after reaching maturity. No evidence has been found to shed light on this possibility.

He first married Theoda CAPRON[710,2417], on 6 October 1791 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407]
Residence in 1787 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1307** | i. | Edmund (2.1794) (~1794-) |
| **1308** | ii. | Amia C. (2.1797) (1797-1870) |
| **1309** | iii. | Harriet B. (2.1799) (1799-1872) |
| **1310** | iv. | Otis (2.1801) (ca1801-) |
| **1311** | v. | Jarvis (2.1794) (ca1794->1850) |

He second married Louisa W. BURNHAM[710,2417], about 1801.
Residence in Connecticut.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1312** | i. | Frederick (2.1803) (~1803-) |
| **1313** | ii. | Capron (2.1806) (ca1806-) |

**606. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[710,1397,2406,2418] (2.1769).
Born on 30 September 1769 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: in 1800 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of two males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Died in 1850 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

He resided on his father's estate in Lebanon, New Hampshire. His children were Luther (1807, d. 1885), Silas Hall (1808, d. 1884), Nathaniel (1809), Albert (1811, d. 1885), Sarah (unknown), and Mary (1816).

He married Martha "Polly" HALL[710,2417], daughter of Nathaniel HALL, on 20 March 1800 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407]
Born in 1778.
Died on 24 February 1853 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

**607. John Porter FREEMAN**[710,2406,2419] (2.1772).
Born on 9 January 1772 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence in Brookfield, Madison, New York.
Died in 1855 in Andersonville, Delaware, Indiana.

He first married Martha LARKIN[710,2420].

He second married Rachel R. NYE[710,2417].
Residence in Brookfield, Madison, New York.

**608. Theoda FREEMAN**[710,2421] (2.1779).
Born on 4 April 1779 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 20 September 1793 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**609. Joseph FREEMAN**[710,2422] (2.1781).
Born on 4 June 1781 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: after 1810 in Alden, Erie, New York. He removed from Lebanon to Alden.
Died on 4 November 1867 in Alden, Erie, New York.

He removed from Lebanon, New Hampshire to Alden, New York after 1810. He was a volunteer in the War of 1812. He and his first wife, Nancy, had five children from 1807 to 1820 and he had one child with his second wife. Beginning as a magistrate, he held many judicial posts in Erie County, New York.

He first married Nancy ESTABROOK[710,2423], daughter of Nehemiah ESTABROOK, on 9 September 1806 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407]
Born on 19 September 1780.
Died on 6 February 1831.

He second married Sally Scovell HOTCHKISS[710,2420], on 10 September 1833 in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York.
Born on 24 July 1791 in Litchfield, Connecticut.
Died before 1856.

**610. Luther FREEMAN**[710,2424] (2.1784).
Born on 12 January 1784 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died in Mount Vernon, Knox, Ohio.

He removed to Charleston, South Carolina, where his first wife died. He later settled in Mt. Vernon, Ohio as a merchant.

He married Roxana SPENCER[2425].
Born in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut.

**611. Edmund FREEMAN**[2426,2427,2428,2429] (2.1764.3).
Born on 4 May 1764 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 July 1807 in Winslow, Kennebec, Maine.[2430]

He was a printer, newspaper editor, and publisher of *The Herald of Freedom* in Boston. He was probably the "Edward" Freeman who was a partner in the printing firm of Freeman and Andrews, located on State Street at the north side of the State House according to the first Boston City Directory in 1789.[2431]

On 18 January 1786, a number of printers sent in their proposals for printing the *By-Laws of the Town of Boston*. Edmund Freeman offered to print them at one penny per sheet based on the sample of paper and type included with his bid. His bid was the lowest and he won the contract. On 27 March, he agreed that the printing of the *Boston By-Laws* would be finished in one month and the Boston Selectmen authorized payment of £20 to him. By 19 May, the books were completed and were being distributed. On 31 October 1792, the Boston Selectmen assigned two members to examine the state of the chimneys of Mr. Freeman's house, which had recently been consumed by fire, and to confer with him about the matter.

Within the next few years, he removed to Maine and resided in Winslow.

He married Elizabeth PATTEE[2432,2429], daughter of Ezekiel PATTEE.
Born on 8 July 1777.
Event: on 21 August 1796 in Winslow, Kennebec, Maine.[2429] Marriage intention published.
Died on 6 February 1866 in Winslow, Kennebec, Maine.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1314** | i. | William (2.1797) (1797-1876) |
| **1315** | ii. | Ann Elizabeth Dacota (2.1798) (1798-1857) |

**612. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[1418,2433,2434,2435,2436,2437,2438] (2.1766).

**Edmund Freeman of Sandwich, Massachusetts**

Born on 1 May 1766 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1787 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was graduated from Harvard College.
Event: in April 1788 in Marblehead, Essex, Massachusetts. He was the first preceptor of Marblehead Academy.
Event: circa 1790-1795 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was a merchant.
Event: in November 1796 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was elected to the U.S. Congress.
Event: in 1798 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was listed as the owner of a property on South Street.
Died on 22 August 1800 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

As told in the *Freeman Genealogy*, the *Massachusetts Centinel* of 21 July 1787 reported that the two principal speakers at the Harvard College commencement were John Quincy Adams and Nathaniel Freeman, members of the graduating class. The newspaper editorialized that the public expectations of Adams, owing to his being the son of the famous John Adams, were greatly inflated and that "his indisputable superior in style, elegance, and oratory is the graceful Mr. Freeman. It was thought almost impossible for him to exceed his accomplished rival who spoke before him; but to Freeman every thing was easy."

His first position was as preceptor at Marblehead Academy. When he left this position after six months, the trustees declared that he was "a gentleman of such accomplishments as to afford the promoters or undertakers of a school a prospect equal to their fondest wishes for their children". He was paid £50 for his services. After a period as a merchant in Boston, he was elected to Congress in 1796 and served from 1797 until his death in 1800.

In 1798 he was listed as the owner of a property on South Street, occupied the Widow Ford. It consisted of a 1,728 square-foot house and 11,200 square-feet of land, valued at $5,000. He was also listed as occupying part of a dwelling on, Market Street, owned by another person.[2437]

He married Mary "Polly" FORD[2436,2439,2440], on 27 June 1791 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1791 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**613. Abigail FREEMAN**[1684,2441] (2.1768.3).
Born on 23 August 1768 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in April 1832 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She first married Abraham WILLIAMS[1684,2442] (1), on 17 December 1785 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 February 1796 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Ann Buckminster[2443].
Born on 10 December 1786 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Caroline[2443].
Born on 11 April 1788 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as 11 April 1786. Considering that the parents were married in December 1785, and the other children were born in 1786, 1789, and 1791, it is likely that she was born in 1788, not 1786.

iii. Martha[2443].
Born on 24 November 1789 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Abraham[2443] (2).
Born on 27 December 1791 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She second married George ELLIS[2442], on 15 March 1801 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Sabra[2443].
Born about 1802 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Nathaniel Freeman[2443].
Born about 1804 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Russel Freeman[2443].

Born about 1806 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 August 1858 in Augusta, Kennebec, Maine.

iv. Sarah Freeman[2443].
Born about 1808 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Amasa[2443].
Born about 1810 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**614. Martha FREEMAN**[1418,1627,2444] (2.1770).
Born on 10 June 1770 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 May 1851 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married William FESSENDEN[1418,1627,2442] (3), on 7 August 1794 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 24 October 1846 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was trained as a printer and worked in the office of Greenleaf and Freeman in Boston. He became a merchant in Waterville, Maine, but soon returned to his native town of Sandwich, Mass.

They had the following children:

i. Stephen[2443].
Born on 1 September 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Benjamin[2443] (3).
Born on 13 June 1797 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Nancy Freeman[2443].
Born on 22 July 1799 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. William Henry[2443].
Born on 7 August 1803 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Joshua Allen[2445].
Born on 3 October 1805 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Nathaniel Freeman[2445].
Born on 31 March 1808 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Tryphosa Colton[2445].
Born on 2 December 1810 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Charles Backus Hyde[2445].
Born on 17 July 1813 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Henry[2445].
Born on 20 April 1816 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 August 1847 in Hong Kong, China.

**615. Doctor Jonathan Otis FREEMAN**[923,2446,2447] (2.1772).
Born on 6 April 1772 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 4 November 1835 in Washington, Beaufort, North Carolina.

He practiced medicine with his father in Sandwich, Mass., where he was also a Justice of the Peace. He removed to Falmouth, Mass., and then to Edenton, Newbern, and Salisbury, North Carolina. He was an esteemed physician, honored as a Presbyterian clergyman, and eminent as an instructor of youth.

He married Lucy CROCKER[923,2448], on 10 December 1794 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 20 February 1775 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 May 1844 in Raleigh, Wake, North Carolina.

They had the following children:

**1316** i. Edmund (2.1795) (1795-1868)
**1317** ii. David Crocker (2.1800) (1800-1857)
**1318** iii. Jonathan Otis (2.1806) (1806-1808)

**616. Rufus FREEMAN**[2449,2450,2451,2452] (2.1773).
Born on 18 October 1773 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 March 1807 in Charleston, Charleston, South Carolina.

He married Hannah PALMER[2451,2452,2453], daughter of Joseph PALMER, on 17 April 1796 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in 1774 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 26 April 1865 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Falmouth Vital Records* show her death date as 10 April 1802. As this is the same as the date in the prior entry (for Esther Freeman), it appears to be an error. Frederick Freeman says that she survived her husband by many years and died on 26 April 1865.
Event: on 30 January 1796 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1319** | i. | Nathaniel (2.1797) (1797-1808) |
| **1320** | ii. | Edward Palmer (2.1805) (1805-) |
| **1321** | iii. | Martha Fessenden (2.1807) (1807-1879) |

**617. Tryphosa Colton FREEMAN**[2454,2455] (2.1775).
Born on 14 December 1775 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in February 1799 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

She was adopted by her mother's second husband.

She married Samuel PARKER[1671,2453] (4), on 30 March 1797 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had one child:

i. Tryphosa[2456].
Born in 1799 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

**618. Sarah FREEMAN**[1696,1697,1698] (2.1778).
Born on 16 June 1778 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 November 1852 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

In the *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 202), Frederick Freeman writes: "... Mrs. Sarah Freeman had no issue that survived its birth; but was through life pre-eminently more than a mother to early orphan children of her husband's connections, and is held in loving remembrance, -- her remarkably unselfish and beautiful life being the admiration of all who knew her."

She married Shadrach FREEMAN (324) [1693,1694,1695] (2.1770), son of Seth FREEMAN (99) (2.1733) & Experience HATCH, on 22 March 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 21 April 1770 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 13 June 1854 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**619. Nancy FREEMAN**[788,2457,2458] (2.1780).
Born on 2 September 1780 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 24 March 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[423]

**620. Russell FREEMAN**[788,1418,2459] (2.1782).
Born on 7 October 1782 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 January 1842 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Angina pectoris.

From the *Freeman Genealogy*:
*"His acknowledged ability, quick perceptions, ready wit and geneality secured for him warm esteem and made him widely known. A lawyer by profession, he several times represented his native town in the Legislature; was*

*some time of the Executive Council, and also several years Collector of the Port of New Bedford."*

He married Eliza Jackson STURGIS[2460], in October 1817 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1870 in New York, New York.

**621. Abraham Williams FREEMAN**[2461] (2.1784).
Born on 17 August 1784 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 September 1869 in Norridgewock, Somerset, Maine.

He had seven children born 1810 to 1825.

He first married Nancy FAIRFIELD[2460], on 1 November 1809.

He second married Nancy PERLIN[2462], about 1846 in Skowhegan, Somerset, Maine.

**622. George Washington FREEMAN**[2463] (2.1789).
Born on 13 June 1789 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1839 in Chapel Hill, Orange, North Carolina.[2464] He received an honorary degree of Doctor of Divinity from the University of North Carolina.
Died on 29 April 1858 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas.

Born in Sandwich, Massachusetts, he became a resident of North Carolina. When he was thirty-three years of age, he decided to enter the ministry of the Protestant Episcopal Church. He was ordained as a deacon on 8 October 1826 and as a priest on 20 May 1827. He was on missionary duties in 1827-1828 and served churches at Raleigh, North Carolina; Columbia, Tennessee; Swedesboro, New Jersey, and New Castle, Delaware from 1828 to 1843.[2465] He was consecrated on 26 October 1844 as (Episcopal) Bishop of Texas, Arkansas, and the Indian Territory of the Southwest. He travelled on horseback over this vast territory. Frederick Freeman remarks that, by 1875, the territory had been divided into five dioceses, the five bishops of which complained of the great extent of their territories.[2466]

He married Ann Yates GHOLSON[2467].
Born in Virginia.
Died on 18 June 1855.

**623. Frederick FREEMAN**[788,2468,2469] (2.1799).
Born on 1 December 1799 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1860-1862 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[2470] He published a two volume work, *The History of Cape Cod.*
Event: in 1875 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He published the *Freeman Genealogy*, the culmination of 50 years of collecting data on the Freemans of New England.
Died on 12 September 1883 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

From his obituary in the *Boston Transcript*:
*"Mr. Freeman was the thirteenth child of twenty children of the late Brigadier General Nathaniel Freeman of Sandwich, and was himself the father of twelve children by three wives. Quite early in life Mr. Freeman was engaged in school teaching, and for a time he studied law. Subsequently he taught in the classical department of the Academy of Newbern, N.C., and became finally the principal of the same. He began preaching in 1823, and was ordained in 1824, and in November of the same year was established over the Presbyterian Church in Plymouth, Mass., where he remained about ten years, after which he received orders in the Episcopal Church, and had charge of churches at Philadelphia, Pa., Bangor and Augusta, Me. After this he returned to his native town and initiated a collegiate institute. But Mr. Freeman is best known and remembered as the historian of Cape Cod, he being the author of two large volumes of* The History of Cape Cod; the Annals of Barnstable County, *which work came out in successive numbers between 1858 and 1862. He was also the author of other works, among which are his* Civilization and Barbarism; Illustrated by Especial Reference to Metacomet and the Extinction of His Race, *in 1878; and the* Freeman Genealogy, *1875. Mr. Freeman was acknowledged to be a man of marked mental gifts."*

The respected genealogist George Bowman stated that there are "a large number of errors in [the *Freeman Genealogy*]".[2471] While this is true, Frederick Freeman was working during a period when the records were not as complete and readily available as today. Although he did have access to the Cape Cod town records, much of the information in the *Freeman Genealogy* was gathered from personal correspondence over a period of about fifty years.

He first married Elizabeth NICHOLLS[2472,2473], on 26 December 1821 in Raleigh, Wake, North Carolina.
Born on 28 February 1798 in Charleston, Charleston, South Carolina.
Died on 12 March 1833 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He second married Hannah HUNTINGTON[2474,2475], on 21 April 1834 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 14 January 1803 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.
Died on 26 February 1838 in Manayunk, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

He third married Isabella WILLIAMS[2474], on 18 November 1841 in Augusta, Kennebec, Maine.
Born on 31 July 1816 in Augusta, Kennebec, Maine.

**624. Tryphosa Colton FREEMAN**[2476] (2.1801).
Born on 24 January 1801 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Louis JANSEN[2477], in 1837.

**625. Nancy FREEMAN**[788,2478] (2.1802).
Born on 24 January 1802 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 December 1804 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**626. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[2479] (2.1803).
Born on 19 April 1803 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He first married Betsey DREW[2480], in May 1825.
Born in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He second married Huldah HOPKINS[2480], in November 1841 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**627. Elizabeth Handy FREEMAN**[2481] (2.1804).
Born on 23 May 1804 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Davis LOTHROP[2480], on 6 March 1827.

**628. Love Swain FREEMAN**[2482] (2.1805).
Born on 23 July 1805 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Weston Raleigh GALES[2483], on 21 April 1825 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1825 in North Carolina.

**629. Tryphena FREEMAN**[2484] (2.1808).
Born on 9 July 1808 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Isaiah HARDING[2485], on 24 February 1837.

**630. Hannah Bourne FREEMAN**[2486] (2.1810).
Born on 24 March 1810 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Irving FISH[2467].

**631. Peyton Randolph FREEMAN**[710,2406,2487] (2.1775).
Born on 14 November 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Baptised on 19 November 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: in 1796 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was graduated from Dartmouth College.
Died on 27 March 1868 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406] His death was also reported at Portsmouth, but the New Hampshire vital records contains entries from both Hanover and Portsmouth that say he died in Hanover.

He was for many years the clerk of the U.S. District Court of New Hampshire and then counsellor-at-law in Portsmouth. Daniel Webster held his legal knowledge in such high regard that he was accustomed to seeking Peyton Freeman's aid in preparing briefs for difficult and important cases. At the time of his death, he was the oldest alumnus of Dartmouth College and the last member of his class. He was unmarried.

**632. Squire Jonathan FREEMAN**[710,2406,2488] (2.1777).
Born on 28 May 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 27 July 1858 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

His children were Jonathan Whitehouse (1806), Caroline (1808), Mary Whitehouse (1814), William Phillips (1816), and Samuel Huntington (1820).

He first married Mary WHITEHOUSE[710,2489], daughter of Solomon WHITEHOUSE, on 8 November 1803 in Pembroke, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[1407]
Born in Pembroke, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 December 1829.

He second married Elizabeth Digby Belcher OLIVER[710,2489], on 1 May 1833.
Born on 3 May 1795.
Died on 8 April 1852.

**633. Christopher FREEMAN**[710,2406,2490] (2.1779).
Born on 3 February 1779 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**634. Edward FREEMAN**[710,2406,2491] (2.1781).
Born on 6 May 1781 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 20 May 1868 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

He first married Philura HOUGH[710,2406,2492], daughter of Daniel HOUGH.
Born on 10 February 1783 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 17 April 1813 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

He second married Elizabeth DUNCAN[710,2494]. Frost says that she was from either Grantham or Meriden, New Hampshire.

**635. Sarah FREEMAN**[710,1430,2406,2495] (2.1783).
Born on 2 August 1783 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: in January 1853 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. She and her sister, Hannah, applied for pensions based on the Revolutionary War service of their father.
Died on 13 May 1871 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

**636. Samuel FREEMAN**[710,2406,2496] (2.1785).
Born on 15 August 1785 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 13 January 1789 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

**637. Unnamed Infant Son FREEMAN**[2406,2497] (2.1785).

Born on 15 August 1785 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 15 August 1785 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

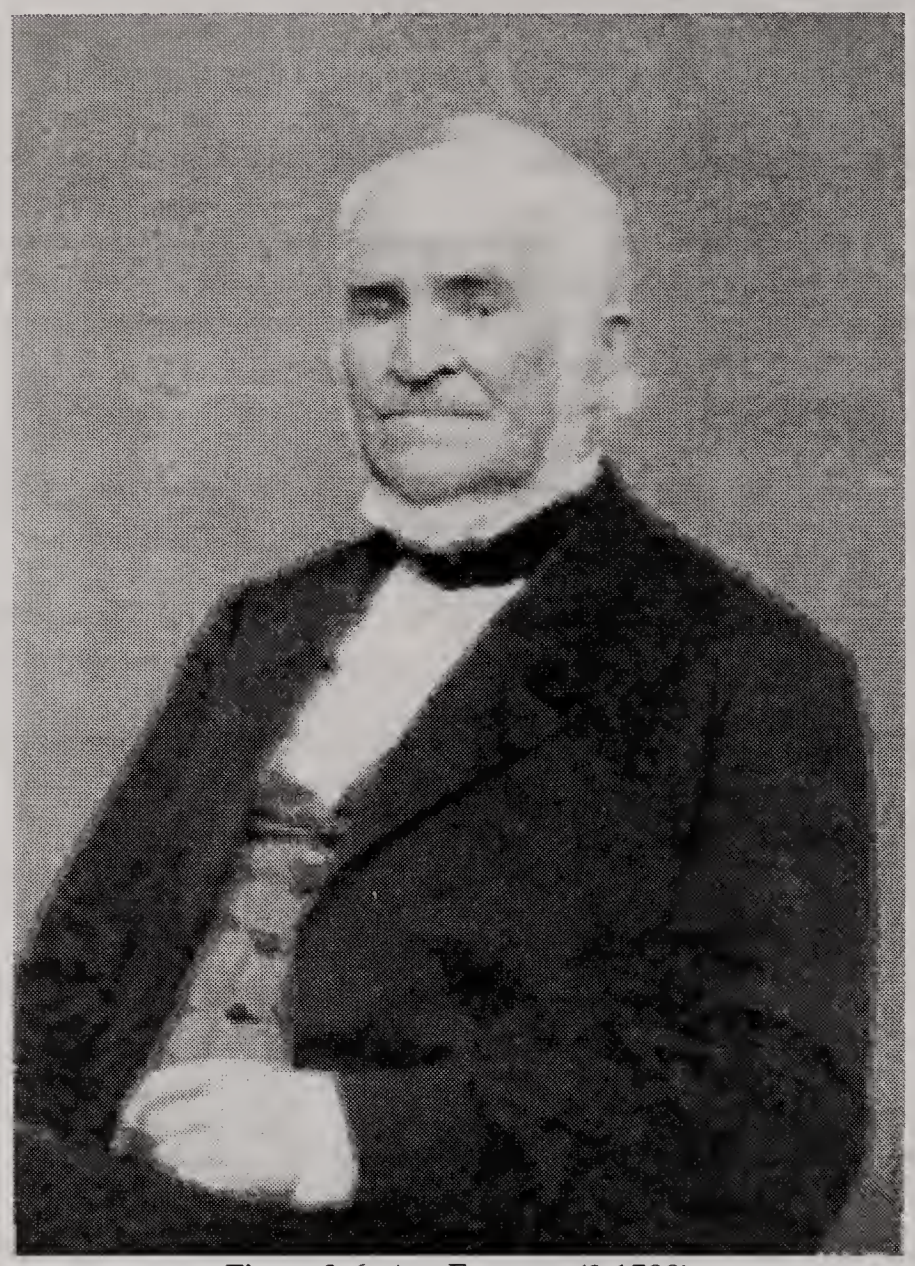


Figure 2-6: Asa Freeman (2.1788)
Used with the permission of the New Hamphsire Historical Society

**638. Asa FREEMAN**[710,2406,2498] (2.1788).

Born on 9 January 1788 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Baptised on 16 March 1788 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: in 1810 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was graduated from Dartmouth College.
Event: in 1814-1815 in Massachusetts.[2499] He served 14 days in Isaac Lyman's company of the Massachusetts militia in the War of 1812.
Event: in 1813-1820 in York, York, Maine.[2500] He was on the pew tax list.
Died on 8 December 1867 in Dover, Strafford, New Hampshire.

His children were Francis Atkinson (1822), Abigail (1828), and Sarah Huntington (date not known).

He married Frances ATKINSON[710,2492], daughter of William King ATKINSON, on 1 December 1818 in Dover, Strafford, New Hampshire.[2499]

Born on 22 June 1797 in Dover, Strafford, New Hampshire. Based on her death date and exact age given in the New Hampshire vital records.
Residence in 1878 in Grafton, Grafton, New Hampshire.[2499]
Died on 5 September 1883 in Dover, Strafford, New Hampshire.[2499,1406]

She inherited several parcels of land, farm animals, and farm utensils from her father, William Atkinson of Dover, New

Hampshire, whose will of 21 September 1820 was proved 16 October 1820 at Dover and on 6 January 1821 in York County, Maine.[2501]

**639. Samuel FREEMAN**[2502] (2.1789).
Born on 13 June 1789 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**640. Samuel FREEMAN**[710,2406,2503] (2.1790).
Born on 21 February 1790 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as 14 February 1790.
Event: in 1815-1840 in Ballston Spa, Saratoga, New York.[2504] He practiced medicine.
Event: in 1840 in Saratoga Springs, Saratoga, New York.[2504] He removed from Ballston Spa to Saratoga Springs.
Died on 19 December 1870 in Saratoga Springs, Saratoga, New York.

He married Helen van Rensselaer WOODRUFF[710,2505], on 21 May 1817.
Died on 17 March 1863 in Ballston Spa, Saratoga, New York.

**641. Hannah FREEMAN**[710,1430,2406,2506] (2.1792.2).
Born on 23 March 1792 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: in January 1853 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. She and her sister, Sarah, applied for pensions based on the Revolutionary War service of their father.
Died in 1875.

**642. James Otis FREEMAN**[710,1441,2507,2508] (2.1772).
Born on 29 September 1772 in Coventry, Tolland, Connecticut. The *Freeman Genealogy*, Frost's Hanover genealogy, and the records of Dartmouth College all give his birth date as 29 September 1773. The date used is from the Coventry vital records.
Event: in 1797 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was graduated from Dartmouth College.
Event: in 1800-1807 in Sandwich, Carroll, New Hampshire. He was a lawyer residing in Sandwich.
Event: in 1808 in Moultonborough, Carroll, New Hampshire. He removed to Moultonborough, as evidence by the birth of a daughter in that town.
Died on 10 March 1815 in Moultonborough, Carroll, New Hampshire.[710]

After being graduated from Dartmouth College he read law with Aaron Hutchinson of Lebanon, New Hampshire. He opened an office in Plymouth, New Hampshire, but in a few years he moved to Sandwich, New Hampshire, where he was the first lawyer. He also kept a general store. His store account book for 1802-1806 still exists and shows that he had 321 accounts even though Sandwich had a population of only 210 in 1800. In 1807 he removed to Moultonborough, where he practised law and continued to act as the Proprietors' Clerk of Sandwich.[2509]

He and his wife had four daughters, born after 1800, three of whom are listed in the New Hampshire vital records.[1406,2406]

He married Susanna FRENCH[710,2510,2511], daughter of Ezekiel FRENCH, on 15 March 1804 in Tamworth, Sullivan, New Hampshire.[2510,1407] They were both of Sandwich when they married in Tamworth.

**643. Jonathan Otis FREEMAN**[710,1441,1442,2512] (2.1774).
Born on 15 October 1774 in Coventry, Tolland, Connecticut. The *Freeman Genealogy* and Frost's Hanover genealogy give his birth date as 15 November 1774. The date used is from the vital records.
Died on 18 February 1775 in Coventry, Tolland, Connecticut. The *Freeman Genealogy* and Frost's Hanover genealogy give his death date as 10 February 1776. The date used is from the vital records.

**644. Deacon Jonathan Otis FREEMAN**[710,2406,2513] (2.1783).
Born on 21 March 1783 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died circa 1873 in Freehold, Monmouth, New Jersey.

He was the town clerk of Hanover, New Hampshire. His children were Otis Russell (1809), Charles White (1812, d.

1813), Mary Russell (1814), Ruth (1816), Eliza Russell (1819), Sarah Eastman (1821), Martha (1823), and Susan (1826).

He married Mary RUSSELL[710,2511], daughter of Thomas RUSSELL, on 1 February 1809 in Conway, Carroll, New Hampshire.[1407]
Died on 17 April 1852 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**645. Ruth FREEMAN**[710,2406,2514] (2.1785.2).
Born on 25 November 1785 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Baptised on 22 January 1786 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 14 May 1866.

She married David HURLBUT[710,2515], in December 1819.
Born on 11 March 1772 in Danbury, Fairfield, Connecticut.
Died on 14 July 1852.

**646. Polly FREEMAN**[710,2406,2516] (2.1789).
Born on 4 June 1790 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. The Freeman Genealogy gives her birth date as 4 June 1789.
Baptised on 10 July 1790 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died in February 1821.

The *New Hampshire Vital Records* birth index gives her name as Dolly (listed among the D's) and says that she was born in Conway, New Hampshire. It also lists Polly Freeman born that day in both Hanover and Conway to Otis and Ruth Freeman.

She married John HILL[710,2515], on 23 June 1816 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**647. Edmund FREEMAN**[710,2406,2517] (2.1793).
Born on 20 April 1793 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died in New Orleans, Louisiana.

He first married Sarah M. THOMPSON[2515].
Died in 1820 or 1821 in Alabama.

He second married [..] SPAULDING[710,2518], after 1821.
Born in Alabama.

**648. Reverend George FREEMAN**[710,2406,2519] (2.1795).
Born on 6 May 1795 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Baptised on 5 July 1795 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: in 1822 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was graduated from Dartmouth College.
Residence after 1822 in Richland, Oswego, New York.
Event: on 2 July 1828 in Pulaski, Oswego, New York.[2520] He was installed as minister of the Congregational Church.
Died on 27 January 1868 in Parma, Monroe, New York.
Buried about 30 January 1868 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York.[2521,2522]

He first married Harriet ALLEN[710,2515], daughter of Diarca ALLEN, on 16 September 1828 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407] George Freeman was described as "of Richland, New York" in the marriage record.
Born in 1799.
Residence in 1828 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407] Residence at the time of her marriage to George Freeman.
Died on 4 May 1850 in Parma, Monroe, New York.[2522]
Buried in May 1850 in Parma, Monroe, New York. Parma Corners Cemetery.

He second married Susan M. ALLEN[710,2523], on 2 September 1851 in Rochester, Monroe, New York.
Residence in 1851 in Rochester, Monroe, New York.

**649. Jedediah Clarke FREEMAN**[710,2406,2524] (2.1777).
Born on 13 October 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Baptised on 23 May 1779 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 29 September 1794 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

**650. Abiah Clarke FREEMAN**[710,2406,2525] (2.1779).
Born on 2 July 1779 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Baptised on 29 August 1779 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 20 January 1818 in Onondaga, New York.

She married Ephraim SALMONS[710,2526], on 4 February 1808.
Born on 26 February 1783 in Stratford, Fairfield, Connecticut.
Event: in 1805 in Onondaga, New York. He removed to Onondaga County.

**651. Martha FREEMAN**[710,2406,2527] (2.1781.2).
Born on 31 July 1781 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Baptised on 16 September 1781 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

She married Luther GREEN[710,2526], son of Joseph GREEN.

**652. Achsah FREEMAN**[710,2406,2528] (2.1783).
Born on 7 September 1783 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 12 August 1785 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

**653. Achsah FREEMAN**[710,2406,2529] (2.1786).
Born on 6 July 1786 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 24 December 1787 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

**654. Russell Moody FREEMAN**[710,2406,2530] (2.1788).
Born on 7 April 1788 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. His gravestone indicates that he was born 7 April 1789.
Event: circa 1812 in New York Province/State.[2531] He served in Mattison's New York militia in the War of 1812.
Died on 2 April 1856 in Darien, Genesee, New York.[2531]
Buried circa 2 April 1856 in Darien, Genesee, New York.[2532] Darien cemetery.

He married Jane FISHER[710,2533], on 3 April 1816 in Alexander, Genesee, New York.[2531]
Born on 12 May 1797. The date is from her gravestone.
Residence in 1878-1888 in Darien, Genesee, New York.[2531]
Died on 1 February 1892 in Darien, Genesee, New York.
Buried circa 1 February 1892 in Darien, Genesee, New York.[2532] Darien cemetery.

**655. Catharine FREEMAN**[710,2406,2534] (2.1789).
Born on 9 December 1789 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died in 1873 in Pembroke, Genesee, New York.

She married Daniel KENDRICK[2535], on 4 December 1815 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence in 1815 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence: in Pembroke, Genesee, New York.

**656. Jonathan Otis FREEMAN**[710,2406,2536] (2.1792).
Born on 9 April 1792 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence in 1830 in Onondaga, Onondaga, New York.[2537] He was listed as a resident in the 1830 U.S. census.

He married Percy HUMPHREY[710,2538], on 3 August 1815.
Residence: in Granville, Kent, Michigan.

**657. Artemis Lysias FREEMAN**[710,2406,2539] (2.1793).
Born on 11 December 1793 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: in September 1827 in Onondaga, Onondaga, New York.[2540] He was a witness to the will of Roderick Adams.
Died in 1871 in Jordan, Onondaga, New York.

He married Mary Ann LEONARD[710,2538], on 26 January 1831.

**658. Jedediah Clarke FREEMAN**[710,2406,2541] (2.1796).
Born on 15 April 1796 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 24 March 1797.[1406]

**659. Jeduthan FREEMAN**[710,1451,1551,2542] (2.1773).
Born on 5 December 1773 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. The Thetford, Orange, Vermont vital records confirm that he was born in Connecticut. However, the Vermont vital records say he was born in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Baptised on 2 July 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence in Ohio. He married in Ohio and settled there.

**660. Abigail Otis FREEMAN**[710,873,1451,2543] (2.1775).
Born on 14 April 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. Frost says that she was born 30 April 1775 in Hanover, New Hampshire. The Theford, Vermont vital records confirm that she was born in Hanover, but say that the date was 14 April. The Vermont vital records give 14 April 1775 at Thetford.
Baptised on 2 July 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died in Broadalbin, Fulton, New York. She died unmarried.

**661. Jemima FREEMAN**[710,873,1451,2544] (2.1777).
Born on 21 April 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. The Thetford, Orange, Vermont vital records confirm that she was born in Hanover, N.H., but the Vermont vital records say that she was born in Thetford.
Baptised on 15 June 1777 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**662. Calvin FREEMAN**[710,873,1397,1451,2544] (2.1779).
Born on 7 April 1779 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. The Thetford, Orange, Vermont vital records confirm that he was born in Hanover, N.H. The Vermont vital records say that he was born in Thetford.
Event: in 1800 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. He was listed as the head of a household of two males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1814 in Genesee (Later Monroe), New York.[2546] He was appointed ensign in the 31st regiment of the New York State militia during the War of 1812.
Event: in 1815 in Genesee (Later Monroe), New York.[2547] He was appointed Lieutenant of the 31st regiment, 6th brigade of infantry in the New York State militia.
Event: in 1816 in Genesee (Later Monroe), New York.[2548] He was appointed Captain of a new company in the 31st regiment of the New York State militia.
Event: in 1820 in Genesee (Later Monroe), New York.[2549] He was appointed Lieutenant Colonel of the 31st Regiment of infantry in the New York State militia.
Died on 11 July 1870 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York. "in his 92nd year".
Buried in July 1870 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York.[2521,2550] West Clarkson Cemetery, Lot 9.

He married Betsey MUNGER[2551].
Born in 1787.
Event: about 1780 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. They removed to Thetford.
Event: about 1810 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York. They removed to Clarkson.
Died on 6 April 1862 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York.

Buried in April 1862 in Clarkson, Monroe, New York.[2521,2550] West Clarkson Cemetery.

**663. Martha "Matte" FREEMAN**[710,2552,2553] (2.1781).
Born on 11 June 1781 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Her nickname is from the Thetford, Orange, Vermont vital records

She married [..] DURKEE[2554].

**664. Gurdon FREEMAN**[710,873,1451,2555] (2.1783).
Born on 11 May 1783 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont. Freeman and Frost give his birth date as 17 May. The date used is from the Thetford vital records. The other date may have been a baptism date. The Vermont vital records list an unnamed son born to Moody Freeman on 4 May 1783 in Thetford.
Residence in Broadalbin, Fulton, New York.

**665. Kezia FREEMAN**[710,873,1451,2556] (2.1785).
Born on 3 August 1785 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

She married [..] FLETCHER[710,2554].

**666. Moody Russell FREEMAN**[710,873,1451,2557] (2.1787).
Born on 13 November 1787 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Event: in 1812 in Genesee (Later Monroe), New York.[2558] He was appointed Lieutenant in Brigadier General Alexander Rea's brigade of the New York State militia.
Event: in 1815 in Genesee (Later Monroe), New York.[2559] He was appointed Captain of the 31st regiment, 6th brigade of infantry in the New York State militia.
Event: in 1816 in Genesee (Later Monroe), New York.[2560] He served as a Major in Porter's Volunteers.
Died in Buffalo, Erie, New York.

He married Phebe VOLKENBERG[710,2561], in Rochester, Monroe, New York.
Residence in Rochester, Monroe, New York.

**667. Luther FREEMAN**[710,2562] (2.1789).
Born on 1 September 1789 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.
Died on 28 February 1792 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

See the note regarding the place where he was born and died under the entry for his father, Moody Freeman (2.1753)

**668. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[710,2563] (2.1792).
Born on 6 December 1792 in Broadalbin, Fulton, New York.

She married Solomon CLOSE[710,2554].

**669. Mary FREEMAN**[710,2564] (2.1794.1).
Born on 25 July 1794.
Residence in Indiana.

**670. Luther FREEMAN**[710,2565] (2.1796).
Born on 26 April 1796 in Broadalbin, Fulton, New York. Based on his father's residence and the birthplace of siblings, he was probably born at Broadalbin.
Event: circa 1812 in New York Province/State. He served in Freeman's New York militia in the War of 1812.
Residence in Pontiac, Oakland, Michigan.
Died on 10 March 1854 in Pontiac, Oakland, Michigan.[2531]

He married Hannah HUNT[2531], on 9 February 1826 in Monroe, New York.[2531]

**671. John FREEMAN**[710,2566] (2.1799).
Born on 4 January 1799 in Broadalbin, Fulton, New York. Based on his father's place of residence, he was probably born and died in Broadalbin.
Died on 10 March 1800 in Broadalbin, Fulton, New York.

**672. Eleanor FREEMAN**[710,2567] (2.1802).
Born on 27 October 1802 in Broadalbin, Fulton, New York. Based on her father's place of residence, she was probably born at Broadalbin.

**673. Tertius FREEMAN**[2568] (2.1779).
Born on 12 April 1779 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 24 December 1851.

He first married Fanny HANKS[2569], on 9 April 1801 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 28 March 1843. They were divorced in September 1834 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[2570] On grounds of desertion.

He second married Laura THOMPSON[1459], about 1845.

He third married Fanny BARROWS[1459], about 1850.

**674. Olive FREEMAN**[2571] (2.1780.2).
Born on 17 November 1780 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 7 January 1871.

She married Rodney HANKS[2572].

**675. Edmund FREEMAN**[1566] (2.1782).
Born on 20 October 1782 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 9 March 1868 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He married Esther DIMMICK[1565], daughter of Eliphalet DIMMICK & Anne FREEMAN (288) (2.1758), on 12 April 1807 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 28 November 1784 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**676. Samuel FREEMAN**[2573] (2.1784).
Born on 19 July 1784 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 10 April 1861 in North Pitcher, Chenango, New York.
Buried in April 1861 in North Pitcher, Chenango, New York.[2574] North Pitcher Episcopal Church cemetery.

He married Huldah BARROWS[2575], on 16 April 1806 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born circa 1786. based on her death date and age at death.
Died on 3 March 1858 in North Pitcher, Chenango, New York.
Buried in March 1858 in North Pitcher, Chenango, New York.[2574] North Pitcher Episcopal Church cemetery.

**677. Abigail FREEMAN**[2576] (2.1785).
Born on 7 September 1785 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Daniel BARROWS[2577].

**678. Martha FREEMAN**[2578] (2.1788).
Born on 28 November 1788 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 13 October 1869.

She married Ephraim P. ELDRIDGE[2579], in February 1817.
Residence in 1817 in Lincoln, Wayne, New York. Residence at the time of his marriage.
Died on 9 January 1860.

**679. Jerusha FREEMAN**[2580] (2.1791).
Born on 1 May 1791 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Horatio HANKS[2579], in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Late in life they lived in Newbern, North Carolina, where her husband died. She subsequently lived in Weymouth, Mass.

**680. Eunice FREEMAN**[2581] (2.1794).
Born on 23 January 1794 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Royal STORRS[2582], on 2 December 1814 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born on 7 April 1793 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 19 November 1859.

**681. Ruby FREEMAN**[1463,1551,2583] (2.1770).
Born on 15 April 1770 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died in Allegany (formerly Burton), Cattaraugus, New York.

The Mansfield vital records give her name as "Reubia".

She married Josiah HALL[1463,2584].
Born on 18 June 1767 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. The date is derived from his death date and exact age given on his gravestone.
Event: in Allegany (formerly Burton), Cattaraugus, New York. They removed from Mansfield, Conn. to Cattaraugus.
Died on 29 December 1846 in Allegany (formerly Burton), Cattaraugus, New York.[2585]
Buried circa 29 December 1846 in Allegany (formerly Burton), Cattaraugus, New York. Five Mile cemetery.

**682. Enoch FREEMAN**[1463,1551,2586] (2.1773).
Born on 27 May 1773 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 16 December 1855 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

After his marriage he located on a farm near his father's in Mansfield. Later he inherited his father's farm and lived on it. He held many town offices and belonged to the Baptist Church. He and his wife had six children, born 1809-1820.

He married Lucy HUNTINGTON[1463,2584,2587], daughter of Jared HUNTINGTON, on 7 January 1808 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. Her name is also given as Laura and Lura.
Born in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.

**683. Anna FREEMAN**[1551,2588] (2.1779).
Born on 9 December 1779 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 4 May 1819 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Luther KINSLEY[1460], on 1 November 1803 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 13 April 1837 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**684. Azariah FREEMAN**[1463,1551,2589] (2.1785).
Born on 6 September 1785 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died about 1860 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He was a farmer.

He married Clarissa THOMPSON[2590], on 24 November 1812 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**685. Daniel Dudley FREEMAN**[1463,1551,2591] (2.1787).
Born on 6 February 1787 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 19 September 1810.

The *Freeman Genealogy* and the *Commemorative Biographical Record* give his name as Samuel Dudley Freeman. The name given here is taken from the Mansfield vital records.

He married Nancy BOUTWELL[2590], on 9 February 1809 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**686. Prince FREEMAN**[710,2406] (2.1775.2).
Born on 23 February 1775 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

He may have been the Prince Freeman whose death of cholera, age 54, was reported in the *Detroit Gazette* on 28 August 1827.[2592]

**687. [..] FREEMAN**[710,873] (2.1782).
Born on 23 December 1782 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.[873] The Vermont vital records list an unnamed son born 28 December 1782 to Prince Freeman in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

**688. Jemima FREEMAN**[873,1476] (2.1778).
Born on 27 February 1778 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

**689. Clarysa FREEMAN**[873,1476] (2.1779).
Born on 29 April 1779 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

She married Chauncey GREEN[873], on 6 December 1799 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

**690. Hannah FREEMAN**[1476,2593] (2.1782).
Born on 3 March 1782 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

She married Jethro SMITH[873], on 5 August 1804 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.[873]

**691. Horace FREEMAN**[1476,2594] (2.1786).
Born on 4 March 1786 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

**692. Olive FREEMAN**[873,1476] (2.1789).
Born on 1 March 1789 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

**693. Enoch FREEMAN**[873,1476] (2.1792).
Born on 27 June 1792 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

**694. Plenina FREEMAN**[873,1476] (2.1797).
Born on 20 April 1797 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

Her name is not very legible in the Thetford vital records. Other possible renderings may be Plerima or Plenima.

**695. Octavo FREEMAN**[873,1476] (2.1800).
Born on 10 June 1800 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.

**696. David E. FREEMAN**[710,1483,1551,2595,2596,2597,2598] (2.1774).
Born on 19 November 1774 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Event: in 1800 in Willington, Tolland, Connecticut.[2599] He was listed as the head of a household with two males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Died in 1846 in Pennsylvania.

In a letter written probably about 1928, Mrs. John Watt of Carbondale, Pennsylvania, says that she is the daughter of David Freeman, whose home was in Willington, Connecticut. The family moved to Canaan, Pennsylvania in 1847 when the writer was almost seven years old, and she was nearly 88 when she wrote the letter. She says that the area around Carbondale was then a wilderness. She states that her siblings were David, Sally, Truman, Elijah, Harriet, Electa, and Elizabeth Freeman. Her grandfather had moved to New Hampshire, where he lived a few miles from Dartmouth College, and had three wives and fifteen children. She says that her father was the child of her grandfather's first marriage.[2600] All of this is consistent with what is known about David Freeman's father, Enoch Freeman.

He married Huldah ATWOOD[986,2597,2598].
Born in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

The Atwood genealogy indicates that Thomas Atwood, 1610-1682, was in Hartford, Connecticut in 1644, and was the ancestor of most Connecticut Atwoods.[2601] No specific record of this Huldah Atwood has been found

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1322** | i. | Sally (2.1800) (1800-) |
| **1323** | ii. | Truman (2.1803) (1803-) |

**697. Elisabeth FREEMAN**[710,1483,1551,2602] (2.1777).
Born on 25 October 1777 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Guy HOUGH[710].

**698. Abner FREEMAN**[2603] (2.1779).
Born about 1779.

**699. Enoch FREEMAN**[2604] (2.1781).
Born about 1781.

**700. William FREEMAN**[710,2605] (2.1783).
Born about 1783.

According to the *Freeman Genealogy* and Frost's Hanover genealogies, he lived in Bath, New Hampshire.

**701. Polly FREEMAN**[2606] (2.1785).
Born about 1785.

**702. Lucy FREEMAN**[710,2406,2607] (2.1790).
Born on 20 December 1790 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 20 December 1790 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406,1481]

**703. Salter FREEMAN**[710,1481,2406] (2.1789).
Born on 9 August 1789 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**704. Norman FREEMAN**[710,1481,2406] (2.1791).
Born on 31 May 1791 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

The New Hampshire vital records give his name erroneously as Salter, the name of his older brother.

**705. Truman FREEMAN**[710] (2.0000).

Residence in 1804 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407] Residence at the time of his marriage.

He was a shoemaker.

He married Hannah DOW, on 18 October 1804 in Plainfield, Sullivan, New Hampshire.[1407]
Residence in 1804 in Plainfield, Sullivan, New Hampshire.[1407] Residence at the time of her marriage to Truman Freeman.

**706. Jedidiah FREEMAN**[710] (2.0000).
Event: in 1810 in Dorset, Bennington, Vermont.[710a] He was listed as the head of a household with two males and one female in the third census of the United States.

He married Mary HARRIS[710].

**707. Erastus FREEMAN**[710,2406] (2.1795).
Born on 24 February 1795 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence in 1824 in Underhill, Chittenden, Vermont.[873]
Event: in 1850 in Fletcher, Franklin, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household, age 55, born in New Hampshire, in the seventh census of the United States.[873d]
Died in 1863 in Cambridge, Lamoille, Vermont.
Buried in 1863 in Cambridge, Lamoille, Vermont.[873] Cambridge Mountain View cemetery.

He first married Hannah KIMBALL[710,873], daughter of Mark KIMBALL, on 31 December 1822 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407]
Born in 1797.
Died on 14 April 1841 in Cambridge, Lamoille, Vermont.[873]
Buried in April 1841 in Cambridge, Lamoille, Vermont. Cambridge Mountain View cemetery.

A daughter, Helen Olive, was born on 30 December 1824 at Underhill, Vermont. She was probably the Olive Spafford, listed as age 34, who was living in his household at Franklin, Vermont, at the time of the 1850 U.S. census.

He second married Ruth [..][873] (1).
Born in 1803.
Buried in 1849 in Cambridge, Lamoille, Vermont.[873] Mountain view cemetery.

**708. Lucy FREEMAN**[710,2406] (2.1797).
Born on 21 June 1797 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died circa 1860 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

She married Colonel Nathaniel WHEELER[710].
Residence in 1836 in Croydon, Sullivan, New Hampshire.
Died on 13 July 1864 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**709. Sally FREEMAN**[710,2406] (2.1798).
Born on 7 December 1798 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 20 February 1870.

She married Elisha TENNEY[710], after April 1835.
Born on 26 May 1785.
Died in 1866.

**710. Polly FREEMAN**[710,2406] (2.1803).
Born on 10 February 1803 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 31 March 1882.[1406]

**711. Enoch FREEMAN**[710,2406] (2.1805).
Born on 23 April 1805 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 3 December 1879 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

He married Almira/Elmira SWETT[710], daughter of Stockman SWETT.
Born in 1806 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire. Her birthplace is given in the New Hampshire vital records death register.
Died on 15 December 1883 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1406]

**712. Adna FREEMAN**[710,2406] (2.1808).
Born on 12 August 1808 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 8 November 1834.

**713. Selden FREEMAN**[723,1551,2608] (2.1782).
Born on 24 January 1782 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He was a school teacher in New York.

**714. Reuben Woods FREEMAN**[723,2609,2610] (2.1785).
Born on 22 May 1785 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in 1812 in Lancaster, Coos, New Hampshire.[1407] Residence at the time of his marriage to Betsey Stockwell.
Event: on 2 June 1819 in Guildhall, Essex, Vermont. They removed to Guildhall. Guildhall and Lancaster are only a few miles from eachother and across the Connecticut River.
Died on 27 June 1866 in Guildhall, Essex, Vermont.

He married Betsey STOCKWELL[2609,2611], on 26 March 1812 in Lancaster, Coos, New Hampshire.[1407]
Born circa June 1774.
Residence in 1812 in Lancaster, Coos, New Hampshire.[1407] Residence at the time of her marriage to Reuben Freeman.
Died on 13 October 1861.

**715. Anna FREEMAN**[723] (2.1787).
Born about 1787 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. Her birth year is estimated, based on census data and the births of siblings.

**716. Harmony FREEMAN**[723] (2.1789).
Born about 1789 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. Her birth year is estimated, based on census data and the births of siblings.

She married John MOORE, in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in Lancaster, Coos, New Hampshire.

**717. Mary FREEMAN**[723] (2.1791).
Born about 1791 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. Her birth year is estimated, based on census data and the births of siblings.

She married Amos CRANDALL[723], in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in Lancaster, Coos, New Hampshire.

**718. Porter G. FREEMAN**[718] (2.1792).
Born on 9 February 1792 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.
Event: in March 1808 in Lancaster, Coos, New Hampshire. His family removed to Lancaster.
Died on 8 August 1866 in Lancaster, Coos, New Hampshire.

He married Mercy STOCKWELL[2612], daughter of Emmons STOCKWELL.
Died on 22 October 1850 in Lancaster, Coos, New Hampshire.

They had six children: William Porter, Emmons Selden, Emmons F., Mercy Jane, James F., and Gratia Anna.[2612]

**719. Sarah FREEMAN**[723] (2.1794).
Born about 1794 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont. Her birth year is estimated, based on census data and the births of siblings.

She married Samuel WHITE, in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.

**720. Elijah FREEMAN**[710,873,2613,2614] (2.1782).
Born on 23 November 1782 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 12 April 1869 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[873]
Buried in April 1869 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont. Lower Waterford Cemetery.

He married Hannah KNIGHT (1), daughter of Joseph KNIGHT, on 1 January 1806 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[873]
Born circa 1788 in Boylston, Worcester, Massachusetts. Her birth year was calculated from her age at death.
Died on 24 August 1858 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[873]
Buried in August 1858 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont. Lower Waterford cemetery.

Their children were: Orramel/Orimel (7 September 1806, died 7 January 1865); Abigail (14 September 1808); Rowena W. (about 1818, married on 29 September 1866 at age 48); Lorenzo (about 1821, d. 19 Nov 1841) in Waterford.[873]

**721. Aaron FREEMAN**[710,873,2615] (2.1784).
Born on 31 December 1784 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.
Event: in 1800 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont. He removed to Waterford.
Died on 12 November 1864 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.
Buried in November 1864 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[873] Lower Waterford cemetery.

Frost gives his birthplace as Lebanon, New Hampshire, while the Vermont vital records list Norwich, Vermont. His birthplace is repeated in his death record in the latter source. Frost gives his marriage date as 1809; the Vermont vital records give the date shown. He was a farmer.

He married Hannah ROSS[710,873] (1), on 1 April 1810 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[873]
Born on 28 July 1781 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.
Died on 28 August 1862 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[873]
Buried circa 1 September 1862 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont. Lower Waterford cemetery.

**722. Arad FREEMAN**[710,873,2615] (2.1788).
Born on 24 December 1788 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: in 1810 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a family in the third U.S. census.
Died on 11 April 1866 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont. Another record in the same Vermont vital records says 11 April 1860.

He married Desire CURRIER[710,873], on 17 July 1818 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.

**723. Isaac Farwell FREEMAN**[710,1494,2406] (2.1795).
Born on 12 November 1795 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Event: in 1832 in Charleston, Orleans, Vermont.[2616] He was on the voters list.
Event: in 1838 in Kirtland, Geauga, Ohio.[2617] He paid the personal property tax.
Died on 25 July 1843 in Nauvoo, Hancock, Illinois.[1494]

The Farr family record places his birth date at 13 October 1795, while Frost and the New Hampshire vital records agree that it was 12 November of that year. Frost places his death in 1844 at Ogden, Utah, which was about three years before the Mormon settlement of Utah. His death date and place as given on the Winslow Farr internet web site are more likely to be accurate.

He first married Lydia FARR[873], on 13 January 1817 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[873]
Died on 10 October 1827 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[873,2618]

He second married Roxana PORTER[2619,2620], daughter of Samuel PORTER, on 8 January 1829 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[2621]
Born on 18 September 1796 in Pomfret, Windsor, Vermont.
Event: in 1860 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake, Utah.[2622] She was listed in the 1860 Utah Territory census as one of several wives of Winslow Farr, whom she married after Isaac Freeman's death.
Died after 1860 and before 1870. Based on presence in the 1860 census and absence from the 1870 census.

**724. Olive Hovey FREEMAN**[710,873,1492] (2.1799).
Born on 23 June 1799 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 10 March 1893 in South Cottonwood, Salt Lake, Utah.[2623]

She married Winslow FARR[710,1492,1494], son of Asahel FARR, on 5 December 1816 in Waterford, Caledonia, Vermont.[1492,873] The Vermont vital records give his name erroneously as Winslow Fox. Frost puts the time of their marriage at 1818.
Born on 12 January 1794 in Chesterfield, Cheshire, New Hampshire.
Residence circa 1843 in Nauvoo, Hancock, Illinois.
Event: in June 1846 in Cutler's Park (near Winter Quarters), Douglas, Nebraska.[1494] He and his family removed from Nauvoo to Cutlers.
Event: on 30 September 1850 in Utah. They arrived in Utah.
Died on 25 August 1867 in Big Cottonwood, Salt Lake, Utah.

The family resided in Waterford and Charleston, Vermont before moving first to Nauvoo, Illinois, then to Nebraska, and then to Utah in 1850, where they were among the first settlers of Ogden. Their children were: John, b. Dec. 14, 1817, d. infant; Aaron Freeman, b. Oct. 31, 1818; Lorin, b. July 27, 1820; Olive Hovey, b. March 18, 1825; Diantha, b. Oct. 12, 1828; Winslow, b. May 11, 1837.[1494]

**725. Adin FREEMAN**[2624] (2.1793).
Born about 1793 in Saratoga, New York.

**726. Stephen FREEMAN**[276,2625] (2.1765).
Born about 1765.

**727. Sarah FREEMAN**[276,2626] (2.1768).
Born about 1768.

**728. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[1522,2627] (2.1770).
Born about 1770 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died about 1854 in Fairfield, Connecticut.

He was a clergyman. He married and is supposed to have had eleven children, but the records found to date list the names of only four: Harriet, resided in New York; Rev. John Robinson; Dr. Nathaniel; and Sophia. No birth dates have been found for the children.

He married Mary FOX[1522] (2).

**729. Sarah FREEMAN**[276,2628] (2.1775).

Born about 1775.

Based on the fact that her brothers Stephen and Southworth both lived in Barre, Vermont, she is probably the Sally Freeman who married Asaph Morgan there in 1807.

She married Asaph MORGAN[2629], on 22 February 1807 in Barre, Washington, Vermont.[873,2629,2630]

**730. Southworth FREEMAN**[276,2631,2632,2633] (2.1777).

Born about 1777.

Event: in 1800 in Barre, Washington, Vermont. The census of 1800 lists a Southwick Freeman at Barre, Vermont. Since some of the children of Thomas Freeman are known to have moved to Vermont, I believe that this Southwick is really Southworth Freeman. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the second U.S. census.

He married Zerviah PADDOCK[1510,2631] on 18 January 1797 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Event: about 1798 in Barre, Washington, Vermont. They removed to Barre.

Event: in 1854. Living.

**731. Stephen FREEMAN**[276,873,2634,2635] (2.1772).

Born in 1780.

Event: in 1840 in Barre, Washington, Vermont.[2635a] He was listed as the head of a household with two males and six females in the sixth census of the United States.

Died in 1852 in Barre, Washington, Vermont.[873]

Buried in 1852 in Barre, Washington, Vermont. Elmwood cemetery.

He was a lawyer.

He married Esther FRENCH[2634], on 22 August 1813 in Barre, Washington, Vermont.[873,2634,2636]

**732. Huldah FREEMAN**[1551,2637] (2.1775).

Born on 29 April 1775 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Stephen BRIGHAM[2638].

Born in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**733. Stephen FREEMAN**[1551,2464,2639] (2.1777).

Born on 5 July 1777 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Event: in 1806 in Tioga, New York.[2640] He was probably the Stephen Freeman who was appointmented ensign in the New York State militia. Broome County, where he lived in 1820, was created from Tioga County on 28 March 1806.

Event: in 1807 in Tioga, New York.[2641] He was appointed Lieutenant of Light Infantry in Lieut. Colonel Samuel Coe's regiment of the New York State militia.

Event: in 1809 in Tioga, New York.[2642] He was appointed Captain of Light Infantry in Brigadier General Samuel Coe's brigade of the New York State militia.

Event: in 1815 in Broome, New York.[2643] He resigned his commission in the New York State militia.

Event: in 1820 in Lisle, Broome, New York.[2644] He was listed as the head of a household in the fourth census of the United States.

Died about 1830 in Chenango, New York.

He married Abigail THOMPSON[2464] (2).

**734. John FREEMAN**[1551,2645] (2.1780).

Born on 27 April 1780 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as 18 April 1780.

Event: in 1800 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[1456] He was listed as the head of a household with six males and four females in the second U.S. census. His father died the year before the 1800 census and his older brother probably had left home by that time, making him the oldest male in the household at the time of the census.
Died on 17 June 1852 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He married Lois ATWOOD[2638].

**735. Thomas FREEMAN**[1551,2646] (2.1783).
Born on 5 February 1783 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He married Percy ELDREDGE[2638], daughter of Zoheth ELDREDGE.
Born in Willington, Tolland, Connecticut.

**736. Hannah FREEMAN**[1551,2647] (2.1786).
Born on 20 April 1786 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Jabez DUNHAM[2648], in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Born in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**737. Elisabeth FREEMAN**[1551,2649] (2.1790).
Born on 11 September 1790 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**738. Bicknell FREEMAN**[1551,2650] (2.1793).
Born on 11 April 1793 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1819 in Willet, Cortland, New York.[2651] He was elected an inspector of common schools at the first town meeting.
Event: in 1820 in Lisle, Broome, New York.[2644] He was listed as the head of a household in the fourth census of the United States.

**739. Betsey FREEMAN**[1551] (2.1795).
Born on 24 December 1795 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**740. Daniel FREEMAN**[1551,2652,2653] (2.1799).
Born on 18 March 1799 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. The Andover death register gives his birthplace as Canaan, Connecticut.
Died on 6 October 1827 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts. The Andover death register gives his age at death as 29.

**741. John FREEMAN**[873,1532,1534] (2.1776).
Born on 26 March 1776 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.

**742. Gersham Bartlett FREEMAN**[873,1532,1534] (2.1778).
Born on 14 May 1778 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.
Event: in 1820 in Gates, Genesee (now Monroe), New York.[2654] There was a Gersham B. Freeman listed as head of a household in the fourth census of the United States. Considering his unusual name, it may be that he lived for some time in Western New York, but later returned to Vermont.
Died on 25 August 1841 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.

Their children were George C. Freeman 2d, born 4 August 1808; Harris Hedges Freeman, born 13 March 1810; Lucy Johnson Freeman, born 24 January 1812; and John Gilman Freeman, all born in Norwich.[873]

He married Susannah HODGES[873], on 13 December 1807 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**743. Temperance FREEMAN**[873,1532] (2.1780).
Born on 22 September 1780 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.

**744. Mary FREEMAN**[873,2655] (2.1783).
Born on 18 April 1783 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.

She married Joseph WILMOTT[873], on 5 December 1811 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**745. George Clark FREEMAN**[873,1532,1534] (2.1786).
Born on 28 June 1786 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 28 August 1857 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.

He married Margaret BARTLETT[873], daughter of Jonathan BARTLETT, on 28 January 1811 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Born circa 1788.
Died on 29 October 1863 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**746. Lucy FREEMAN**[873,1532,1534] (2.1789).
Born on 30 January 1789 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.

She married Erastus BAXTER[873], on 8 January 1812 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**747. Jonathan FREEMAN**[1534] (2.1791).
Born on 15 June 1791 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 20 September 1867 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**748. David FREEMAN**[873,1534] (2.1793).
Born on 9 May 1793 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.

He married Lavina WATERMAN[873], on 1 October 1818 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**749. Mary FREEMAN**[710] (2.1794.3).
Born in 1794 in Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 31 May 1861 in Thetford, Orange, Vermont.[873]

**750. Anna FREEMAN**[710] (2.1787).
Born circa 1787. Her birth date is estimated, based on her parents' marriage date.
Died on 2 August 1789 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**751. Phebe FREEMAN**[710,2406] (2.1792).
Born on 6 July 1792.
Died on 10 April 1835.

She married Elisha TENNEY[710], on 3 February 1814.
Born on 26 May 1785.
Died in 1866.

**752. John FREEMAN**[710] (2.1799).
Born circa 1799. His birth is not recorded, but Frost says that he died in 1802 at the age of about three years.
Died on 3 December 1802 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**753. Temperance FREEMAN** (2.1804).
Born circa 1804. Based on her death date and age at death.
Died on 16 April 1831 in Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**754. William FREEMAN**[1551] (2.1775).

Born on 9 July 1775 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**755. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[1551] (2.1776).
Born on 26 October 1776 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1800 in Otsego, New York.[1546] He was probably the Nathaniel Freeman who was appointed ensign of Lieut. Colonel Commandant David Baits's regiment of the New York State militia.

**756. Zerviah FREEMAN**[1551,2656,2657] (2.1777).
Born on 24 February 1777 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Alpheus HANKS[2658], son of Benjamin HANKS, on 31 January 1811.
Born on 7 October 1777 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 29 December 1831 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut.

**757. Eleazer FREEMAN**[1578,2659,2660,2661] (2.1779).
Born on 5 December 1779 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 23 October 1804 in Port-au-Prince, Haiti. The Mansfield vital records say he died at Guadeloupe Island in the West Indies, but the Freeman and Aspinwall genealogies place his death at Port-au-Prince.

He was a shipmaster.

Figure 2-7: Shubael Freeman (2.1782) with his son, Eleazer
Figure 2-8: Polly Hanks Freeman (Mrs. Shubael Freeman) and daughter Sarah
Watercolors, ca. 1814, by Shubael Freeman's brother, George Freeman
Used with permission of the Mansfield Historical Society, Mansfield, Connecticut

**758. Shubael FREEMAN**[151,2662,2663] (2.1782).
Born on 5 November 1782 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 7 February 1866 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

He lived on the family farm in Mansfield.

He married Polly HANKS[2661,2664,2665], daughter of Silas HANKS, on 14 January 1810 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Born on 16 April 1786 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: between 1810 and 1866 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut. They lived at "the old Freeman homestead".
Died in 1861 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.[2666] The Aspinwall genealogy says that she died in 1847. The Freeman Genealogy gives about 1850. The date used is from the biography of her husband's brother, George, which says that she died after a fall at their house.

**759. Rebecca FREEMAN**[2613,2663,2667] (2.1784).
Born on 30 June 1784 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died after 1861 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that she died about 1850, but the biography of her brother, George, says that he died while visiting her at her home in Hartford in 1861.

She married Truman HANKS[2664,2665], in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**760. George FREEMAN**[2613,2660,2661,2668] (2.1789).
Born on 21 April 1789 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1813 in New York, New York. He removed to New York.
Event: in 1817 in England. They removed to England.
Event: in 1841 in New York, New York. They returned to New York after nearly 25 years in England.
Died on 7 March 1868 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut.
Buried circa 7 March 1868 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut. He was buried in the Truman Hanks lot in Spring Grove cemetery.

Far more is known about George Freeman than most others mentioned in this work. He gained enough fame as an artist who specialized in miniatures during the period just before photography to be listed in art histories and catalogs. More insight into his life came from his letters, written to his brother Shubael over many years, which were kept and transcribed years later. He was the subject of a brief biography by Wilma Keyes, which served as the source of most of the information below.[2669]

As a boy, George Freeman grew up at his family's farm on Spring Hill in Mansfield, Connecticut. As his health was not good enough to take part in the farm chores, he took up reading and drawing, the latter setting him on a course for his life's work.

By his late teens, he went to live with his older sister, Zerviah, and her husband near Albany, New York. Here he began working as an artist for a living. He "sought out his subjects among the distinguished families in the thriving towns of upper New York. There were landowners, politicians, intellectuals, and heroes of the War of 1812 among his acquaintances and subjects."

In June 1813 he went to New York City and opened a studio at 65 Maiden Lane. He used this studio as a base from which he traveled for work throughout the area. In 1814, during a visit to his family, he painted the portraits of his brother Shubael with his son, Eleazer; Shubael's wife, Polly, with her daughter, Sarah; his uncle Edmund Freeman, and Edmund's wife, Hannah Dimmick Freeman. Late the following year he married Lydia V. Burr at Albany.

On July 4, 1816 he painted the portrait of Mrs. Elizabeth Fenimore Cooper, the mother of author James Fenimore Cooper, at her home, Otsego Hall, in Cooperstown. Later that year he advertised his services from a studio in Montreal.

Determined to gain further training and experience, George Freeman went with his wife to England in 1817. By 1827, Lydia Freeman wrote to George's brother Shubael that George's "works are held in high esteem [and] he is almost exclusively employed by the nobility and gentry of this kingdom ...." He exhibited in 1828 and 1830 at the Royal Academy of Arts in London. Setting up a studio in Bath, he traveled frequently to take assignments. His popularity spread so that by 1832 he painted Princess Augusta and during that period also King William IV.

In October 1837 he returned for a visit to America after 21 years in England, probably to assess the opportunities for him if he were to return permanently. After a visit to his family in Mansfield, he went to New York City and then to Washington, D.C. President Martin Van Buren, whom he had known when he lived near Albany, engaged him to paint a portrait at the White House. Soon afterward, he painted Mrs. Elizabeth Biddle of the prominent Philadelphia family. He

also painted his 83 year old father.

Returning to England, he continued his work. On March 8, 1841 he achieved the goal he later referred to as the epitome of his life when he painted the young Queen Victoria, who had been crowned only three years earlier. He also painted Prince Albert and the Queen's uncle, the Duke of Sussex.

Perhaps having decided that achieving that pinnacle was the right time for a change, George Freeman and his family returned to America and settled in New York City. The children, born and raised in England, met their relatives for the first time.

His reputation well established, the years 1841-1850 were his most prolific. His paintings were exhibited at the National Academy of Design. He added a second U.S. President, John Tyler, to the list of his clients. He had studios in Washington, Philadelphia, Hartford, Boston, and Newport; and also painted in Baltimore, Richmond, Charleston, and Cincinnati.

Lydia Freeman died, probably in the early 1850's, followed by one of their sons. Deeply affected by this experience, George Freeman converted to Spiritualism, a religion then in vogue.

In 1854 he married again, to Elizabeth Patterson, at Sing Sing (now Ossining), New York. They lived at first in the country, seven miles from New York's City Hall. By 1863, however, they moved to 23rd Street in New York, where George could be closer to his work and it was less expensive to live during the inflation of the Civil War.

In early 1868 he went to Hartford to visit his sister, Rebecca Freeman Hanks. While he was there he died on 7 March.

He first married Lydia V. BURR[2661,2665,2670], on 23 August 1815 in Albany, Albany, New York.[2671] Second Reformed Dutch Church.

He second married Elizabeth PATTERSON, in February 1854 in Sing Sing (now Ossining), Westchester, New York.

**761. Alpheus FREEMAN**[2660,2672,2673] (2.1793).
Born on 8 August 1793 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 27 August 1796 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Twin of Lucius

**762. Lucius FREEMAN**[2660,2672,2674] (2.1793).
Born on 8 August 1793 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 22 August 1796 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

Twin of Alpheus. Called Luciles in the birth record, but Lucius in the death record.

**763. Mary FREEMAN**[2613,2660,2675] (2.1799.1).
Born on 23 February 1799 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

She married Jonathan WOODARD[1564].
Born in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut.
Event: in Cazenovia, Madison, New York. They removed from Mansfield, Conn., to Cazenovia.

**764. Anne Sargeant FREEMAN**[704,1573,2676] (2.1788).
Born on 24 September 1788 in Warwick, Kent, Rhode Island. Dimock's published compilation of the Mansfield vital records says that she was born in Norwich, R.I., a place that does not and did not exist. The original records at the Mansfield town hall give the birthplace correctly as Warwick, Rhode Island. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Anna and her birthplace as Mansfield.
Died on 10 June 1794 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**765. Lieutenant Colonel William Henry FREEMAN**[704,2677] (2.1791).
Born on 19 September 1791 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Event: in 1825 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He was graduated from Harvard College Law School.
Died on 11 May 1845.

He served in the U. S. Marine Corps. His tomb in the Central cemetery in Boston indicates that he was from Westboro, Maine and died 11 March 1843 at the age of 58. Although this information does not agree with the birth and death dates given in other sources, the fact that the burial plot belonged to R. G. Amory, his father-in-law, proves that this was the same William Henry Freeman.[2678]

He married Susan Geyer AMORY[2679], daughter of Rufus G. AMORY.
Residence in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of her marriage.
Died on 24 August 1857 in Winchester, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

**766. John Manley FREEMAN**[704,2680] (2.1795).
Born on 15 March 1795 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died in June 1851 in New York Province/State.

He was a physician in New York.

He married Lucy CUMMINS[1570].

**767. Dwight FREEMAN**[1533,2681] (2.1801).
Born on 2 May 1801 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 31 March 1804 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.

**768. Anna FREEMAN**[704,2682] (2.1805).
Born on 6 March 1805 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 20 February 1861.

**769. Francis FREEMAN**[704,2683] (2.1809).
Born on 5 October 1809 in Mansfield, Tolland, Connecticut.
Died on 7 October 1874.

**770. Josiah FREEMAN**[2684] (2.1780).
Born about 1780 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He married Virtue MORTON[2685], in 1806 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had ten children, born from 1807 to 1826

**771. Hannah FREEMAN**[767,2686] (2.1783).
Born in 1783 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 September 1842 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**772. Morton FREEMAN**[2687] (2.1785).
Born about 1785 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. His probable birth year and place are based on other records of his family.

**773. John FREEMAN**[2688] (2.1787.1).
Born in 1787 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**774. Joanna FREEMAN**[2689,2690] (2.1786).
Born on 18 April 1786 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married James S. PHINNEY[1617], on 6 August 1807.

**775. Stephen FREEMAN**[2690,2691] (2.1788).
Born on 26 May 1788 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**776. John FREEMAN**[2690,2692] (2.1792.1).
Born on 26 August 1792 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**777. Samuel FREEMAN**[1601,2693,2694] (2.1795).
Born on 8 August 1795 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died in 1813 in Greenbush, Rensselaer, New York. He died in action in U.S. Army service in the War of 1812.

**778. Elisha FREEMAN**[2694,2695] (2.1797).
Born on 22 August 1797 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 November 1842.

He married Hannah B. WOOD[2696], on 2 November 1828 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**779. Lucy FREEMAN**[2697,2698] (2.1799).
Born on 2 June 1799 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**780. Marcus FREEMAN**[2698,2699] (2.1802).
Born on 31 January 1802 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**781. Josiah FREEMAN**[2698,2700] (2.1805).
Born on 31 August 1805 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 31 August 1805 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**782. Sylvia Stetson FREEMAN**[2698,2701] (2.1808).
Born on 31 July 1808 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**783. Lucy FREEMAN**[2702] (2.1794).
Born on 9 April 1794.

She married Asa S. BOWLEY[1614], on 10 March 1839.

**784. Ezra FREEMAN**[2703] (2.1797).
Born on 3 August 1797.
Died on 29 July 1839.

He married Polly NICKERSON[2704], on 4 October 1824.

**785. Watson FREEMAN**[2705] (2.1800).
Born on 19 May 1800.
Died on 16 May 1875.

He married Mary ATKINS[2704], on 2 December 1824.

**786. Cynthia FREEMAN**[2706] (2.1803).
Born on 13 January 1803.

**787. Kilborn Whitman FREEMAN**[2707] (2.1806).
Born on 21 October 1806.
Residence: in 1875 in Quincy, Norfolk, Massachusetts.

He married Ann P. HOLMES[2704], on 13 January 1828.

**788. Mercy FREEMAN**[1625,2708] (2.1792).
Born on 27 April 1792 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Allen KELLEY[2709].

**789. Sarah Fessenden FREEMAN**[1625,2710] (2.1795).
Born on 10 May 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married James N. BASSETT[1625,2711], after 1838.
Born in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**790. Nathan FREEMAN**[1625,2712,2713] (2.1797).
Born on 13 September 1797 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 January 1876 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was president of the Provincetown Bank. He gave as a gift to the town a stately building used for a public library, a YMCA, and for "art purposes".

He married Mary BROWN[2714], on 18 October 1825.
Died on 23 January 1854 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**791. Henry W. FREEMAN**[1625,2715] (2.1800).
Born on 6 April 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 June 1855.

He married Mehitable BASSETT[2711], on 25 December 1827 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**792. Benjamin FREEMAN**[1621,1625,2716] (2.1802).
Born on 4 August 1802 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 10 March 1826 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in March 1826 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Cedarville cemetery.

**793. Rebecca F. FREEMAN**[1625,2717] (2.1805.2).
Born on 28 October 1805 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 31 August 1838.

She married James N. BASSETT[1625,2711], on 1 November 1827.
Born in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**794. Bathsheba FREEMAN**[1625,2718] (2.1808).
Born on 9 February 1808 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Caleb NICKERSON[1625,2711], on 6 April 1830.

**795. Deborah FREEMAN**[2719] (2.1782).
Born on 1 December 1782 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**796. John FREEMAN**[2720] (2.1787.2).
Born on 19 May 1787 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He married Polly COLE[2721], in 1806.

Residence: in 1806 in Carver, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of her marriage.

**797. Nathan FREEMAN**[2694,2722] (2.1795).
Born on 12 December 1795 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**798. Josephus FREEMAN**[2723,2724] (2.1797).
Born on 10 June 1797 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**799. Weston FREEMAN**[2724,2725] (2.1800).
Born on 3 August 1800 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 August 1888 in Somersworth, Strafford, New Hampshire.[1406]

**800. Eliza FREEMAN**[2724,2726] (2.1802).
Born on 1 May 1802 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**801. James FREEMAN**[2727,2728] (2.1795).
Born on 14 April 1795 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**802. Nancy FREEMAN**[2694,2729] (2.1797).
Born on 13 July 1797 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**803. Sally FREEMAN**[2694,2730] (2.1799.2).
Born on 20 March 1799 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**804. Betsy FREEMAN**[2694,2731] (2.1801).
Born on 10 January 1801 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**805. Martin FREEMAN**[914,2732] (2.1803.1).
Born about 1803 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 October 1829 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Buried about 10 October 1829 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

He married Mary Ann FISH[2733], in 1825 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**806. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[1676,2734] (2.1790).
Born on 20 October 1790 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* calls her Eliza and gives her birth date as 10 October 1790.

She married Samuel NYE[1667], on 4 September 1828 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**807. John FREEMAN**[1676,1866,2735,2736] (2.1792.2).
Born on 2 September 1792 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in March 1820 in Batavia (now Djakarta), Dutch East Indies (now Indonesia).

He was a mariner

**808. Joanna Butler FREEMAN**[1676,1866,2737] (2.1794).
Born on 10 December 1794 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 October 1857. Unmarried.

**809. James Madison FREEMAN**[1866,2738,2739] (2.1798).
Born on 6 August 1798 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 November 1820 in Atlantic Ocean - Africa Coast.

He was a U.S. Navy officer on the ship *John Adams*. He was unmarried.

**810. Seth Edward Rutledge FREEMAN**[2740] (2.1800).
Born on 31 March 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 24 June 1811.

**811. Shadrach FREEMAN**[1660] (2.1801).
Born on 30 November 1801 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 February 1838.

He married Elizabeth SWIFT[1659] (2), daughter of Clark SWIFT (1) & Phebe FREEMAN (318) (2.1759), on 23 July 1829.
Born on 17 February 1796.
Died on 12 December 1835.

**812. Experience Hatch FREEMAN**[2741] (2.1803).
Born on 14 March 1803 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Isaac GIBBS[2742], son of Charles GIBBS, on 12 September 1827.
Born on 2 July 1800.

**813. Francis Henry FREEMAN**[2743] (2.1805).
Born on 6 August 1805 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in Buffalo, Erie, New York.

**814. Abigail Wainwright FREEMAN**[2744] (2.1808).
Born on 26 June 1808 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Roland GIBBS[2745], son of Pelham GIBBS, on 23 June 1828.
Born on 6 July 1806.
Died on 10 November 1867.

**815. Charles Henry FREEMAN**[1690,2746] (2.1798).
Born on 8 August 1798 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died after 1839 in Brimfield, Peoria, Illinois.

He married Pamelia DAVIS[2747], in April 1829 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1839 in Brimfield, Peoria, Illinois. They removed to Brimfield.

**816. Hannah Butler FREEMAN**[1690,2748] (2.1800).
Born on 9 August 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Benajah LEONARD[1686].
Residence in Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died in 1862 in Providence, Providence, Rhode Island.

**817. Ann Maria FREEMAN**[1690,2749] (2.1803).
Born on 7 February 1803 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Clifton WING[1686].
Residence in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**818. Fanny Elizabeth FREEMAN**[1690,2750] (2.1805).
Born on 19 August 1805 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Hiram BARROWS[1686], on 30 December 1830.

Residence in Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**819. Seth FREEMAN**[1690,2751] (2.1808).
Born on 12 March 1808 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1840 in Illinois. He removed to Illinois.

**820. Nathan Nye FREEMAN**[1690,2752] (2.1810).
Born on 30 August 1810 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1837 in Peoria, Peoria, Illinois.

The *Nye Genealogy* refers to him as "Martha Freeman", with the same birth date.

He married Caroline SWIFT[2753], daughter of Levi SWIFT, on 4 September 1834.
Born in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1834 in Peoria, Peoria, Illinois. Removed to Peoria.

**821. Watson FREEMAN**[2754,2755] (2.1797).
Born on 29 November 1797 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 4 February 1798 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2756] West Church.
Died on 19 October 1868 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Eveline FESSENDEN[2754,2757], on 23 July 1827.

**822. Mary Ann FREEMAN**[2758] (2.1799).
Born on 9 August 1799 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 3 November 1799 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2759] West Church. Her baptismal record gives her name as Marian.
Died on 29 October 1832 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**823. Charlotte Thankful FREEMAN**[2760] (2.1801).
Born on 16 October 1801 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 31 January 1802 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2761] West Church.

**824. Benjamin FREEMAN**[2762] (2.1803).
Born on 31 December 1803 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 29 January 1804 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2763] West Church.
Died on 13 July 1841 in Hillsboro, Montgomery, Illinois.

He married Sally Shaw SHURTLEFF[2764].

**825. Experience Sarah Hinckley FREEMAN**[2765] (2.1806).
Born on 3 December 1806 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 February 1833 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**826. Thomas FREEMAN**[809,1723,2766] (2.1796).
Born on 25 October 1796 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**827. Mary FREEMAN**[809,1723,2767] (2.1798).
Born on 11 July 1798 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.

**828. Abigail FREEMAN**[809,1723,2768] (2.1800.1).
Born on 21 March 1800 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.

**829. Samuel FREEMAN**[809,1723,2769] (2.1801).

Born on 7 November 1801 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.
Died on 12 June 1887 in Portsmouth, Rockingham, New Hampshire.[1406]

**830. Edward FREEMAN**[809,1723,2770] (2.1804).
Born on 4 April 1804 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.

It is not certain that he was the Edward Freeman who married Mary Freeman. He was of the right age and was the only known Edward Freeman living reasonably near to Pittston, Maine. He had no other known marriage. The fathers of both Edward and Mary came from Sandwich, Massachusetts.

He married Mary FREEMAN (1341) [2771] (2.1810), daughter of Thomas FREEMAN (1076) (2.1766) & Emma ELDRED.
Born on 5 October 1810 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.
Marriage intention published on 13 September 1829 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.[2772]

**831. John FREEMAN**[809,2773,2774] (2.1806).
Born on 25 March 1806 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.

**832. Esther FREEMAN**[809,2773,2775] (2.1808).
Born on 3 December 1808 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.

**833. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[809,2773,2776] (2.1811).
Born on 21 June 1811 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.

**834. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[809,2773,2777] (2.1814).
Born on 4 September 1814 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.

**835. Warren FREEMAN**[2778] (2.1799).
Born on 26 July 1799 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 March 1826 in Atlantic Ocean.

He married Sarah G. HARRIS[2779], on 28 November 1823.
Born in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**836. Betsey A. FREEMAN**[2780] (2.1802).
Born on 11 July 1802 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**837. Ansel FREEMAN**[2781] (2.1804).
Born on 21 July 1804 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Martha LEWIS[2782], on 4 September 1833.
Born in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**838. Loren FREEMAN**[2783] (2.1807).
Born on 22 January 1807 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**839. Joseph A. FREEMAN**[2784] (2.1811).
Born on 8 August 1811 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**840. Polly FREEMAN**[873] (2.1799.2).
Born circa 1799.
Died on 29 January 1853 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont.[873,1746]

The Vermont vital records note in her death record that she was the daughter of Josiah and Margaret Freeman, but her birth year, as indicated by her death date and age, imply that she was the child of Josiah and his first wife, Rebeckah.

**841. Allen FREEMAN**[809,2785] (2.1795).
Born on 1 March 1795 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.
Event: circa 1840 in Cornville, Somerset, Maine. He removed to Cornville.

Allen Freeman, a War of 1812 soldier, was one of the men who took up wild land in Cornville, Maine about 1840. His children were: Thomas M., b. 1831; Flavilla, b. 1833; Isaac, b. 1835; Marcellus b. 1837; Allen, b. 1839; Roswell, b. 1841; Adelbert, b. 1843; Emma b. 1845; Helen, b. 1848.[2786]

He married Jane LEADBETTER[2785], daughter of Benajamin LEADBETTER, on 13 February 1831 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.
Born in 1810.

**842. Isaac FREEMAN**[809] (2.1796).
Born on 9 October 1796 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**843. Martha D. "Patty" FREEMAN**[809] (2.1799).
Born on 12 July 1799 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

The *Maine Index to Vital Records* gives her name as Patty, which is the same nickname as her mother's.

She married Marshall M. PRATT, on 27 March 1822 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**844. Elizabeth Wing FREEMAN**[809] (2.1801).
Born on 20 August 1801 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

She married Charles MERRILL, in January 1820 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**845. Keziah FREEMAN**[809] (2.1803).
Born on 24 May 1803 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.
Died on 7 February 1804 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**846. Fanny FREEMAN**[809] (2.1805).
Born on 9 January 1805 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

She married Myrick WELCH, on 16 September 1827 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**847. Isaac FREEMAN**[809] (2.1807).
Born on 2 May 1807 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.
Died on 28 April 1808 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**848. Ezra FREEMAN**[809] (2.1809).
Born on 13 September 1809 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.
Died on 22 March 1811 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**849. Lydia Wing FREEMAN**[809] (2.1811).
Born on 7 October 1811 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**850. Lois Lane FREEMAN**[809] (2.1813).
Born on 1 November 1813 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

She married Isaac PLUMMER, on 27 December 1838 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**851. Sarah True FREEMAN**[809] (2.1816).
Born on 12 July 1816 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**852. Samuel FREEMAN**[809] (2.1818).
Born on 24 September 1818 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**853. Barzilla FREEMAN**[809] (2.1820).
Born on 24 September 1820 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**854. Rosilla FREEMAN**[809] (2.1822).
Born on 22 August 1822 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**855. Edmond FREEMAN**[809] (2.1798).
Born on 1 December 1798 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.
Died on 20 January 1799 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**856. Abigail "Nabby" FREEMAN**[809] (2.1800.2).
Born on 1 April 1800 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine. Her name is entered as "Nabby" in the Maine vital records.

**857. Pollina FREEMAN**[809] (2.1802).
Born on 2 September 1802 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**858. Zebulon FREEMAN**[809] (2.1804).
Born on 29 August 1804 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**859. Rowland FREEMAN**[809] (2.1806).
Born on 18 August 1806 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**860. Susanna FREEMAN**[809] (2.1808).
Born on 28 August 1808 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**861. Stephen FREEMAN**[809] (2.1811).
Born on 24 December 1811 in Leeds (formerly Littleborough), Androscoggin, Maine.

**862. Olive FREEMAN**[2787] (2.1788).
Born in 1788 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.
Baptised on 3 July 1788 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.

**863. Chandler FREEMAN**[2788] (2.1790).
Born about 1790 in Minot (formerly Bakerstown), Androscoggin, Maine.
Died on 31 May 1833. He was drowned while washing sheep.

**864. Frances FREEMAN**[809] (2.1787).
Born circa 1787 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her birth year is estimated from her death date.
Died on 1 February 1865 in Newport, Penobscot, Maine.[809]

The Maine vital records say that she was the daughter of Joseph, born in Duxbury, and that she died at age 78.

**865. William FREEMAN**[300,832,2789] (2.1794).
Born on 7 November 1794 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 July 1825 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**866. Enoch FREEMAN**[300,832,2790] (2.1797).
Born on 22 July 1797 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 26 March 1814 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**867. Sally FREEMAN**[300,832,2791] (2.1799.1).
Born on 2 July 1799 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 September 1815 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**868. Welthea FREEMAN**[2792] (2.1801).
Born about 1801 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Nathaniel A. BURGESS[1779], in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Born on 17 March 1803.

**869. Martin FREEMAN**[832,2793] (2.1803.2).
Born about 1803 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**870. Deborah FREEMAN**[832,2794] (2.1805).
Born about 1805 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**871. Abigail FREEMAN**[832,2795] (2.1807).
Born about 1807 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**872. Lucy Arnold FREEMAN**[1786] (2.1795).
Born about 1795. Her birth date is estimated based on the likely marriage date of her parents.

**873. Hannah FREEMAN**[844,2796] (2.1799).
Born about 1799 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her birth date is estimated based on her father's birth year and the known order of birth of his children.

She married Benjamin WINSOR[844,2797].

**874. Eunice FREEMAN**[844,2798] (2.1801).
Born about 1801 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her birth date is estimated based on her father's birth year and the known order of birth of his children.

She married [..] WASHBURN[1779].

**875. Joseph FREEMAN**[844,2799] (2.1803).
Born about 1803 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. His birth date is estimated based on his father's birth year and the known order of birth of his children.

**876. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[844,2800] (2.1805).
Born about 1805 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her birth date is estimated based on her father's birth year and the known order of birth of his children.

**877. Sally FREEMAN**[844,2801] (2.1807).
Born about 1807 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Her birth date is estimated based on her father's birth year and the known order of birth of his children.

**878. Seneca FREEMAN**[1799,2802] (2.1794).
Born on 16 September 1794 in Massachusetts. His birth date is from his gravestone. His birth state was given in the 1840, 1850, and 1870 censuses.
Event: in 1850 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2803] He was listed as the head of a household in the seventh census of the United States.
Event: in 1870 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2804] He was listed as the head of a household in the ninth U.S. Census. He was a farmer with real estate valued at $8,000 and personal estate at $22,000. His wife and children Permelia (45), Huldah (42), and Lucius (37) were living in the household.

Died on 9 February 1887 in Emporium, Cameron (formerly McKean), Pennsylvania. His death date is from his gravestone.
Buried in February 1887 in Emporium, Cameron (formerly McKean), Pennsylvania. Spring Street cemetery.

He married Lydia CROW[1799,2802].
Born on 12 April 1801.
Residence in Hampden, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of her marriage.
Event: in 1850 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2805] She was listed in the 1850 census.
Event: in 1870 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2804] She was listed in the ninth census of the United States.
Died on 23 December 1886 in Emporium, Cameron (formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.
Buried in December 1886 in Emporium, Cameron (formerly McKean), Pennsylvania. Spring Street cemetery.

Their children, as listed in the 1850 census, were Paulina (1819), Pamelia (1823), Huldah (1825), Marcus (1827), Eh?nia (1829), Lucius (1833), Ariel(?) (1836), Thankful (1839), Sophia (1841), and Ellen (1844). Pamelia, Huldah, and Lucius A. were still living at home in 1870.

**879. Brewster FREEMAN**[1799] (2.0000).
Born circa 1797 in Massachusetts. The date is estimated from the order of his birth among his siblings. His birth state was given in the 1840, 1850, and 1870 censuses.
Event: in 1840 in Keating Twp., McKean, Pennsylvania.[2806] He was listed as the head of a family with four males and one female in the sixth census of the United States.
Event: in 1850 in Keating Twp., McKean, Pennsylvania.[2805]
Event: in 1870 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2807] He was listed as the head of a household in the ninth census of the United States.

He married Amanda [..].
Born circa 1812 in New York Province/State. Her birth year and place are based on the 1870 census.
Event: in 1870 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2807] She was listed as Brewster Freeman's wife in the 1870 census.

**880. Samuel FREEMAN**[1799] (2.1800).
Born circa 1800 in Massachusetts. Based on the 1850 census record.
Event: in 1840 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2806] He was listed as the head of a family of five males and four females in the sixth census of the United States.
Event: in 1850 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2808] He was listed as the head of a family in the seventh census of the United States.

He married [.i.ahama] [..]. She is known only from the 1850 census record, in which her name is mostly illegible.
Born circa 1805 in Pennsylvania. Based on the 1850 census record.
Event: in 1850 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2808] She was listed as the wife of Samuel Freeman in the 1850 census, but her given name was illegible.

He was a farmer. Their children, Samuel (1828), Amenia (1829), Prudence (1831), Joseph (1835), Angeline (1836), Seneca (1838), Enuch (1840), Emeline (1842), Francis (1844), and Hiana (1846), were all born in Pennsylvania.

**881. Benjamin FREEMAN**[1799] (2.1805).
Born circa 1805 in Massachusetts. Based on the 1870 census record.
Event: in 1840 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2806] He was listed as living by himself in the sixth census of the United States.
Event: in 1850 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2809] He was listed as the head of a household in the seventh census of the United States.
Event: in 1870 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania. He was listed as the head of a family in the ninth census of the United States. He was a farmer with real estate valued at $1,000 and personal estate of

$300. His wife, Rebecca (52), and children Orphe (21), Charlotte (15), Noley (sp.?) (15), Frank (9) were living in the household and Lydia (17) was listed as "at school".

Died on 5 July 1882 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2810]

He married Rebekah WALL[2810], daughter of John CHANDLER, in 1844 in Pennsylvania.

Born on 9 February 1818 in Newberry, Lycoming, Pennsylvania. Based on her gravestone.

Event: in 1850 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2809] She was listed as the wife of Benjamin Freeman in the 1850 U.S. census.

Event: in 1870 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania. She was listed in the 1870 U.S. census.

Died on 10 November 1897 in Westport, Potter, Pennsylvania.

Buried circa 10 November 1897 in Rich Valley, Cameron (formerly McKean), Pennsylvania. Rich Valley cemetery.

Their children living at home in 1850 were Elvira (ca. 1844), Eldred (ca. 1846), Ann (ca. 1847), and ??pha (ca. 1849). By 1870, these children were living at home: Lydia (ca. 1853), Charlotte (ca. 1855), Halsey (ca. 1859), Frank (ca. 1861), and C? (illegible) (ca. 1849).

**882. Marianne FREEMAN**[1799] (2.1807).

Born on 17 January 1807 in Massachusetts. Her birth state is from the 1870 census.

Event: in 1870 in Shippen Twp., Cameron (Formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.[2804] She was listed in the ninth census of the United States. She was living next door to her brother, Seneca Freeman.

Died on 11 August 1888 in Rich Valley, Cameron (formerly McKean), Pennsylvania.

"Marianne FREEMAN, who died at Richard Chadwick's house in Rich Valley, August 11, 1888 was born in Connecticut, January. 17, 1807. She came with her father, Brewster FREEMAN, to Emporium in 1817 settling where Judge Wiley lived and was the last survivor of this family."[1799]

**883. Calvely FREEMAN**[857,2811] (2.1792).

Born on 13 July 1792 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

Event: in 1850 in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania.[866] He represented Wayne County in the State Legislature.

Died before 1880.

He married Mary A. BARTHOLEMEW[2811], before 1832.

Born circa 1805 in Pennsylvania.

Died before 1880.

**884. Sally FREEMAN**[857,2811] (2.1793).

Born on 29 December 1793 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

She married Alvah M. MORTON Esquire[866], on 21 November 1816.

**885. Parmelia FREEMAN**[1804,2811] (2.1795).

Born on 10 December 1795 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

Died on 28 January 1796 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

**886. Perlina FREEMAN**[857,2811] (2.1795).

Born on 10 December 1795 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

Twin of Parmelia

She married Warren W. NORTON[866].

**887. Parmelia FREEMAN**[857] (2.1797).

Born on 4 September 1797 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

She married Franklin WHEELER[866].

**888. Fanny FREEMAN**[857,2811] (2.1799).
Born on 19 July 1799 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

She married Earl WHEELER Esquire.

**889. Silas FREEMAN**[857,2811] (2.1801).
Born on 12 September 1801 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 June 1876 in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania.

**890. Sidney FREEMAN**[857,2811] (2.1803).
Born on 1 September 1803 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.
Died in 1876 in Pleasant Mount, Wayne, Pennsylvania.

He married Tabitha DOTY[866].

**891. Rodney FREEMAN**[857,2811] (2.1805).
Born on 8 November 1805 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.

**892. Edmond FREEMAN**[857] (2.1793).
Born on 23 January 1793 in Chester (formerly Murrayfield), Hampden, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1840 in Bradford Twp., McKean, Pennsylvania.[2812] He was listed as the head of a family with four males and four females in the sixth census of the United States. Based on the nearby residence of cousins, he is probably the Edmond Freeman who lived in Bradford Township, Pennsylvania.
Event: in 1850 in Bradford Twp., McKean, Pennsylvania.[2813] He was listed as the head of a household in the seventh census of the United States.

**893. Anna FREEMAN**[873,1810,2814] (2.1790).
Born on 20 January 1790 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

She married Aaron TOWNE[1810,2815], on 13 March 1817 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**894. John FREEMAN**[873,1810,2816] (2.1791).
Born on 16 September 1791 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in Hartford, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in 1875 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died in Illinois.

He did not marry

**895. Lucinda FREEMAN**[873,1826,2817] (2.1793).
Born on 23 December 1793 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 3 October 1872.

She married Benjamin HOYT[1826,2815], on 3 December 1812 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Died on 3 October 1872.

**896. Betsey FREEMAN**[873,1826,2818] (2.1796).
Born on 13 June 1796 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 10 September 1824 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

Unmarried

**897. Lucius FREEMAN**[873,1826,2819] (2.1798).

Born on 21 April 1798 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in Olin, Adams, Wisconsin. Olin was a hamlet near the Wisconsin River with a population of 18 according to an 1895 map of Adams County.

He married Clarissa STEVENS[1826,2820], on 7 January 1827 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873] The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Clara Stearns. The name used is from the *History of Barnard, Vermont* and the Vermont vital records.
Born on 1 November 1800 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

**898. Marcus FREEMAN**[873,1826,2821] (2.1800).
Born on 19 May 1800 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 19 September 1817 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Buried in September 1817 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. Methodist cemetery.

Unmarried

**899. Lydia FREEMAN**[1826] (2.1801).
Born on 13 August 1801 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**900. Mary "Polly" FREEMAN**[873,1826,2822] (2.1802).
Born on 2 June 1802 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

She married Noah BARTHOLEMEW[1826,2823], on 6 June 1826 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873] The marriage date is given as 19 June in the *History of Barnard*.

**901. Rebecca FREEMAN**[1826,2824] (2.1805.1).
Born on 26 May 1805 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence circa 1873 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.

She married James WALCOTT[2823,2825]. The *Freeman Genealogy* spells his name Walcott on p. 156 and Walcutt on p. 241.

**902. Orvil FREEMAN**[1826] (2.1806.1).
Born on 10 August 1806 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

He is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**903. Eliza FREEMAN**[1826,2826] (2.1807).
Born on 2 June 1807 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died in August 1832 in South Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. The *Columbian Centinel*, 15 August 1832, cites the death of Eliza Freeman, daughter of Thomas Freeman of Barnard, Vermont, in South Boston.

She was unmarried. .[1673]

**904. Florinda FREEMAN**[873,873a,1826] (2.1793).
Born on 18 March 1793 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

She married David BELDING[1826], on 8 April 1811 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873,873c]

**905. Thomas FREEMAN**[873,873a,2827,2828] (2.1795).
Born on 14 March 1796 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Event: circa 1812 in Vermont.[2531] He served in Burnap's Company, 31st U.S. Infantry in the War of 1812.

Died on 1 March 1848 in Smithfield, Providence, Rhode Island.[2531] The Vermont vital records place his death at Woonsocket, Rhode Island.

He married Rebecca TUPPER[2829], on 8 November 1819 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873,873a,2531]
Born on 21 April 1801 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in Providence, Providence, Rhode Island.
Died on 20 August 1884 in Warren, Bristol, Rhode Island.

**906. William FREEMAN**[873,873a,1826] (2.1798).
Born on 8 March 1798 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died in June 1827 in Green Bay, Brown, Wisconsin. He enlisted in the Army. He was not heard from after that and was presumed to have died. The date is given in the Moretown records.

**907. Rebecca FREEMAN**[873,873a,1826] (2.1800).
Born on 1 May 1800 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died in 1873 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.

She married Samuel PIERCE, on 5 April 1838 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.[873]
Born on 23 December 1799.
Died in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.

**908. Lima FREEMAN**[873,873a,2830] (2.1802).
Born on 13 January 1802 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died about 1878 in Pittsfield, Rutland, Vermont.

She married Jonas PARKER[873,2830], on 30 January 1825 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.[873,873a]
Born on 24 September 1800 in Bakersfield, Franklin, Vermont.
Died on 18 September 1864.

**909. Jefferson FREEMAN**[873,873a,2831] (2.1803).
Born on 25 October 1803 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 3 October 1853 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.[873]

He married Lucretia OWEN[2832], in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.
Born on 9 August 1808.
Died in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.

**910. Aaron Burr FREEMAN**[873,873a,2830] (2.1806).
Born on 15 April 1806 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Event: in 1840 in Waitsfield, Washington, Vermont.[2830a] He was listed as the head of a household in the sixth census of the United States.
Died on 16 March 1864 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.

He married Nancy BRANTON[873b,1832], on 3 December 1829 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.
Born on 21 September 1806.
Died on 2 May 1871.

**911. Israel Smith FREEMAN**[873,2830] (2.1807).
Born on 14 December 1807 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in 1835 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.
Died in July 1884 in Northfield, Washington, Vermont.

The Vermont vital records call him simply "Smith".

He married Rachel PERKINS[2830], on 10 February 1835 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873,873a]

**912. Joseph Dennison FREEMAN**[873,873a,2830] (2.1809).
Born on 25 November 1809 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Buried in December 1851 in Bakersfield, Franklin, Vermont.[873]
Died on 19 December 1851 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.[873]

He married Lamira MAYNARD[2830], in September 1835 in Bakersfield, Franklin, Vermont.[873,873a]

**913. Ann FREEMAN**[873,873a,2830] (2.1811).
Born on 27 June 1811 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 20 November 1884 in Morrisburg, Dundas, Ontario.

She first married Harrison BARNES[1826], on 7 March 1837 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.
Born on 22 June 1812 in Bakersfield, Franklin, Vermont.
Died on 23 October 1837 in Templeton, Worcester, Massachusetts.

She second married Peter DREW[2830], on 26 October 1839 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.[873]
Born on 19 October 1797 in Redding, Fairfield, Connecticut.
Died on 4 April 1881 in Waitsfield, Washington, Vermont.

**914. John Penfield FREEMAN**[873,873a,2830] (2.1813).
Born on 29 June 1813 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 27 April 1859 in Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

He married Susan HOWARD[2830], on 9 July 1837 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

**915. Robert Scott FREEMAN**[873,873a,2830] (2.1815).
Born on 12 October 1815 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in 1842 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.

He married Zoe LAWRENCE[873], on 15 October 1842 in Duxbury, Washington, Vermont.[873]
Residence in 1842 in Duxbury, Washington, Vermont.

**916. Joshua FREEMAN**[873,2830] (2.1820).
Born on 6 January 1820 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

**917. Rose Elmira FREEMAN**[872,873] (2.1821).
Born on 3 September 1821 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.
Died on 9 January 1866 in Omro, Winnebago, Wisconsin.

The Barnard town history calls her Rosaline Elmina Freeman.

She married Curtis Henry MARSHALL[872], on 11 June 1845 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont.[872,873] The place is given in the Vermont vital records; the date in the Barnard history.
Born on 11 June 1819.
Died on 1 April 1879 in Omro, Winnebago, Wisconsin.

**918. Lucy FREEMAN**[872,873] (2.1790).
Born on 26 December 1790 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 8 March 1874 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

She married Ira PERRIN, on 16 October 1785.

Born on 16 October 1785 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 13 February 1844 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence, New York.

**919. Joshua FREEMAN**[872,873] (2.1792).
Born on 3 May 1792 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

He is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

He married Lona COX[872].

**920. Ira FREEMAN**[872,873,2830] (2.1793).
Born on 28 December 1793 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 21 July 1846. Scalded to death.

The Vermont vital records note him as the fourth child of his parents, but no records reveal any more than two younger siblings.

He married Laura PAIGE[872,873], on 25 February 1817 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873] The marriage is also reported as 20 February 1817 at both Royalton and Barnard.
Born about 1795. Based on her age and date of death.
Event: about 1818 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont. They removed to Royalton.
Died on 26 July 1846 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**921. Abigail FREEMAN**[872,873] (2.1795.2).
Born on 10 November 1795 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

The Vermont vital records give her marriage to John Baker, specifying that she was the daughter of Elisha and Hannah. Her marriage to Robert Chamberlain, if she is the correct Abigail Freeman, is given without a date in the *History of Barnard, Vermont*. She is the only Abigail Freeman recorded in Barnard.

She first married Robert G. CHAMBERLAIN[872].

She second married John BAKER[873], on 16 January 1817 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**922. Allen FREEMAN**[872,873,2834] (2.1798).
Born on 11 March 1798 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in 1885 in Pomfret, Chautauqua, New York.[2835] He may have been the Allen Freeman who was living in Pomfret, New York, in 1885, and was listed as born in Vermont in 1799.

**923. Russell FREEMAN**[872,873,2836] (2.1800).
Born in 1800 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 28 May 1843 in Hartland, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**924. Charles FREEMAN**[872,873,2837] (2.1802).
Born on 1 August 1802 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Event: in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont. Lived unmarried.

**925. Lydia FREEMAN**[872,873] (2.1804).
Born on 13 August 1804 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**926. Orvil FREEMAN**[872,2838] (2.1806.2).
Born on 10 August 1806 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

He is probably the Orrin mentioned in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**927. Amelia FREEMAN**[872,2839] (2.1808).
Born about 1808 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

Her birth date is not recorded, but she was probably born about 1808 as judged from dates of the other children of Elisha Freeman born around her. The *History of Barnard* refers to her as Emelia

**928. Carsindona FREEMAN**[872,873] (2.1810).
Born on 30 August 1810 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 24 September 1812 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

She is not mentioned in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**929. Eunice FREEMAN**[872,2840] (2.1812).
Born about 1812 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

Her birth date is not recorded, but she was probably born about 1812 as judged from dates of the other children of Elisha Freeman born around her

**930. Daniel FREEMAN**[872,2841] (2.1813).
Born in 1813 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

**931. Hannah FREEMAN**[2842] (2.1814).
Born on 4 July 1814.

**932. Elisha FREEMAN**[872,2843] (2.1816).
Born in January 1816 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Residence in 1869 in St. Charles, Kane, Illinois.

He married Maria L. LEMON[872,2844], on 10 September 1838.

**933. Hannah FREEMAN**[873,2845,2846,2847] (2.1792.1).
Born on 22 November 1792 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 28 March 1865 in Hartford, VanBuren, Michigan.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that she was married and died in Hartford, Vermont, but the Vermont genealogies mention Hartford, Michigan.

She married Solomon PADDOCK, on 14 January 1819 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Born on 7 December 1785 in Pomfret, Windsor, Vermont.
Event: in Hartford, VanBuren, Michigan. They removed to Hartford.

**934. John FREEMAN**[873,2846,2847,2848] (2.1794).
Born on 14 March 1794 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 20 August 1800 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.[873] The Freeman Genealogy gives his death date as 20 August 1820, but this is an error as there was another John born to this family on 21 January 1801. The Vermont vital records confirm 20 June 1800 as the correct date.

**935. Phebe FREEMAN**[873,2846,2847,2849] (2.1795).
Born on 25 September 1795 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 24 September 1843 in Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont.

The *Freeman Genealogy* calls her Phila.

She married Warren BLANCHARD[2846,2850], on 14 March 1816 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Born on 19 August 1783 in Acworth, Sullivan, New Hampshire.
Died on 17 April 1852 in Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont.

**936. Thomas FREEMAN**[710,2846,2850,2851] (2.1797).
Born on 27 October 1797 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 30 January 1815 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Buried in February 1815 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont. Methodist cemetery.

**937. Horatio Nelson FREEMAN**[873,2846,2852,2853] (2.1799).
Born on 22 October 1799 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 20 April 1878 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.

He was a farmer and held various town offices, including that of Selectman.

He married Sarah WALCOTT[2846,2852,2854], daughter of William WALCOTT, on 9 September 1821 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.[873]
Born on 29 August 1797 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 5 September 1865 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**938. John FREEMAN**[873,2846,2850,2855] (2.1801).
Born on 21 June 1801 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 21 February 1889 in Leland, Nez Perce, Idaho.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he resided in California. If so, this may have been between the time he was in Illinois and his final residence in Idaho.

He first married Susannah Lyman GAMBELL[2850,2856], on 21 February 1829.
Born on 10 March 1804 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 8 March 1847 in Alden, McHenry, Illinois.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Susan Gamble.

He second married Elizabeth McCLAIN, about 1849.

**939. Sarah FREEMAN**[873,2846,2847,2857] (2.1803).
Born on 17 May 1803 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 8 February 1814 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.[873]

**940. Lydia FREEMAN**[873,2846,2854,2858] (2.1805).
Born on 28 September 1805 in Royalton, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 27 May 1882 in Barnard, Windsor, Vermont.

She was afflicted with an incurable disease which deformed her body, but she was unusually intelligent and energetic. She outlived all her near relatives.

**941. Alva FREEMAN**[902,1833,2859] (2.1791).
Born on 12 October 1791 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 January 1856 in Darien, Genesee, New York.

He married Thurza BISHOP[2860].
Died in Pembroke, Genesee, New York.

**942. Sarah FREEMAN**[902,1833,2861] (2.1793).
Born on 10 November 1793 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Residence in Bethany, Genesee, New York.[2862]

She married John JENNEY[2862].

**943. Betsey FREEMAN**[902,903] (2.1797).
Born on 23 February 1797 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 March 1797 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**944. John Percival FREEMAN**[902,1833,2863] (2.1797).
Born on 23 February 1797 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Residence in Scipio, Cayuga, New York.
Died on 25 September 1881 in Bethany, Genesee, New York.[1836]
Buried in September 1881 in Bethany, Genesee, New York. Maple Lawn Cemetery.

He married Lydia [..] (3).
Died on 13 December 1871 in Bethany, Genesee, New York.[1836]
Buried in December 1871 in Bethany, Genesee, New York. Maple Lawn cemetery.

**945. Betsey FREEMAN**[902,1833,2864] (2.1799).
Born on 18 July 1799 in Lee, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Residence in Bethany, Genesee, New York.
Residence in Attica, Genesee (now Wyoming), New York.[2862] Note that Attica and Bethany are neighboring towns; it is not certain whether they lived in both towns or if their residence was simply reported variously in different sources.

She married [..] ATWOOD[2862], in Scipio, Cayuga, New York.

**946. Abigail FREEMAN**[873] (2.1786).
Born on 26 May 1786 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.

She married Hiram HOWARD[873], on 12 December 1813 in Barre, Washington, Vermont.

**947. Polly FREEMAN**[873] (2.1789).
Born on 6 January 1789 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.

**948. Wilbur FREEMAN**[873] (2.1791).
Born on 1 May 1791 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.

**949. Sally FREEMAN**[873,1604] (2.1796).
Born on 27 August 1796 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.

She married Benjamin LARABEE[873], on 11 October 1824 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

**950. Lucy FREEMAN**[873,1604] (2.1798).
Born on 3 March 1798 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.

**951. Seth N. FREEMAN**[873,1604,2865] (2.1799).
Born on 24 August 1799 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.
Event: in 1840 in Barre, Washington, Vermont.[2865a] He was listed as the head of a household with three males and two females in the sixth census of the United States
Event: in 1850 in Montpelier, Washington, Vermont.[2865b] He was listed as the head of a household with his wife, Polly, and two children in the seventh census of the United States.

Died on 5 September 1862 in Calais, Washington, Vermont.[873]

He married Mary "Polly" FISHER[2865], on 19 March 1826 in Barre, Washington, Vermont.[2865,873]
Event: on 19 March 1826 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873] The marriage was also reported at Plainfield.

**952. Loice FREEMAN**[873,1604] (2.1801).
Born on 24 October 1801 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.

**953. Bradford FREEMAN**[873,1604] (2.1802).
Born on 1 June 1802 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.

He married Elizabeth [..] (5).
Born circa 1807. Based on her death date and age.
Died on 28 August 1863 in East Montpelier, Washington, Vermont.[2866]

**954. Otis Erastus FREEMAN**[873,1604,2866a] (2.1806).
Born on 26 June 1806 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.
Event: in 1830 in Greensboro, Orleans, Vermont. He was on the Greensboro Grand List as a blacksmith
Baptism: on 1 March 1840 in Greensboro, Orleans, Vermont.[2866a] He was baptised as an adult
Event: in 1840 in Greensboro, Orleans, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household in the sixth census of the United States.[2866c]
Event: in 1850 in Cabot, Washington, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household in the seventh census of the United States. With him were his wife, Hannah, and five children, ages 1 to 15.[2866b]
Died on 14 September 1881 in Walden, Caledonia, Vermont

He married Hannah PAINE on 19 January 1834 in Orange, Orange, Vermont[2866a]
Born: ca. 1810. Based on her age given at the time of the 1850 census.
Event: on 1 March 1840 in Greensboro, Orleans, Vermont. They joined the Greensboro church
Event: on 3 February 1846 in Greensboro, Orleans, Vermont. They were dismissed from the Greensboro church to go to the church in Cabot

**955. Eunice FREEMAN**[2867] (2.1797).
Born in November 1797.
Died on 4 December 1797.

**956. Samuel FREEMAN**[873] (2.1797).
Born on 19 November 1798 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.

**957. Sally FREEMAN** (2.1800).
Born on 19 November 1798.
Died on 13 October 1806 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

**958. Dolly FREEMAN**[873] (2.1801).
Born on 17 March 1801 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.
Died on 29 March 1801 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

**959. Louise FREEMAN** (2.0000).
Died on 24 October 1801 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

**960. Hannah FREEMAN**[873] (2.1802).
Born on 27 August 1802 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.

**961. Lois FREEMAN**[873] (2.1805).
Born on 7 March 1805 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

**962. Emma FREEMAN**[873] (2.1807).
Born circa 1 October 1807 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.
Died on 1 December 1807 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

**963. Prentice FREEMAN**[2868] (2.1808).
Born circa May 1808.
Died on 28 December 1808.

**964. Dolly FREEMAN** (2.0000).
Died on 29 April 1809 in Plainfield, Washington, Vermont.[873]

**965. Hollis FREEMAN**[896,1899,1924,2869] (2.1794).
Born on 29 August 1794 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. His birth year is estimated.
Died on 3 November 1876 in West Rutland, Rutland, Vermont.
Buried in November 1876 in Pittsfield, Rutland, Vermont. Village Cemetery.

He married Margaret GRAY, on 20 February 1822 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Born circa April 1803. Based on date of death and age on her tombstone.
Died on 30 September 1846 in Pittsfield, Rutland, Vermont.[2869]
Buried circa 1 October 1846 in Pittsfield, Rutland, Vermont. Village Cemetery.

**966. Nathan FREEMAN**[949,1899] (2.1798).
Born in 1798 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 November 1800.

**967. Clark FREEMAN**[1899] (2.179?).
Born after 1790.

**968. George FREEMAN**[1899] (2.0000).
Born after 1790.

**969. Sally FREEMAN**[1899] (2.0000).
Born after 1790.

**970. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[1899] (2.0000).
Born after 1790.

**971. Stephen FREEMAN**[1899] (2.0000).
Born after 1790.

**972. Chloe FREEMAN**[1913,1920,2870] (2.1761).
Born on 31 December 1761 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts.

She is not mentioned in the *Freeman Genealogy*. Frederick Freeman lists the woman who married Andrew Haskell as her cousin, Chloe Freeman (2.1767). However, the latter, if born in the same year she was baptised, would have been only 13 or 14 years old in 1780, so it was more likely this Chloe who married Haskell.

She married Andrew HASKELL[896,1924,2870], on 12 October 1780 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1780 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. Residence at the time of his marriage.
Event: in Somerset, Windham, Vermont. He was one of the original grantees of the town.
Event: about 1790 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. They removed to Wilmington.

**973. Dorcas FREEMAN**[1913,1920] (2.1762).
Born on 22 December 1762 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts.

She is not mentioned in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**974. Phebe FREEMAN**[1913,1920] (2.1764).
Born on 6 November 1764 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts.

She is not mentioned in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**975. Susanna FREEMAN**[1913,1920] (2.1766).
Born on 16 June 1766 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts.

She is not mentioned in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**976. Alpheus FREEMAN**[879,1914,1924,2871,2872,2873] (2.1767).
Born on 23 November 1767 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1785 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. He removed from Hardwick to Wilmington with his parents.
Event: about 1794 in Waitsfield, Washington, Vermont. He removed from Wilmington to Waitsfield.
Event: in 1800 in Waitsfield, Washington, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the second U.S. census.
Event: about 1804 in Moretown, Washington, Vermont. He removed from Waitsfield to Moretown.

**977. John FREEMAN**[1815,1914,1924,2874,2875] (2.1769).
Born on 10 August 1769 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1785 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. He removed from Hardwick to Wilmington with his parents.
Event: about 1795 in Waterbury, Washington, Vermont. He probably removed to Waterbury around the time that his brothers, Alpheus and Elijah, went to nearby Waitsfield and Moretown.
Event: in 1800 in Waterbury, Washington, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and three females in the second U.S. census.

**978. Elijah FREEMAN**[879,1297,1914,1924,2876,2877,2878,2879] (2.1770).
Born on 7 October 1770 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1785 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. He removed from Hardwick to Wilmington with his parents.
Event: in 1800 in Oakham, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1810 in Oakham, Worcester, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and five females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 16 October 1816 in Oakham, Worcester, Massachusetts.[2880]
Buried in October 1816 in Oakham, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 5 November 1816 in Oakham, Worcester, Massachusetts. His widow, Susanna Freeman, was appointed administrator of his estate.
Event: on 3 December 1816 in Oakham, Worcester, Massachusetts. The inventory of his estate showed a value of $4,195.88.
Event: on 16 January 1827 in Oakham, Worcester, Massachusetts. The probate court allowed a petition for partition of his estate.

Wright and Harvey, historians of Oakham, Massachusetts, indicate that Elijah Freeman, the son of Watson and Dorcas Freeman of Wilmington, Windham County, Vermont, married Susannah Weeks in 1799 at Oakham and that he died 16 October 1816 at Oakham. Elijah Freeman was born in Hardwick, only about eight miles from Oakham, and may have returned to that area at times. Elijah and Sukey had William Augustus (3 May 1802 – 5 January 1803), Julean Augusta (22 October 1804, name given as Julia Ann in her marriage record), Elijah (30 July 1812), and Susanna (27 March 1816).[2881]

He married Susannah "Sukey" WEEKS[2878,2879], in probably October 1799 in Oakham, Worcester, Massachusetts. The Oakham vital record entry for her marriage calls her "Sukey".
Born in 1774. Her birth year is calculated from her death date and reported age at death.
Died on 18 June 1832 in Oakham, Worcester, Massachusetts.[2880,2882]

Event: on 29 December 1799 in Oakham, Worcester, Massachusetts.[2883] Marriage intention published.

**979. Watson FREEMAN**[1815,1914,1924,2884,,2885] (2.1772).
Born on 2 May 1772 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 January 1827 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.[873]
Buried in January 1827 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. Riverview Cemetery.

He married Sally PARMALEE[2885], on 1 October 1798 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.[873,2886]
Born circa 1771. Her birth year is based on her death date and age at death.
Died on 5 July 1856 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.[873]
Buried in July 1856 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. Riverview Cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1324** | i. | Miletus (2.1799) (1799-1841) |
| **1325** | ii. | Luana (2.1800) (1800-) |
| **1326** | iii. | Melissa (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **1327** | iv. | Watson (2.1805) (1805-) |
| **1328** | v. | Sally (2.1806) (1806-) |

**980. Mercy FREEMAN**[1815,1914,1924,,2887] (2.1774).
Born on 14 March 1774 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

**981. Abigail FREEMAN**[873,879,1914,1924,2888] (2.1777).
Born on 8 March 1777 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

She may have been the Nabby Freeman who married Isaac Warren in Woodstock, Vermont on 24 October 1802.[2889]
Her family lived in Wilmington, Windham County, Vermont in 1800.

**982. Edmund FREEMAN**[879,1914,1924,2890] (2.1779.1).
Born in 1779 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 11 July 1779 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

**983. Eunice FREEMAN**[879,1914,1924,2891,2892] (2.1782.1).
Born in 1782 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 24 February 1782 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

She married Eli WASTE Jr.[2892], on 3 September 1805 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.[873,2892]

**984. Chloe FREEMAN**[1221,1914,1924,2893] (2.1767).
Born about 1767 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 15 February 1767 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

Frederick Freeman says that she probably married Andrew Haskell on 12 October 1780. As she would have been only 13 or 14 years old, it is more likely her cousin Chloe Freeman (2.1761) who married Haskell.

**985. Rachel FREEMAN**[1898,1924,1926,2894,2895] (2.1769).
Born on 10 September 1769 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as 10 September 1767.

She married Abel STOWELL[896,2895], on 5 July 1792 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1792 in Petersham, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 7 June 1792 in Petersham, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**986. Samuel FREEMAN**[1815,1926,2896] (2.1774).
Born on 2 October 1774 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

He died young. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he married Abigail, but this is a reference to a later child of the same parents, Samuel Freeman (2.1786), who married Abigail Rice.

**987. Hannah FREEMAN**[1815,1926,2897] (2.1776).
Born on 5 May 1776 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

She died young

**988. Hannah FREEMAN**[1898,1924,1926,2895,2898] (2.1778.2).
Born on 14 November 1778 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 4 April 1779 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

She married Reuben NEWTON[896,2895], on 18 February 1800 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 12 December 1799 in Petersham, Worcester, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**989. Mary FREEMAN**[1903,1924,1926,2899] (2.1782).
Born on 24 February 1782 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 January 1800 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

**990. Samuel FREEMAN**[1924,1926,2900,2901,2902] (2.1786).
Born on 7 April 1786 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Died in July 1825 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 16 August 1825 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. His widow, Abigail Freeman, was appointed administrator of his estate.
Event: on 4 October 1825 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. The inventory of his estate showed a value of $666.86.
Event: on 17 January 1826 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. His estate was declared insolvent and the probate court ordered the remainder to be sold off and the proceeds divided among his creditors.

His birth is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*, Frederick Freeman apparently having confused him with an older brother of the same name who died young

He married Abigail RICE[896,2901,2903], on 23 April 1807 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Event: on 16 August 1825 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts. She was appointed administrator of her deceased husband's estate.

**991. Luther FREEMAN**[1898,1914,1924,2061,2904] (2.1790).
Born on 19 March 1790 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 15 August 1790 in Hardwick, Worcester, Massachusetts.

He married Hannah KING[2061] (2), on 27 December 1810 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.[2061]

**992. Jette FREEMAN**[1934,1946] (2.1769).
Born on 21 November 1769 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.

**993. Elkanah FREEMAN**[1934,1945] (2.1772).
Born on 2 February 1772 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. His name was entered in the Canaan vital records as "Ellranall Freeman". This appears to be a transcription error, as "lr" could have been read for "k" and "ll" for "h".
Event: in 1800 in Hubbardton, Rutland, Vermont.[1942] He was listed as the head of a household with one male of less than 15, one male of 16 to 26, and one female of 16 to 26 in the second U.S. census.
Event: in by 1805 in Onondaga, New York. He removed from Vermont to Onandoga County.
Event: in by 1812 in West Bethany, Genesee, New York. He removed from Onandoga County to Genesee County.

Died on 13 June 1852 in West Bethany, Genesee, New York.[2905] He is almost certainly the Elkanah Freeman who died in West Bethany, New York in 1852 at the reported age of 81. No other known Elkanah Freeman's death year and age at death yield a birth date so close to that of this Elkanah Freeman.

Buried about 15 June 1852 in West Bethany, Genesee, New York.[2906] West Bethany cemetery.

Two queries in the genealogical column of the *Hartford Times* on 17 November 1951 (no. B3356) and 12 February 1955 (no. B7471), about Elkanah and his wife, Hannah, suggest the following:
(1) they were of Rutland County, Vermont in the census of 1800, both under age 26;
(2) by 1805 they had moved to Onondaga County, New York;
(3) by 1812 they had removed from Onondaga County, New York to Bethany, Genesee County;
(4) he died in Batavia, Genesee County in April 1852.
(5) Elkanah's will is on file in Batavia and it lists the following children: sons were named Elisha, Samuel (b. Vermont, 1803), and Hiram; and daughters Annie Reynolds and Maria Rogers. Another query (no. QB4602, 22 Nov. 1952 gives the daughters names as Annice and Marie and says that Marie was born in Onandoga County in 1803.)
(6) Hannah's family surname may have been Dunham.

He married Hannah [..][2905] (2).

Born circa 1774. Her birth year is calculated from her death date and age at death.

Died in 1855 in West Bethany, Genesee, New York.

Buried on 14 June 1855 in West Bethany, Genesee, New York.[2905,2906] West Bethany cemetery.

**994. Sarah Anne FREEMAN**[1934,2907] (2.1774).

Born on 11 July 1774 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.

**995. Elisha FREEMAN**[1940] (2.1778).

Born on 29 March 1778 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. Family Bible record.

**996. Amasa Stevens FREEMAN**[2908] (2.1781).

Born on 2 July 1781 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. Based on a family Bible record. The 1850 federal census record at Sardinia, New York gives an age that implies a birth year of 1784.

Residence in 1810 in Tully, Onondaga, New York.[2909,2910] He was listed as the head of a household of one male and one female in the third census of the United States. His residence in Tully is also confirmed by a deed record. The towns of Tully, Marcellus, and Spafford in Onondaga County and Preble in Cortland County formed one large area that was divided several times in different ways during the development of central New York.

Event: on 31 May 1814 in Spafford, Onondaga, New York.[2911] He and his wife sold a tract of land.

Event: on 25 January 1818 in Spafford, Onondaga, New York.[2911] He sold part of his land.

Event: on 25 July 1818 in Sardinia, Erie, New York.[2912] He removed to Sardinia, where he had bought land for $1,002.25 from the Holland Land Company and was living on lot 37, township 7, range 5.

Died on 12 January 1859 in Sardinia, Erie, New York.[964]

Buried circa 12 January 1859 in Sardinia, Erie, New York.[2913] Sardinia cemetery.

He and his wife had eleven children born from 1811 onward.[2914]

He married Polly [..][2915], circa 1810 in Marcellus, Onondaga, New York. The year is based on the birth of their first child. The place is implied by Amasa Freeman's place of residence indicated on a deed of August 4, 1808 in which he bought land in Tully, New York.

Born in 1791 or 1792 in New York Province/State.

Died after 1870.[2911] She was listed in the 1870 U.S. census. In the 1850, 1860, and 1870 censuses the census taker noted that she was insane. Taxes were paid in her name on her property in Sardinia as late as 1895.

**997. Styles/Stiles FREEMAN**[1940] (2.1786).

Born on 2 November 1788 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[1940] A family Bible record indicates his birthplace. His father removed to Sheffield about 1786. Analysis of a variety of records makes his most likely birth date 2 November 1788.

Residence circa 1810 in Lysander, Onondaga, New York.[2909]
Died on 9 July 1853 in Lysander, Onondaga, New York.

He served in the War of 1812, was injured, developed what appears to have been blood poisoning, and became crippled and blind.

**998. Jonathan FREEMAN**[967] (2.1787).
Born in April 1787 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. Based on his death date and age of 12 weeks.
Died on 17 July 1787 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.
Buried circa 17 July 1787 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. Old Canaan Cemetery, North Canaan.

**999. Henry FREEMAN**[967] (2.1791).
Born in June 1791 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. Based on his death date and age of 8 weeks.
Died on 17 August 1791 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut.
Buried circa 17 August 1791 in Canaan, Litchfield, Connecticut. Old Canaan Cemetery, North Canaan.

**1000. Alice FREEMAN**[984,1955,2916] (2.1769).
Born on 15 April 1769 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 August 1857 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

Shrader gives her birth date as 15 May 1769 and her death date as 6 May 1857.

**1001. Sibyl FREEMAN**[1955,2916,2917] (2.1771).
Born on 2 April 1771 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 December 1850 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**1002. Silas FREEMAN**[615,1955,2918,2919] (2.1773).
Born on 28 April 1773 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 13 November 1855 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

Two of his children are buried in New Marlborough, identified as "son of Silas and Althea Freeman". His father, Silas Freeman (2.1746), is also buried in New Marlborough.

He married Althea [..][2918,1955], about 1789.
Born in 1777.
Died on 27 February 1861.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1329** | i. | Cutting (2.1794) (1794-1817) |
| **1330** | ii. | Orlen (2.1798) (1798-1810) |

**1003. Wealthy FREEMAN**[1955,2916,2919] (2.1775).
Born on 1 April 1775 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 13 November 1855 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**1004. James FREEMAN**[615,1955,2916,2919] (2.1778).
Born on 20 February 1778 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and one female in the second U.S. census.
Residence in 1812-1825 in Tyringham, Berkshire, Massachusetts.[2920] He and his wife apparently lived in Tyringham, as evidenced by the births of five children there during these years.
Died on 20 January 1869 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

He married Lois [..][1955].
Born circa 1805.
Died on 29 August 1886 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

He and his wife are probably the couple who had children Albert G. (22 June 1812), Silas Martin (11 March 1816), Elizabeth Caroline (3 June 1819), Mary Louisa (21 August 1821), and Prudence Charlotte (7 January 1825) at Tyringham, Massachusetts.[2920]

**1005. Kasson FREEMAN**[979,1955,2916,2919] (2.1780).
Born on 24 August 1780 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 March 1874 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York.[2921]

Kasson Freeman's gravestone indicates that he was 91 when he died in 1874, which would have placed his birth year at 1783. Schrader gives his death date as 14 March 1872 and says that both he and his wife died in Leelanau County, Michigan. In fact, their gravestones are in Westfield, New York. Their children were Sibyl (1802), Ambrose (1804), Symantha (1807), Phoebe (1810), Eliza (1814), Cynthia (1816), Kasson (1819), and Celestia (1822). The gravestones of their daughters Phebe and Cynthia are in the same plot with the parents. Their son Kasson, Jr., settled in Fond du Lac, Wisconsin prior to 1850 and in Leelanau County, Michigan in 1861.[1955]

He married Phoebe HURLBURT[979,1955], on 24 February 1801.
Born on 24 May 1783 in Connecticut.
Died on 28 August 1861 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York.[2921]

**1006. Heman FREEMAN**[1955,2919] (2.1784).
Born on 28 May 1784 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 March 1789 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**1007. Calvin FREEMAN**[1955,2916,2919] (2.1787).
Born on 10 September 1787 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1828 in Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut. He removed to Suffield with his family.
Died on 9 March 1877 in Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut.
Buried after 9 March 1877 in Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut. West Suffield cemetery.

In 1828 he brought his family to Suffield, Hartford County, Connecticut, where he farmed. They had six children: Guy, Jay, Louise, Eli, Elizabeth, and Mercy. He served in the state legislature, where he belonged to the Democratic Party. He also belonged to the Universalist Church.[2919]

He married Janthe COLE[1955,2919], daughter of Asa COLE.
Born in July 1786 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 October 1850.

**1008. Heman FREEMAN**[981,1955,2916,2919,2922] (2.1790).
Born on 27 May 1790 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 August 1874 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Buried about 12 August 1874 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. Old Mill River Cemetery.

Schrader gives this man's name as Herman. He also records his wife, Harriet, as being married to the older brother of the same name who died in 1789

He married Harriet [..][1955,2922] (1), about 1815.
Died on 15 July 1868 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Buried about 15 July 1868 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. Old Mill River Cemetery.

**1009. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[1955,2916,2919] (2.1796).

Born on 20 March 1796 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. Her birth date is estimated based on (1) parents' marriage date (2) birth order of children (3) known birth dates of two siblings, and (4) numbers of males and females in the household in the 1790 census.
Died on 1 August 1884 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

**1010. Anna FREEMAN**[873,2923] (2.1782).
Born on 2 July 1784 in Manchester, Bennington, Vermont. Her father's Revolutionary War pension application gave her birth date as 2 July 1782. The date used is from the Vermont vital records.

**1011. Peleg FREEMAN**[873,2923] (2.1785).
Born on 30 September 1785 in Manchester, Bennington, Vermont.

**1012. Sarah FREEMAN**[873,2923] (2.1789).
Born on 30 July 1787 in Manchester, Bennington, Vermont.

**1013. Sarah Manning FREEMAN**[2923] (2.1792).
Born about 1792 in Manchester, Bennington, Vermont.

**1014. Mary "Polly" FREEMAN**[2923,2924] (2.1795).
Born about 1795 in Hartford, Washington, New York.

She married Thomas LULL[2924], on 6 June 1813 in Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont.[873,2924]

**1015. Joseph FREEMAN**[2923,2925] (2.1798).
Born in 1798 in Hartford, Washington, New York.
Died in 1851 in Victor, Ontario, New York.

He married Joanna LUCAS[2925], on 25 July 1824 in Woodstock, Windsor, Vermont. [873,2925] The Woodstock vital records identify him as "of Hartford".

**1016. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[615,1152,1972,2926,2927,2928] (2.1767).
Born on 24 February 1767 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Brewster Vital Records* give his birth date as April 18, 1774, the same as that of his brother, Roland. This was probably a clerical error.
Event: in 1789 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2431] In 1789 was was living at 49 Cornhill in Boston. He was a shopkeeper in the firm of Nathaniel and Rowland Freeman (his father and uncle) at Dock Square.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 3 April 1828 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Susanna NYE[1152,2928,2929] (2), daughter of Deacon Joseph NYE (1), on 21 January 1792 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born about 1767.
Died on 9 November 1831 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Buried in November 1831 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2930] Granary Burying Ground.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1331** | i. | Nathaniel (2.1793) (1793-) |
| **1332** | ii. | Susan Nye "Sukey" (2.1795) (1795-1842) |
| **1333** | iii. | Caroline (2.1797) (1797-1806) |

**1017. Unnamed Infant FREEMAN**[2931] (2.1770).
Born about 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in infancy

**1018. Rowland FREEMAN**[2932,2933,2934,2935,2936,2937] (2.1774).

Born on 18 April 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in April 1821 in Lewiston, Androscoggin, Maine. The *Columbian Centinel* of April 21, 1821 gives a death notice for Rowland Freeman, age 47, at Lewiston, Maine.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his name as Roland. The *Vital Records of Brewster, Mass.*, and the death notice in the *Columbian Centinel* give his name as Rowland Freeman. He had four children, two of whom were named Rowland and who died young. The *Brewster Vital Records* note the death of one of these sons in December 1823.

The information given by Frederick Freeman is confusing with respect to three Roland/Rowland Freemans. On p. 91 there is a reference to the birth of Rowland Freeman to Prince Freeman and Abigail Dillingham. No date is given, but the dates of the children around him indicate he was probably born about 1743. On p. 163, the spelling of his given name is changed to Roland and he is shown as having a son, Roland, born in 1778. The author also indicates that the Mary Freeman who married Heman Stone in 1767 is 'supposed to have been a sister of Roland', but says that he has not found corroboration. This Mary Freeman was the daughter of Nathaniel Freeman and Hannah Merrick. On p. 162 is shown the birth of another Roland Freeman to Nathaniel Freeman and Reliance Stone on April 18, 1774. Frederick Freeman indicates that this Roland Freeman is the one who married Hannah Nye. That this is the correct Roland is supported by the fact that Roland's brother Nathaniel married Susanna Nye and both marriages were in Boston in the 1790's.

He married Hannah NYE[2932,2935,2928,2939] (2), on 22 September 1799 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Born between 1781 and 1783 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**1019. Unnamed Infant FREEMAN**[2939] (2.1777).
Born on 25 January 1777 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1020. Prince FREEMAN**[975,1977] (2.1770).
Born on 25 May 1770 in Conway, Franklin, Massachusetts.

He married Deborah OAKES[975], on 28 February 1790 in Upton, Worcester, Massachusetts. He is probably the Prince Freeman who married Deborah Oakes. Her name is given in the Upton vital records as Oaker, but the editor suggested in a parenthetic remark that it was probably Oakes.

**1021. Mary FREEMAN**[1977] (2.1771.1).
Born on 9 September 1771 in Conway, Franklin, Massachusetts.

**1022. Abigail FREEMAN**[2940] (2.1773).
Born on 25 September 1773 in Conway, Franklin, Massachusetts.

She married Alexander HAMILTON[2941], on 25 March 1796 in Conway, Franklin, Massachusetts.

**1023. Anna FREEMAN**[2942] (2.1775).
Born on 8 August 1775 in Conway, Franklin, Massachusetts.

She married George HAYWARD[2943], on 11 January 1798 in Conway, Franklin, Massachusetts.

**1024. Temperance FREEMAN**[2944] (2.1778).
Born in February 1778 in Conway, Franklin, Massachusetts.
Died on 10 May 1778 in Conway, Franklin, Massachusetts.

**1025. Prince FREEMAN**[996,2945,2946] (2.1779).
Born on 7 July 1779 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1801 in Virgil, Cortland, New York.[2947]

He may have been the Prince Freeman who was an early settler of Cortland County, New York. The 1810 census lists both a Prince and a Phebe Freeman as residents, while a Prince Freeman was listed as a resident of the village of Virgil in

1801. According to one source, this Prince Freeman came to Virgil from Queensbury, Warren Co., New York.[2948]

He married Phebe CROSBY[2949] (2), in July 1803 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1026. Sarah "Sally" Lovell FREEMAN**[996,2950] (2.1781).
Born on 1 June 1781 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in November 1853.

She married John WINSLOW[2949], in May 1800 in Hyannis, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1814.

**1027. Simeon FREEMAN**[996,2951] (2.1784).
Born on 26 March 1784 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in October 1853.

He married Eliza BROWN[2952].
Born in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1028. Abigail "Nabby" Lovell FREEMAN**[996,2953] (2.1789).
Born on 26 September 1789 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Timothy BAKER[2949] (2).
Born in Hyannis, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1029. Gorham Lovell FREEMAN**[996,2954,2955] (2.1791).
Born on 9 August 1791 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in April 1825 in Nice, France (formerly Nizza, Kingdom of Sardinia). (Note: from the time of the fall of Napoleon until 1860, Nice, known in Italian as Nizza, was part of the Piedmont region of the Kingdom of Sardinia.) His death notice mentions that he worked for Freeman, Cobb & Co. of Boston.

He married Mary KENDALL[1967,2956]
Born about 1796 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Died in January 1826 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**1030. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[2957] (2.1774).
Born in 1774.

**1031. Roland FREEMAN**[2958] (2.1778).
Born in 1778.

**1032. Desire FREEMAN**[2959,2960,2961] (2.1775).
Born on 11 April 1775 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 164) notes her birth, but gives no further information about her. On p. 343, Frederick Freeman lists a Desire Freeman of Harwich, who married Reuben Snow in December 1798, as one of his "promiscuous" (i.e. unidentified) people. It appears likely that this Desire Freeman, who would have been 22 years old in 1798, was the one who married Reuben Snow.

She married Reuben SNOW[789,2962], in December 1798 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1033. Tamsen FREEMAN**[2937,2960,2963] (2.1777).
Born on 9 March 1777 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 December 1791 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She was called 'Tamsey' in the *Harwich Vital Records* and Tamzin in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**1034. Polly FREEMAN**[2960,2964,2965] (2.1779).
Born on 11 February 1779 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Joseph SMITH[1995,2965] (2), in March 1801 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1035. Olive FREEMAN**[2937,2960,2966] (2.1781).
Born on 9 April 1781 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 February 1853.

**1036. Nancy FREEMAN**[2937,2960,2967] (2.1783).
Born on 28 February 1783 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1854. She was living and unmarried.

**1037. Lemuel FREEMAN**[2008,2937,2960,2967] (2.1785).
Born on 6 September 1785 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 February 1837 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 27 February 1837 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

**1038. Francis FREEMAN**[2937,2960,2969] (2.1787).
Born on 10 December 1787 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1039. Eunice FREEMAN**[2937,2960,2970] (2.1790).
Born on 31 December 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 February 1829 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. While reading in bed, her clothes caught fire on 25 February 1839. She ran a quarter mile to her sister Polly's house with her clothes in flames, but dropped dead when she reached there.

She married David NICKERSON[2971], in 1815.

**1040. Joshua FREEMAN**[2937,2960,2972] (2.1793).
Born on 6 June 1793 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 September 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1041. Temperance "Tempe" FREEMAN**[1062,2973,2974] (2.1775.1).
Born on 8 November 1775 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

In the Harwich record for her marriage, she is called 'Tempy'; in the *Brewster Vital Records*, she is called 'Tempe'.

She married Reuben CLARK[2971,2974] (3), in March 1797 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 25 February 1797 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**1042. Pede FREEMAN**[998,1060,1061,1062] (2.1777).
Born on 5 March 1777 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 December 1812 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 9 December 1812 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

She married William FESSENDEN[998,1059,1060] (2), son of William FESSENDEN (1) & Mehitable FREEMAN (156) (2.1731), in December 1797 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born about 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 30 September 1797 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 17 June 1815 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 17 June 1815 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

**1043. Jerusha FREEMAN**[1062,2975] (2.1779).

Born on 20 January 1779 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She first married Solomon DAVIS[2976], on 29 July 1804.
Born in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She second married John BAKER[2976], after 1805.

**1044. Seth FREEMAN**[1062,2977] (2.1781).
Born on 24 May 1781 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 November 1861 in Mattapoisett, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He first married Thankful FOSTER[2978] (2), daughter of Captain Chillingsworth FOSTER (3) & Sarah FREEMAN (3.1740), on 6 May 1804 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 13 November 1779 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 31 July 1774 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1807 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She joined the Brewster Church.
Died on 20 December 1816 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[692]

He second married Sophia WING[319,2979], in October 1818.
Born on 6 April 1781 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 October 1818 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[672] Marriage intention published.
Died on 26 May 1842 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[692]

He third married Dolly P. HANDY[2979], after 1842.

**1045. Solomon FREEMAN**[1062,2980] (2.1783).
Born on 22 February 1783 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He died at sea.

**1046. Benjamin FREEMAN**[1062,1164,2981] (2.1787).
Born on 14 February 1787 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 4 April 1813 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 4 April 1813 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Old Burying Ground.

**1047. Barnard FREEMAN**[1062,2982] (2.1795).
Born on 2 January 1795 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: circa 1812 in Massachusetts.[2983] He served in J. Lewis's Massachusetts militia unit in the War of 1812.
Died on 2 March 1883 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[2983]

He married Melinda DOANE[2984], on 10 April 1823.
Born in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 March 1889 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[2983]

**1048. Cyrenius FREEMAN**[2011,2985] (2.1782).
Born in 1782.
Baptised in 1785 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Brewster Church.
Died in 1804 in Atlantic Ocean.

**1049. Ruth FREEMAN**[2986] (2.1784).
Born about 1784.
Baptised in 1785 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1050. Samuel FREEMAN**[2019,2987] (2.1782).
Born on 31 January 1782 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Miriam CLARK[2988], on 11 August 1805.
Born in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1051. James FREEMAN**[2019,2989] (2.1784).
Born on 22 February 1784 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1052. Isaac FREEMAN**[2019,2990] (2.1786).
Born on 13 June 1786 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 January 1850.

He married Polly MYRICK[2988], in 1809.

**1053. Jane FREEMAN**[2019,2991] (2.1789).
Born on 30 May 1789 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Brewster Vital Records* call her 'Gene'. Following the *Freeman Genealogy*, I have used Jane on the assumption she was named after her mother.

**1054. Betsey FREEMAN**[2019,2992] (2.1791).
Born on 17 June 1791 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 26 May 1844.

**1055. Unnamed Infant FREEMAN**[2993] (2.1795).
Born in 1795.

**1056. Sarah "Sally" FREEMAN**[2019,2994] (2.1798).
Born on 8 April 1798 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Elkanah BANGS[2988] (2), in 1822.
Born on 24 January 1798.
Died on 26 December 1842.

**1057. Watson FREEMAN**[365,799,1661,1703,1704,1705,1706,1707] (2.1762).
Born on 28 December 1762 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 28 May 1764 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1793-1813 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Based on the location of his marriages and the births of his children.
Died on 10 April 1813 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his death date as 17 April 1813.
Buried in April 1813 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was the first Freeman buried in the place that became known as "the Freeman Cemetery".

He lived in Boston at the time of his marriages and the births of his children. He was a merchant with the firm of Freeman & Cushing at the time of his death. The birth of his daughter, Experience Sarah Hinckley Freeman, named after both of his wives, confirms that he is the same Watson Freeman who married Sarah Hinckley, whose mother was Bethiah Freeman (1.1725).

He first married Sarah "Sally" HINCKLEY[2995,2928], daughter of John HINCKLEY (1) & Bethiah FREEMAN (1.1725), on 4 May 1793 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Born on 2 April 1760 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 257) gives her birth date as 28 October 1763.
Died in June 1793 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Buried on 28 June 1793 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2996]

Watson Freeman

Born December 24th 1782. — Died April 16th 1843.

Figure 2-9: Watson Freeman (2.1762)
Reproduced from Frederick Freeman, *The History of Cape Cod*
Courtesy of the University of Michigan Library's Making of America project, http://www.moa.umich.edu

He second married Experience FREEMAN (325) [1661,1699,1700,1701,1702] (2.1771), daughter of Seth FREEMAN (99) (2.1733) & Experience HATCH, on 10 November 1794 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 17 December 1771 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 15 December 1806 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **821** | i. | Watson (2.1797) (1797-1868) |
| **822** | ii. | Mary Ann (2.1799) (1799-1832) |
| **823** | iii. | Charlotte Thankful (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **824** | iv. | Benjamin (2.1803) (1803-1841) |
| **825** | v. | Experience Sarah Hinckley (2.1806) (1806-1833) |

**1058. Joshua FREEMAN**[365,2031,2997] (2.1766).

Baptised on 13 July 1766 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The Freeman Genealogy gives the baptism date as July 12, 1764.

Died circa 1766.

**1059. Edward FREEMAN**[365,2153,2998] (2.1768).

Born on 31 July 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 7 August 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died in infancy.

**1060. Hatsel FREEMAN**[2048,2937,2999,3000] (2.1794).
Born on 10 November 1794 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* spells his name Hatsuld and gives his birth date as 10 November 1795.
Died on 23 January 1813 in Atlantic Ocean. He died at sea on a voyage from Lisbon to Boston.

**1061. Nathan FREEMAN**[2048,2937,3000,3001] (2.1796).
Born on 9 April 1796 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 June 1812 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 23 June 1812 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

**1062. Betsey FREEMAN**[2048,2937,3002] (2.1798).
Born on 12 February 1798 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She first married Lewis CROWELL[3003], in 1817.
Born in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 April 1848.

She second married David AIKEN[3003], in October 1849.
Born in South Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1063. John FREEMAN**[2048,3004] (2.1800).
Born on 25 March 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 July 1864.

He married Ruth SEARS[3003], on 7 August 1825.
Born in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1064. Tamsen FREEMAN**[2048,3005] (2.1802).
Born on 9 March 1802 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* spells her name Tamzen (p. 167) and Tamzin (p. 249).

She first married Jonathan SEARS[3006], about 1823.
Died on 9 November 1825.

She second married Prince GIFFORD[3006], after 1825.
Died on 9 May 1844.

**1065. Deborah FREEMAN**[2048,3007] (2.1804).
Born on 15 April 1804 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Elisha FOSTER[3008] (3), in 1823.

**1066. Joshua FREEMAN**[2048,3009] (2.1806).
Born on 12 December 1806 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 24 June 1839 in New York Province/State.

He married Hannah B. SNOW[3008].
Born in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1067. Benjamin FREEMAN**[2048,3010] (2.1808).
Born on 24 December 1808 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Betsey S. WINSLOW[3011], on 17 May 1833.

**1068. Lurana FREEMAN**[3012,3013] (2.1811).
Born on 14 November 1811 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Nathan WINSLOW[3008].
Born in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1069. Bethiah FREEMAN**[3013,3014] (2.1814).
Born on 20 February 1814 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 26 August 1851.

**1070. Sarah FREEMAN**[3013,3015] (2.1818).
Born on 12 August 1818 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Albert P. CLARK[3016], on 20 February 1849.

**1071. Dorothy FREEMAN**[3017,3018,3019] (2.1752).
Born on 14 November 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* spells her name Dorathy.

She married Elnathan ELDREDGE[3018,3020,3021], on 31 October 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 24 November 1770 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**1072. Sarah FREEMAN**[1325] (2.1754).
Born on 23 February 1753/1754 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She died young.
She is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*.

**1073. Obed FREEMAN**[3022,3023] (2.1755).
Born on 4 January 1754/1755 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1777-1778 in Massachusetts.[1968] Revolutionary War service for 11 days in the defense of Falmouth and Bedford.
Residence in 1788 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[923]
Event: in 1790 in New Bedford, Bristol, Massachusetts.[3024] He was listed as the head of a household with four males age 16 or greater, three males under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in New Bedford, Bristol, Massachusetts.[615] He was listed as the head of a household with three males and five females in the second U.S. census.

He married Abigail DELANO[322,923,3025], on 18 December 1788 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts.
Born in New Bedford, Bristol, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1789 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. According to a deed signed by Obed and Abigail Freeman, they were residents of Falmouth, Mass., living near Mill River.
Died in 1811 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 251) lists two children of this marriage, Marcia and Anne, but the information given or implied as to their birth and marriage dates does not make sense.

**1074. Sarah FREEMAN**[129,3026,3027] (2.1756).
Born on 28 August 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Joseph BOURNE[129,3020].
Residence in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1075. Eunice FREEMAN**[923,3028,3027] (2.1764).
Born on 3 September 1764 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Calvin CROCKER[923,3020], on 2 December 1789 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1076. Thomas FREEMAN**[129,615,1046,3029] (2.1766).
Born on 27 November 1766 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male less than 16, and one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1803 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine. He removed from Sandwich, Mass. to Pittston.

He married Emma ELDRED[129,3025], on 25 October 1788 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Emma Eldred and the marriage date as 1 August 1788. The Falmouth vital records give her name as Anna. Since she and her husband named one of their daughters Emma, it seems likely that her name was Emma. The birth order of their children is approximate, based on three known birth dates and the marriage intention dates of the others.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1334** | i. | William (2.0000) |
| **1335** | ii. | Lucy S. (2.0000) |
| **1336** | iii. | Judah E. (2.0000) |
| **1337** | iv. | Charles S. (2.0000) (-1872) |
| **1338** | v. | Emma E. (2.0000) |
| **1339** | vi. | Thomas (2.1805) (1805-1829) |
| **1340** | vii. | Aurora (2.1808) (1808-) |
| **1341** | viii. | Mary (2.1810) (1810-) |

**1077. Esther FREEMAN**[923,3027,3030] (2.1770).
Born on 3 August 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Her name in the Harwich birth register is "Easter".

She married Seth ROBINSON[923,3031] (1), on 24 October 1793 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 26 March 1836.

They had the following children:

i. Braddock[3032].
Born on 19 July 1792.
Died in 1813 in Providence, Providence, Rhode Island.

ii. Ezekiel[3032].
Born on 27 January 1796.

iii. Thomas Freeman[3032].
Born on 20 August 1798.

iv. Isaiah[3032].
Born on 13 August 1800.

v. Freeman[3032].
Born on 17 October 1802.

vi. Hannah[3032].
Born on 11 November 1804.

vii. Lucy[3032].

Born on 29 December 1806.

viii. Seth[3032] (2).
Born on 26 March 1809.

ix. Mary[3032] (2).
Born on 5 May 1811.

x. James[3032].
Born on 26 September 1816. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as 26 September 1836, but this appears to be an error considering that his siblings were born from 1792 to 1811.

**1078. Thankful FREEMAN**[3033,3034] (2.1756.1).
Born on 6 November 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Jonathan HIGGINS[2260,3031] (2), on 8 December 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 8 October 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**1079. James FREEMAN**[3035] (2.1774).
Born on 10 April 1774 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He died as an infant.

**1080. Ruth FREEMAN**[3036] (2.1776).
Born on 6 July 1776 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 September 1849 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Theophilus MAYO[3020] (3), son of Theophilus MAYO (2), on 7 July 1803 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[3037]

**1081. Dorcas FREEMAN**[3038] (2.1778).
Born on 27 October 1778 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 January 1848 in Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She first married Benjamin HIGGINS[3039] (4), on 6 October 1806 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She second married Isaiah RYDER[2369], after 1806.

**1082. Dorathy FREEMAN**[3040] (2.1780).
Born on 20 October 1780 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 January 1870.

She married Uriah ROGERS[3040], on 19 March 1807 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1083. Isaac FREEMAN**[3041] (2.1783).
Born on 15 November 1783 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1806. According to the Freeman Genealogy, he died in either South Carolina or the West Indies.

**1084. Hezekiah FREEMAN**[3042] (2.1786).
Born on 8 March 1786 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Hannah WIXON[3043], on 3 March 1808.
Born in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1829 in Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Removed from Orleans to Wareham.

**1085. Susanna FREEMAN**[2087,3044,3045,3046,3047] (2.1768).
Born on 22 October 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died in 1859 in Ohio.

She married Thomas DEANE[2091,3047,3048,3049], on 8 February 1789 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Born about 1760 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. He removed with his father to Orrington.
Event: in 1812 in Ohio. They removed to Ohio.

The *Freeman Genealogy* calls him Thomas Doane, but other sources give the correct name.

**1086. Mary "Molly" FREEMAN**[3050,3051,3052,3053] (2.1770.2).
Born on 23 January 1770 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 June 1852 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

She married James FREEMAN (1100) [1725,2072,2082,3054,3055,3056] (2.1768), son of Samuel FREEMAN (479) (2.1736.2) & Mercy SNOW (1), on 22 October 1789 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Born in September 1768 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 22 August 1789 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1790 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. They removed to Orrington.
Event: in 1790 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Hancock, Hancock, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 27 April 1847 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1342** | i. | Joseph (2.1790) (1790-1847) |
| **1343** | ii. | James (2.1793.1) (1793-1888) |
| **1344** | iii. | Mercy (2.1796) (1796-) |
| **1345** | iv. | Olive (2.1798) (1798-1866) |
| **1346** | v. | Reuben (2.1802) (1802-1881) |
| **1347** | vi. | Smith (2.1812) (1812-) |
| **1348** | vii. | Mary Ann (2.1814) (1814-1842) |

**1087. Tabitha FREEMAN**[2087,2088,3047,3057] (2.1771).
Born on 8 November 1771 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 January 1865 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Unmarried

**1088. Zeruiah FREEMAN**[2087,2088,3047,3058] (2.1773).
Born on 18 October 1773 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1869.
Unmarried

**1089. Timothy FREEMAN**[2087,2088,3057,3059] (2.1775).
Born on 17 September 1775 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1864.
Unmarried

**1090. Tamsin FREEMAN**[2087,2088,3060,3061] (2.1778).
Born on 10 January 1778 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 July 1850 in Newburgh, Penobscot, Maine.

The *Freeman Genealogy* calls her Tamzin.

She married Abel HARDY[2091,3060], on 5 April 1801 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. The Freeman Genealogy calls him

Obed Hardy.

**1091. Reuben FREEMAN**[2087,2088,3060,3062] (2.1779).
Born on 13 November 1779 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 29 April 1871.

He first married Sally WENTWORTH[2091,3060,3063], on 17 March 1806 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Born on 14 September 1787.

He second married Tamosin C. HINCKS[2091,3060,3063], on 28 February 1812 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. The *Freeman Genealogy* calls her Tamzin Hinks. She was widow Nickerson when she married Reuben Freeman.
Born on 9 October 1793.
Died on 2 May 1875 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

**1092. Eunice FREEMAN**[2087,3060,3064,3065] (2.1781).
Born on 12 December 1781 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1867 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that she died in New York at the age of about 86.

She married Benjamin DOWNES[2091,3066,3060], on 31 December 1802 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. The "Short Sketch" book calls him Joshua Downs.

**1093. Azubah FREEMAN**[2087,3067,3068,3069] (2.1784).
Born on 5 January 1784 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 September 1888 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

She was living in Orrington, Maine, aged 104 at the time the book about her was published, but died later that year.

She married Samuel RYDER[2091,3070,3071], on 1 February 1807 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Born on 10 August 1784 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 November 1867 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

**1094. James FREEMAN**[2087,2088,3072,3073] (2.1786).
Born on 8 August 1786 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1794.

**1095. Thomas FREEMAN**[2087,2088,3073,3074,3075] (2.1788).
Born on 17 December 1788 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Died in 1868 in Dixmont, Penobscot, Maine.

He first married Mehitable [..][2088] (2).
Born on 24 September 1790 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

He second married Keziah NYE[2091,3073,3074], in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Born on 11 November 1783 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1096. Joseph FREEMAN**[2072,3076,3077] (2.1759).
Born on 24 February 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1778.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he died in the Revolutionary War, but his name does not appear in any of the compilations of Revolutionary War soldiers.

**1097. Mercy FREEMAN**[2072,3078] (2.1762).
Born on 5 June 1762 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 27 October 1839 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Unmarried

**1098. Thankful FREEMAN**[2070,2071,2072] (2.1763).
Born in December 1763 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Moses ROGERS[2069], son of Jesse ROGERS (1) & Mary FREEMAN (476) (2.1742), on 11 October 1783.
Born on 20 June 1762 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. They removed to Orrington.

**1099. Hannah FREEMAN**[2072,2074,2075] (2.1766).
Born about 1766 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *History of Orrington, Maine* places her birth at ca. 1772. The *Freeman Genealogy* places her birth before that of her brother James, who was born in 1768.

She married Jesse ROGERS[2069,2074] (2), son of Jesse ROGERS (1) & Mary FREEMAN (476) (2.1742), on 17 November 1796 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Born on 21 November 1769 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 5 November 1796 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. Marriage intention published.

**1100. James FREEMAN**[1725,2072,2082,3054,3055,3056] (2.1768).
Born in September 1768 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Hancock, Hancock, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and four females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 27 April 1847 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

He married Mary "Molly" FREEMAN (1086) [3050,3051,3052,3053] (2.1770.2), daughter of Timothy FREEMAN (478) (2.1747) & Zeruiah NICKERSON, on 22 October 1789 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Born on 23 January 1770 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 June 1852 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Event: on 22 August 1789 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1790 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. They removed to Orrington.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1342** | i. | Joseph (2.1790) (1790-1847) |
| **1343** | ii. | James (2.1793.1) (1793-1888) |
| **1344** | iii. | Mercy (2.1796) (1796-) |
| **1345** | iv. | Olive (2.1798) (1798-1866) |
| **1346** | v. | Reuben (2.1802) (1802-1881) |
| **1347** | vi. | Smith (2.1812) (1812-) |
| **1348** | vii. | Mary Ann (2.1814) (1814-1842) |

**1101. Samuel FREEMAN**[2118,2119,2120] (2.1779).
Born on 25 February 1779 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 March 1857 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

He first married Naomi HIGGINS[2117,2118,2119], daughter of Prince HIGGINS & Kezia FREEMAN (484) (2.1746).
Born on 2 May 1781.
Event: on 25 September 1799 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. Marriage intention published.
Died on 21 March 1847 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1349** | i. | Keziah (2.1799) (1799-) |
| **1350** | ii. | Cynthia (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **1351** | iii. | Doane (2.1806) (1806-1886) |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1352** | iv. | Belinda (2.1809) (1809-) |
| **1353** | v. | Dean S. (2.1814) (1814-1842) |

He second married Ruth NEWCOMB[3079], on 15 January 1849 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. She was the widow of Prince Higgins, Jr. when she married Samuel Freeman, her brother-in-law

Born on 18 July 1784.

**1102. Olive FREEMAN**[2072,3080] (2.1780.1).

Born about 1780 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her birth year is not recorded, but she seems to have been the next to last of the children of Samuel Freeman (2.1736.2), which would make her birth in 1780 or after.

She married James HERSEY[3081].

Born in Sumner, Oxford, Maine.

**1103. Margaret "Peggy" FREEMAN**[3082,3083,3084] (2.1782).

Born about 1782 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 10 August 1869 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

She married Paul NYE[2117,3082,3084], on 4 November 1803.

Born on 3 November 1778 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 4 November 1803 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. Marriage intention published.

Died on 3 March 1852 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

**1104. Smith FREEMAN**[2088] (2.1785).

Born on 6 June 1785 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

His parents may have been Timothy and Zeruiah Freeman

**1105. Sarah FREEMAN**[2103,2104] (2.1767).

Born on 7 November 1767 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.

**1106. Lucy FREEMAN**[2103,2104] (2.1770).

Born on 12 April 1770 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.

**1107. Captain Samuel FREEMAN**[2103,2104,3085,3086] (2.1772.1).

Born on 27 May 1772 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.

He was probably the Captain Samuel Freeman whose ship, the schooner *Commerce*, was one of about 1,400 American vessels engaged in trading in the West Indies in the early 1790's. In 1793 they were caught in the middle of a war between France and England. Bound for "Martinico" (Martinique), the *Commerce* was taken by the French privateer *L'Esperance*, within an hour's sail of her destination. The privateer put a prize-master with four men aboard the *Commerce*, but left Capt. Freeman aboard with part of his crew. Watching his opportunity, Capt. Freeman succeeded in retaking his vessel after a battle in which several were killed or wounded. Capt. Freeman himself received three severe flesh wounds from a cutlass. Unfortunately, the privateer discovered that the *Commerce* was altering her course and gave chase, compelling the captain at last to run the vessel ashore among the breakers on the east side of "Dominique" (Dominica), where she went to pieces.[3087]

On 10 September 1800, the brig *William*, captained by Samuel Freeman, foundered at sea. Her stock was swept overboard and the ship was dismasted and lost her rudder. The crew remained in this situation for ten days, when they were taken off by a Spanish vessel and carried to the coast of South America. Captain Freeman came home from the Bay of Honduras with Captain Sparrow in the brig *Despatch*. The wreck of the *William* was found at sea, towed into Newport, and later refitted for service at the West Chelsea shipyard.[2109]

He built a house (still standing in 1866) in Norwich before 1800. He sold the house about 1805 or 1806.[3088] According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, he was in Norwich as late as 1802 or 1803, but removed to Illinois.[3089]

He married Jerusha CULVER[3085,3089], on 2 December 1796 in New London, Connecticut.

**1108. Hezekiah FREEMAN**[2103,2104,3090] (2.1775).
Born on 30 May 1775 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.
Event: in 1800 in Bridport, Addison, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household of one male and one female in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1810 in Bridport, Addison, Vermont. He was listed as the head of a household in the third census of the United States.

The Bridport vital records and the Vermont vital records report one child, Zeriah Curtis Freeman, born in Bridport, Vermont on 31 March 1801.[873,3091] The marriage of Electa S. Freeman to Hiram Cory is listed for 3 December 1830.[3091] This may have been another daughter, but the records do not say.

Were there two Hezekiah Freemans in a small town in central New York? A Cayuga County history says:
*"Settlements were made by Jacob Hicks and Benjamin Miller, Revolutionary Soldiers, Jabez Remington, Hezekiah Freeman and Jeremiah Johnson. .... Hezekiah Freeman, also from Vermont, a shoemaker, settled about a mile east of Sennett, ... where he died."*[3092]
The 1800 and 1810 federal censuses show a Hezekiah Freeman living in Brutus, Cayuga County, New York (part of Brutus became Sennett in the 1830's). The size of his family and the presence of two of his grown sons as head of neighboring households leave no doubt that this was a different man, Hezekiah Freeman (6.1745), who had come from New Jersey. In the same years there was a Hezekiah Freeman who was living in Bridport, Addison County, Vermont. Born 30 May 1775 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut, this latter Hezekiah was the son of Hezekiah Freeman (2.1740). His father died at Norwich, so the younger Hezekiah was the only one living at Bridport. The records of the First Congregational Church in Brutus, New York show the admission on May 10, 1811 of Mrs. Electa Freeman, wife of Hezekiah Freeman, Jr.[3093] Hezekiah Freeman (2.1775) of Vermont had married Electa Curtis/Curtice/Curtin in 1799 at Bridport. Since his father lived until 1816, he would have been referred to as "junior'. Hezekiah Freeman (6.1745) died at Brutus in 1812. Among his children was a son named Hezekiah who was born in 1793, but the family history by Lafferty says that he did not marry. From this information it appears that Hezekiah (2.1775) and Electa Freeman may have come to Brutus in 1811 and lived there for a few years. The Cayuga history says that he died there, but all we know is that there was no Hezekiah Freeman in either New York or Vermont by 1820, nor is there any further record of Electa Freeman. From the available information, it appears that both Hezekiah Freemans did live in Brutus, New York.

He married Electa CURTICE/CURTIS/CURTIN[873], on 1 December 1799 in Bridport, Addison, Vermont.[873,3094] The Bridport vital records give her name as Electy Curtin in the marriage record. Her daughter's name is given as Zeriah Curtis Freeman. The Vermont vital records have her name as Curtice. There were families named both Curtis and Curtin in Bridport.

**1109. Hannah FREEMAN**[2103,2104] (2.1778.1).
Born on 20 February 1778 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.

**1110. Margaret FREEMAN**[2103,2104] (2.1780).
Born on 26 July 1780 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut.

**1111. William FREEMAN**[2112] (2.1767).
Born in 1767 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 23 August 1767 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2112]

**1112. Rebecca FREEMAN**[2112] (2.1770).
Born in 1770 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 26 August 1770 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2112]

**1113. Abigail FREEMAN**[2112] (2.1774).
Born in 1774 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

Baptised on 12 June 1774 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[2112]

**1114. Colonel Joseph FREEMAN**[3095,3096] (2.1765).

Born on 29 November 1765 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: between 1793 and 1805 in Atlantic Ocean. He captained several privateers commissioned by England to capture French and Spanish ships.[2130]
Event: in March 1810 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was elected justice of the peace.
Event: in 1811-1820 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He served as a member of the Legislative Assembly, representing Liverpool Township.
Died on 8 May 1837 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in May 1837 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[3096a]

There is an extensive biographical sketch of Joseph Freeman, Jr., in *Freeman Families of Nova Scotia and Their Descendants and Allied Families*, v. 1, pp. 30-34. From the age of 21 he was engaged in fishing enterprises, coastal shipping, and trade with the West Indies and American ports. He dealt in fish, rum, molasses, salt, and lumber, as well as hauling freight between ports for others.

He was active in privateering in the Caribbean in the Napoleonic Wars. In 1798-1799 he was captain of the privateer *Charles Mary Wentworth*, which captured sixteen enemy vessels in two cruises, earning large profits for the owners, of which Joseph Freeman was one. In 1800 and again in 1805 he was captain of the *Duke of Kent*, the largest privateer vessel in Nova Scotia at that time. She made many cruises and captured several Spanish islands off the coast of Venezuela.[2130]

In 1813, during the War of 1812, he was captain and co-owner of the British privateer *Sir John Sherbrooke* of Liverpool. The ship, known as "the Pride of the Province", was the largest Canadian privateer of the War of 1812.[2130,3097] Its displacement was 278 tons and it carried 150 men and 18 guns. Given its letter of marque as a privateer on 11 February 1813, it took a score of prizes within three months. John Freeman, Jr. served as second lieutenant and Samuel Freeman was among the prizemasters.

He was for many years in command of the militia and represented the town of Liverpool and the County of Queens in the Nova Scotia provincial parliament for 25 years.

He first married Elizabeth McLEARN[3095,3098], daughter of James McLEARN, on 27 January 1788 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Born about 21 July 1767.
Died on 4 June 1789 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in June 1789 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[3096a]

They had one child:

**1354** i. Joseph (2.1788.2) (1788-1812)

He second married Margaret McINTIRE[3095,3098], daughter of John McINTIRE, on 4 July 1790 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Born on 19 November 1770 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 14 February 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in February 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[3096a]

They had one child:

**1355** i. Elizabeth Margaret (2.1791) (1791-)

He third married Experience PARKER[3095,3098], daughter of Snow PARKER, on 14 August 1803 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Born on 4 July 1782 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 18 August 1809 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in August 1809 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[3096a]

He fourth married Ann Rogers PARKER[3095,3098], daughter of James ROGERS, on 20 October 1811 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* (p. 255) says that his fourth wife was Ann Rogers, whom he married 24 March 1846. I have used the date and name as given by *Freeman Families of Nova Scotia*.

Born about 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 9 September 1853.
Buried in September 1853 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[3096a]

**1115. Rebecca FREEMAN**[3099,3100] (2.1767).

Born on 30 August 1767 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
She probably died young.

**1116. Captain John FREEMAN**[3101,3102] (2.1770).

Born on 17 September 1770 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died in 1800 in Jamaica, West Indies. Tropical fever.

He became a sea captain before his twenty-fourth birthday, and engaged in trade with American ports and the West Indies, carrying fish, salt, molasses, and manufactured goods. He served as prizemaster of the privateer brig *Rover*, the most famous Nova Scotia privateer in 1800 in the Napoleonic Wars.[2130]

Later he was the captain of the *Liverpool Packet*, nicknamed *Black Joke*, which carried passengers and mail between Halifax and Liverpool, Nova Scotia. On 17 July 1812, as the War of 1812 was beginning, the ship was given a letter of marque as a privateer. On 7 September he and his crew captured the American ships *Middlesex* and *Factor* in two separate engagements. Originally having cost £420, the *Liverpool Packet* took prizes worth at least $264,000 as a privateer.[3103]

He married Rebecca McLEOD[3101], on 21 August 1794 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1117. Samuel FREEMAN**[3104,3105] (2.1772.2).

Born on 9 September 1772 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: in 1799 in Atlantic Ocean. He was first lieutenant of the privateer schooner *Lord Spencer* in the Napoleonic Wars. After taking two prizes, the vessel struck a reef off Venezuela and sank. All the crew were rescued.[2130]
Died in 1841 in Nova Scotia.

He first married Elizabeth PARK[3104], daughter of William PARK, on 19 December 1792 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Born in April 1773 in Petite Riviere, Lunenburg, Nova Scotia.
Died on 25 July 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1356** | i. | Thomas (2.1798) (1798-1825) |
| **1357** | ii. | Samuel (2.1800.2) (1800-) |
| **1358** | iii. | Elizabeth (2.1802) (1802-1802) |

He second married Susanna JONES[3104], daughter of Jacob JONES, about 1804 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Born on 27 February 1779 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1118. Hezekiah FREEMAN**[3099,3106] (2.1774).

Born on 5 May 1774 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 28 May 1774 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1119. Captain Thomas FREEMAN**[3107,3108,3109] (2.1775).

Born on 15 April 1775 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Event: on 10 February 1813 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.[3110] The schooner *Retaliation* of Liverpool received its letter of marque as a privateer for the War of 1812. The ship was owned by Thomas Freeman and Snow Parker and captained by Thomas Freeman.
Died on 25 September 1842 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in September 1842 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[3096a]

He had a lengthy career as a captain of merchant ships and privateers out of Liverpool, Nova Scotia. An entire chapter is given over to his story in *Under the Red Jack*, a book about the Canadian privateers.[3111] Shortly after his marriage in 1799, he began privateering in the Caribbean in the Napoleonic Wars, serving as prizemaster on the *Charles Mary Wentworth*.[2130] He was captured once by the Spanish and rescued, then by the French, from whom he was recaptured by the British.

In the summer of 1812 , after the War of 1812 had begun, his ship was captured by the American frigate *Constitution*, probably the best known early American naval ship. While a prisoner on the *Constitution*, he witnessed that ship's famous battle with and defeat of the British frigate *Guerriere*.

After returning to Nova Scotia, he served as prizemaster aboard the *Liverpool Packet*. With the proceeds from a prize he brought in, he and Snow Parker, father of his brother Joseph's third wife, bought a prize ship for £530 at a court auction. He named it *Retaliation* with the idea of avenging the loss of the *Guerriere*. From February 1813 until October 1814 the *Retaliation* harried American shipping off Cape Cod until she was finally cornered in the Elizabeth Islands off the southwest corner of Cape Cod. Owing to sickness, Thomas Freeman had been replaced as captain in April 1813, but remained co-owner of the *Retaliation* until it was taken.

He married Sarah "Sally" HOPKINS[3107,3108], daughter of Elisha HOPKINS (2), on 15 May 1799 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 26 September 1857 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in September 1857 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[3096a]

**1120. Rebecca FREEMAN**[3112,3113] (2.1777).
Born on 27 July 1777 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
She probably died young

**1121. Smith FREEMAN**[3112,3114] (2.1779).
Born on 15 August 1779 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 27 February 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1122. Deborah FREEMAN**[3115,3116] (2.1781).
Born on 5 July 1781 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married John ROBERTS[3115], on 11 September 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1123. Mercy FREEMAN**[3117,3118] (2.1783).
Born on 19 March 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She first married William CHADSEY[3119], in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She second married William IRWIN[3117], in 1818 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1124. William FREEMAN**[3120,3121] (2.1776).
Born on 17 March 1776 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1125. Josiah FREEMAN**[3120,3122] (2.1777).
Born on 25 December 1777 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Event: in 1799 in Atlantic Ocean.[2130] He was mate and prizemaster of the privateer *Charles Mary Wentworth* in the Napoleonic Wars.

**1126. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[3120,3123] (2.1780).
Born on 9 December 1780 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died in September 1781 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1127. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[3124,3125] (2.1783).
Born on 4 October 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married John GARDNER[3124], on 5 January 1803 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 5 October 1799 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1128. Ruth FREEMAN**[3120,3126] (2.1785.1).
Born on 31 May 1785 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1129. John Cobb FREEMAN**[3120,3127] (2.1787).
Born in 1787 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died about 1788 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1130. John FREEMAN**[3120,3128] (2.1790.1).
Born on 31 May 1790 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1131. Hepzibah FREEMAN**[3120] (2.1792).
Born about 1792 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Her birth date was estimated from order the of birth and dates of siblings' births.

**1132. Sarah FREEMAN**[3120] (2.1794.2).
Born about 1794 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Her birth date was estimated from order the of birth and dates of siblings' births.

**1133. Doane FREEMAN**[3129] (2.1783).
Born on 16 February 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1134. Mary FREEMAN**[3130] (2.1785).
Born on 27 March 1785 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1135. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[3131] (2.1787).
Born on 8 June 1787 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1136. Benjamin FREEMAN**[3132] (2.1789).
Born on 14 July 1789 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1137. Seth FREEMAN**[3133] (2.1792).
Born on 27 March 1792 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

The British privateer *Liverpool Packet* under the command of Joseph Barss, met the American privateer *Thomas* of Portsmouth, New Hampshire. The latter was more than twice as large. Seth Freeman, his brother Benjamin (2.1789), Malachi Freeman (3.1792), Samuel Freeman (3.1795), and James Freeman (2.1793.2) all served as prizemasters aboard the *Liverpool Packet.* After deciding that it would be futile to outrun the bigger ship, Captain Barss struck his colors. The ships were so close that the *Liverpool Packet's* crew tried to fend off. The Americans took this to be an attempt to board their ship and a hand-to-hand fight ensued before the *Liverpool Packet* finally surrendered. The *Liverpool Packet* was taken to Portsmouth. Captain Barss, whom the Boston newspapers had called "the evil genius of the coasting trade," was imprisoned for some time, but the rest of the crew was released[3134]

**1138. Lavinia FREEMAN**[3135] (2.1795).
Born on 7 February 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1139. Melinda FREEMAN**[3136] (2.1797).
Born on 27 October 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1140. James FREEMAN**[3137,3138] (2.1793.2).
Born on 6 October 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: on 10 September 1814 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.[3139] He was probably the James Freeman, Jr. who was the prizemaster on the privateer schooner *Lively* of Liverpool when it captured the schooner *Industry*.

He married Hope FREEMAN[3140,3141] (3.1797), daughter of Peleg FREEMAN (3.1758) & Hannah DEANE, on 16 February 1816 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 2 October 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1141. Rebecca FREEMAN**[3137,3142] (2.1795).
Born on 23 September 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Warren Godfrey GARDNER[3137], in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 11 March 1792 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 29 November 1854 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1142. David Barss FREEMAN**[3137,3143] (2.1797).
Born on 7 November 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1143. Susannah FREEMAN**[3137,3144] (2.1799).
Born on 7 August 1799 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Abiel BANKS[3137], on 18 December 1821 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1144. Mary FREEMAN**[3137,3145] (2.1801).
Born on 5 May 1801 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married David MIDDLEMAS[3137], on 23 September 1823 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1145. Josiah FREEMAN**[3137,3146] (2.1803).
Born on 22 June 1803 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Mary Ann McGOWN[3137], in January 1833.

**1146. Hannah FREEMAN**[3137,3147] (2.1805).
Born on 17 April 1805 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married James FORREST[3137], in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1147. Henrietta FREEMAN**[3137,3148] (2.1806).
Born on 13 December 1806 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Nathaniel SMITH[2382,3149] (2), son of Nathaniel SMITH (1), in November 1830 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 4 September 1804 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 17 April 1842 in Caledonia, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1148. Smith FREEMAN**[3137,3150] (2.1808).

Born on 6 September 1808 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Nancy SLOCOMBE[3137], on 17 November 1835 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1149. Francis FREEMAN**[3137,3151] (2.1810).
Born on 8 July 1810 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1150. Margaret FREEMAN**[3137,3152] (2.1812).
Born on 20 November 1812 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Robert BRYDEN[3137], on 28 December 1837 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1151. William FREEMAN**[3137] (2.1814).
Born in July 1814 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Caroline CROOK[3137], on 9 November 1841 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1152. Cyrena FREEMAN**[3137] (2.1816).
Born on 8 January 1816 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Zenas SMITH[3137], on 27 September 1838 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1153. Lydia Ann FREEMAN**[3137] (2.1819).
Born in October 1819 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married James MIDDLEMAS[3137], on 17 January 1844 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1154. Doan FREEMAN**[3137] (2.1820).
Born about 1820 in South Brookfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.
He probably died young.

**1155. Christian FREEMAN**[3153,3154,365] (2.1752).
Born about 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 20 April 1760 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Baptised with his siblings.
He died young.

**1156. William FREEMAN**[3154,3155] (2.1754).
Born about 1754 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 20 April 1760 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He died young.

**1157. Elkanah FREEMAN**[365,1046,1297,2311,3156,3157,3158,3159] (2.1756).
Born about 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 20 April 1760 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service: seven days as a Corporal in a Massachusetts regiment in the defense of Falmouth and Bedford.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and seven females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 2 October 1834 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 2 October 1834 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

He commanded a privateer in the War of 1812, was taken prisoner, and held in Dartmoor Prison. His will of 1828 mentioned his wife, Mary; sons William, Frederick, Edmund, and Elkanah; daughters Mary, Caroline, Harriet Winslow,

Sally Clark, and Abigail Mayo.

He married Mary "Polly" MYRICK[3157,3158,3160], on 25 October 1786 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Frederick Freeman gives his marriage date as October 25, 1785, but Harwich vital records show marriage intention published on 5 August 1786.

Born circa 1766. Based on her death date and age at death.
Event: on 5 August 1786 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 25 May 1844 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 25 May 1844 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

She was called 'Polly' in some of the records, but is not to be confused with the Polly Myrick who married Isaac Freeman (2.1786).

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1359** | i. | Sally Myrick (2.1788) (1788-) |
| **1360** | ii. | William (2.1789) (1789-1870) |
| **1361** | iii. | Abigail "Nabby" (2.1791) (1791-1856) |
| **1362** | iv. | Mary "Polly" (2.1794.2) (1794-1865) |
| **1363** | v. | Elkanah (2.1795) (1795-) |
| **1364** | vi. | Barna (2.1796) (1796-1815) |
| **1365** | vii. | Harriet (2.1799) (1799-1850) |
| **1366** | viii. | Caroline (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **1367** | ix. | Sophia (2.1801) (1801-) |
| **1368** | x. | Frederic (2.1803) (1803-1858) |
| **1369** | xi. | Edmund (2.1806) (1806-) |

**1158. Barnabas FREEMAN**[365,2151,2232,3161] (2.1761).

Born about 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 22 November 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was baptised 22 November 1761 according to the Mayflower Descendant article, but 22 November 1764 according to the Freeman Genealogy.
Died on 22 July 1782 in Massachusetts. He died while in service in the Revolution.

**1159. Edmund FREEMAN**[3162] (2.1766).

Born about 1766 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His birth date is an estimate based on the approximate date of his parents' marriage and the fact that a guardian was appointed for him in April 1786, implying that he was not yet 21.
Died in Bath, Sagadahoc, Maine.

**1160. Abigail FREEMAN**[365,3163] (2.1768).

Born about 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 31 July 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

According to the *Freeman Genealogy*, she was married to David Hall on 9 March 1776, then removed to Hardwick. However, the same source also says that a guardian was appointed for her on 13 April 1786, implying that she was less than 21. She was probably born the same year she was baptised and there is some error in the marriage date.

She married David HALL[3164].

Born in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1161. Sarah FREEMAN**[3165,3166,3167] (2.1751).

Born on 4 January 1751 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 22 September 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]
Event: on 20 March 1774 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[3168] She was admitted to the First Church.
Died in April 1805 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

**1162. Joshua FREEMAN**[3169] (2.1755).
Born on 22 July 1755 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 22 September 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]
Died circa July 1755.

**1163. Mary FREEMAN**[1114,3170] (2.1755).
Born on 22 July 1755 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 22 September 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]
Died on 5 April 1845.

She married [..] WOODMAN[3171].

**1164. Daniel FREEMAN**[809,2013,3167,3172,3173] (2.1757).
Born on 3 November 1757 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 22 September 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]
Event: in 1777 in Maine. Revolutionary War service in a coastal defense unit near Falmouth, Maine.

He married Sarah WEEKS[809,3173], on 14 February 1788 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809] He is probably the Daniel Freeman who married Sarah Weeks.

They had one child:
**1370** i. Eunice (2.1791) (ca1791-)

**1165. Lois FREEMAN**[1114,3174] (2.1760).
Born on 18 February 1760 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 22 September 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]
Died in January 1829 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

She married Joseph WEEKS[2176,3171] (1), son of Lemuel WEEKS.
Died in 1797.

They had the following children:

i. Joseph[2176] (2).
Born on 1 August 1785 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

ii. Eunice[2176].
Born on 17 January 1787 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

iii. Daniel[2176].
Born on 3 September 1788 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

iv. Mary[2176] (2).
Born on 11 June 1791 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Died in 1799.

v. Joshua Freeman[2176].
Born on 10 December 1793 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

**1166. Eunice FREEMAN**[1114,3175] (2.1762).
Born on 19 January 1762 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 22 September 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

**1167. Captain Joshua FREEMAN**[809,1114,3176,3177] (2.1763).
Born on 2 October 1763 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Event: ca. 1825-1840 in Cape Elizabeth, Cumberland, Maine. He was the keeper of the Portland Head Light.
Died on 2 January 1840 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809]

His death notice in the *Columbian Centinel* referred to him as "Captain Freeman". His reported age at death was 84, which would have placed his birth in 1760.

He married Mehitable [..][809,3178] (1).
Born circa 1770.
Died on 12 December 1851 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809]

**1168. Moses FREEMAN**[1114,3179] (2.1765.2).
Born on 20 December 1765 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 22 September 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

**1169. Samuel FREEMAN**[1114,3180] (2.1767).
Born on 8 October 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 10 October 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210,3181]

**1170. Pearson FREEMAN**[1114,3182] (2.1770).
Born on 4 February 1770 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 11 February 1770 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210,3181]
Died on 18 May 1805.

**1171. Captain Jeremiah FREEMAN**[809,1114,1725,3183] (2.1772).
Born on 1 April 1772 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 12 April 1772 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210,3181]
Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and two females in the second U.S. census.

He was a sea captain.

He married Lydia CROSBY[809,2176], daughter of Watson CROSBY, on 11 July 1796 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809]
Event: on 26 June 1796 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809] Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1371** | i. | Eunice Crosby (2.1797) (1797-1865) |
| **1372** | ii. | George Pearson (2.1805) (ca1805-) |

**1172. Thomas FREEMAN**[809,810,3167,3184] (2.1774).
Born on 30 December 1774 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 1 January 1775 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210,3181]
Event: in 1800 in Cumberland, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 20 October 1847 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809]

He was the last surviving child of Joshua Freeman. According to Willis, he was a trader "and an honest one", also serving for many years as deacon of the First Parish.[2176]

A family bible that appeared on the auction market in 1999 is recorded as having been purchased on 26 January 1806 by Thomas Freeman.[3185] It gives the line of descent from the immigrant Edmund Freeman and says that he was the son of Joshua Freeman and Lois Pearson. According to the Freeman Genealogy, he married a Lydia [..], who died 27 July 1854, age 86, but the Maine Index to Vital Records and the family bible give his wife's name as Margaret Mayberry and the History of Portland gives it as Mary Mayberry.

He first married Margaret MAYBERRY[809], on 30 December 1795 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809]
Event: on 14 November 1795 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809] Marriage intention published.
Event: on 16 April 1797 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[3186] They were admitted to the First Church.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1373** | i. | Lois (2.1797) (1797-1800) |
| **1374** | ii. | Mary Woodman (2.1798) (1798-) |
| **1375** | iii. | Daniel (2.1800) (ca1800-) |
| **1376** | iv. | Margaret Weeks (2.1802) (1802-) |
| **1377** | v. | Sarah (2.1805) (ca1805-) |
| **1378** | vi. | Eliza/Elvira (2.1809) (1809-) |
| **1379** | vii. | Lois (2.1811) (1811-) |
| **1380** | viii. | Eunice (2.1811) (1811-) |
| **1381** | ix. | Joshua (2.1813) (1813-1815) |

He second married Lydia [..][3187] (4).
Died on 27 July 1854.

**1173. Captain Dummer FREEMAN**[1114,3188] (2.1779).
Born on 2 June 1779 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Died circa April 1840 in St. Thomas, Virgin Islands.[1673] The death notice indicates that he was a ship captain.

**1174. Phebe FREEMAN**[2194,3189,3190,3191] (2.1761).
Born on 13 January 1761 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 16 June 1825 in Buxton, York, Maine.

She married Richard LAMB[3189,3190].
Residence in 1782 in Buxton, York, Maine.
Event: on 14 December 1782 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 14 December 1782 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[3191] Marriage intention published.

**1175. Hannah FREEMAN**[2194,3189,3191] (2.1762).
Born on 5 September 1762 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

She married William FARRINGTON[3189].
Born in 1747.
Event: about 1776 in Maine. Revolutionary War service.
Residence in 1780 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Event: on 16 September 1780 in Gorham, Cumberland, Maine.[3191] Marriage intention published.
Died in 1832 in Raymond, Cumberland, Maine.

**1176. William FREEMAN**[2194,3189,3192] (2.1764).
Born on 10 July 1764 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Event: in 1785 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. He was licensed as a retailer.
Died about August 1820 in Biddeford, York, Maine.[3193] Suicide.

**1177. Edmond FREEMAN**[2194,3189] (2.1766).
Born on 1 May 1766 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 11 June 1788 in Topsham, Sagadahoc, Maine.[3194]

**1178. Charlotte FREEMAN**[2194,3189,3195] (2.1768).
Born on 15 June 1768 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

She married Elisha HILL[3195,3196], son of Benjamin HILL, on 26 April 1795 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Born on 10 September 1769 in Biddeford, York, Maine.
Event: on 14 March 1795 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. Marriage intention published.

**1179. Reuben FREEMAN**[810,2194,3196] (2.1770).
Born on 6 May 1770 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

**1180. Martha FREEMAN**[2194] (2.1772).
Born on 12 July 1772 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

She married Joshua EMERY[3196], on 8 May 1797 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Event: in 1797 in Pownalborough (now Pownal), Cumberland, Maine. Residence.
Event: about 1798 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine. Removed to Portland.

**1181. Nancy FREEMAN**[2194,3196] (2.1774).
Born on 15 September 1774 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

**1182. George Rogers FREEMAN**[2194,3196] (2.1776).
Born on 19 July 1776 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

**1183. Daniel FREEMAN**[2194] (2.1779).
Born on 16 February 1779 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Event: in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine. He lived on his father's homestead.
Died on 21 March 1853 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

He married Hannah DAVIS[3196], on 25 May 1810 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

**1184. Eunice FREEMAN**[2194,3196.3197] (2.1782.2).
Born on 15 February 1782 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 6 December 1875 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.

She married Reuben BRADBURY[2172,3196,3198], son of Jacob BRADBURY, on 14 January 1807 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Born on 26 July 1780.
Marriage intention published on 31 August 1806 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809]
Residence in 1807 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 20 February 1829 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

**1185. Lucy FREEMAN**[2202,2203,3199,3200,3201,3202] (2.1765).
Born on 23 June 1765 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 2 December 1853 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.

She married Daniel KEENE[3200], son of Hezekiah KEENE, on 21 July 1784 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.
Born on 30 December 1748 in Marshfield, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 10 February 1784 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1790 in Waldoboro, Lincoln, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with seven persons in the first census of the United States.
Residence in 1798 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine. He had a house and 185 acres on Hog Island.
Died on 23 July 1827 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine.

They had the following children:

i. Abdon[3203].
Born on 13 June 1785 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine.
Died on 16 November 1831 in Boston Bay, Massachusetts. His ship, the schooner *Isabella*, was run down by another in a storm.
He married Betsey ORNE[3204], on 1 December 1807 in Edgecomb, Lincoln, Maine.
Born on 22 March 1789 in Edgecomb, Lincoln, Maine.
Marriage intention published on 30 October 1807 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.
Died on 22 January 1872 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine.

ii. Mark[3203].
Born on 2 February 1787 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine.
Died on 28 September 1845 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine.
He married Susan DAVIS[3203].
Residence in 1814 in Friendship, Knox, Maine. Residence at the time of her marriage.
Marriage intention published on 29 January 1814 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.[3203]
Died on 3 May 1849.

iii. Catherine T.[3203]
Born on 6 January 1789 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine.
Died on 28 April 1877 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine.
She married Thomas DAVIS[3203].
Born ca. 1790-1791 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.
Died on 22 January 1860 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine.

iv. Howland[3203].
Born on 3 May 1792 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine.
Died on 14 July 1876 in Bremen, Lincoln, Maine.
Marriage intention published on 25 March 1815 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.
He married Fanny SOULE[3203], on 20 April 1815 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.
Event: on 3 February 1829 in Appleton, Knox, Maine. They removed from Bristol to a farm in Appleton.
Died on 20 February 1876 in Appleton, Knox, Maine.

**1186. Elizabeth "Betsey" FREEMAN**[2202,2203,3199,3205] (2.1767).
Born on 24 January 1767 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 4 February 1767 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]
Died in February 1815 in Vassalboro, Kennebec, Maine. The death notice calls her Betsey Freeman, daughter of Reuben Freeman.

She married Silas COOLIDGE[3199], on 13 September 1793 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.
Event: in 1793 in Trenton, Oxford, Maine. Residence.

**1187. Mary FREEMAN**[2202,2207,3199] (2.1769).
Born on 26 April 1769 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised: on 14 May 1769 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 8 November 1830.

**1188. Reuben FREEMAN**[2202,2207,3199,3206] (2.1771).
Born on 11 April 1771 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 23 June 1771 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Event: in 1800 in Kennebec, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and five females.
Event: in 1837 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.[3207] He was listed as the head of a household with 3 persons under the age of 21 and 3 of age 21 and upward in the town census.
Died on 19 August 1850 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.
Buried in Pretty Marsh, Hancock, Maine.[3208] He was buried in Pretty Marsh Cemetery with all three of his wives.

He first married Rhoda RICHARDSON[3199,3206], daughter of James RICHARDSON, on 23 September 1794.
Born on 31 March 1772 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.
Event: on 6 September 1794.[3208] Marriage intention published.
Died on 1 March 1813 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.

They had the following children:

**1382** i. Daniel (2.1798) (1798-1874)
**1383** ii. James Richardson (2.1810) (1810-)

He second married Polly E. LORD[3199], on 20 November 1813 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.

Born about 1782 in Mariaville, Hancock, Maine.
Residence in 1813 in Mariaville, Hancock, Maine.
Died on 20 November 1829.

He third married Margaret BOWEN[3199], on 13 February 1834 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.
Born on 11 February 1788.
Died on 2 February 1852 in Pretty Marsh, Hancock, Maine.

**1189. George FREEMAN**[1725,2202,2207,3199,3206] (2.1772).
Born on 11 November 1772 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 17 January 1773 in Standish (formerly Pearsontown), Cumberland, Maine.
Event: in 1800 in Hancock, Hancock, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Event: in 1837 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.[3207] He was listed as the head of a household with 4 persons under the age of 21 and 3 age 21 and upward in the town census.
Died on 16 April 1844 in Pretty Marsh, Hancock, Maine.

He married Tamson RICHARDSON[3206], daughter of James RICHARDSON, on 8 November 1796 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.
Born on 21 April 1772 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.
Died on 23 July 1836.

**1190. Sarah FREEMAN**[2202,2207,3199] (2.1774).
Born on 22 November 1774 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.

She first married Aaron SAWYER[3199].
Residence in Boothbay Harbor, Lincoln, Maine.

She second married Isaac REED[3199], on 16 March 1793.
Event: in 1793 in Sedgwick, Hancock, Maine. Residence.

**1191. Jennie FREEMAN**[2202,2207,3199] (2.1776).
Born on 8 January 1776 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.

**1192. Lois FREEMAN**[2202,2207,3199] (2.1778).
Born on 20 January 1778 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.

The *Vital Records of Topsham* give her name as Susie.

She married John DORITY[3199].
Event: on 17 June 1797 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine. Marriage intention published.

**1193. Martha FREEMAN**[2202,3199] (2.1781.1).
Born on 30 January 1781 in Bristol, Lincoln, Maine.
Died on 23 January 1834 in Sedgwick, Hancock, Maine.

She married Samuel F. OBER.
Born on 26 May 1778 in Sedgwick, Hancock, Maine.
Died on 1 November 1869 in Sedgwick, Hancock, Maine.
Event: on 1 November 1800 in Sedgwick, Hancock, Maine. Marriage intention published.

**1194. Daniel FREEMAN**[2202,2207,3199] (2.1783).
Born on 2 December 1783.

**1195. Nancy FREEMAN**[2202,2207,3199] (2.1786).

Born on 6 November 1786.
Died on 21 October 1848 in Brooklin, Hancock, Maine.

She married Humphrey HERRICK[3199], on 22 May 1805.
Born on 25 September 1773 in Sedgwick, Hancock, Maine.
Died on 3 April 1859 in Brooklin, Hancock, Maine.

**1196. Hannah FREEMAN**[171,3209,3210] (2.1774).
Born on 25 August 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Moses SNOW[2225,3211], in 1792 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 6 October 1792 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

**1197. Edmund FREEMAN**[171,3212] (2.1777).
Born on 31 January 1777 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 December 1813 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1198. Scotto FREEMAN**[171,3213,3214] (2.1779).
Born on 23 August 1779 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 December 1813 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Betsey BAKER[3215], on 17 February 1803 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1199. Betsy FREEMAN**[171,3214,3216] (2.1781).
Born on 2 September 1781 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Joseph MAYO[3217] (2), on 22 April 1806.
Died on 20 November 1820.

**1200. Abigail FREEMAN**[171,3214,3218] (2.1784).
Born on 11 March 1784 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Joshua WING[3217], in 1813.

**1201. Seth FREEMAN**[3214,3219] (2.1786).
Born on 7 July 1786 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. In the birth register he is called Seth Freeman the 4th.

His ancestors and some descendants are outlined in the article on Clarendon Freeman in *Biographical Sketches*[3220]

He married Thankful KINNEY[3217], on 3 March 1814.

**1202. Nathan FREEMAN**[2230,3214,3221] (2.1788).
Born on 20 October 1788 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1821. He died abroad (place not identified in the Brewster Vital Records) or at sea (Freeman Genealogy).

**1203. Hezekiah FREEMAN**[171,3214,3222] (2.1792).
Born on 7 May 1792 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Roser records his given name as Haskell.

**1204. Clark FREEMAN**[171,3214,3223,3224] (2.1795).
Born on 11 February 1795 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1205. Mary "Molly" FREEMAN**[3225,3226] (2.1781).

Born on 20 August 1781 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1785. baptised.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that she and Haskell were twins, but the vital records of Barre give different birth dates.

She married Joseph CALDWELL[2061], on 30 November 1806 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.

**1206. Haskell FREEMAN**[3227,2238] (2.1783).
Born on 13 June 1783 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 October 1825 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he was the twin of Mary, but the vital records of Barre give different birth dates.

**1207. Huldah FREEMAN**[3228,3229] (2.1786).
Born on 8 September 1786 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died about 1867.

**1208. Tulley FREEMAN**[3229a] (2.1788).
Born on 15 July 1788 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 April 1795 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.

He is not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*, but a fifth, unnamed child of Haskell and Huldah Freeman is shown. The *Vital Records of Barre, Massachusetts* give his birth and death dates.

**1209. Hatch FREEMAN**[2238,3230] (2.1793).
Born on 12 February 1793 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 9 June 1793.
Died on 7 December 1834 in Barre (formerly Hutchinson), Worcester, Massachusetts.

He married Matilda Locke NASH[3231], on 7 December 1823.
Born on 9 May 1795.

**1210. Charity FREEMAN**[212,2266,3232] (2.1759).
Baptised on 23 September 1759 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 25 October 1841 in Georgetown, Brown, Ohio. White gives her death date as 25 October 1840.

She married Israel JENNINGS[2266,3232,3233] (1), son of William JENNINGS, on 30 May 1775 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. probable marriage place.
Born on 25 June 1745 in Southampton, Long Island, Suffolk, New York.
Event: after 27 August 1776 in Newington, Hartford, Connecticut. His family removed from Long Island to Newington.
Residence in 1787 in Lempster, Sullivan, New Hampshire.[3234] He was taxed as a non-resident owner.
Residence circa 1792 in Loudoun, Virginia.
Residence circa 1794 in Bardstown, Nelson, Kentucky.
Event: in 1802-1803 in Georgetown, Brown, Ohio. He removed from Bardstown, Kentucky to Georgetown, Ohio.
Event: on 9 August 1828 in Georgetown, Brown, Ohio. He made his will.
Died on 23 July 1830 in Georgetown, Brown, Ohio.
Buried circa 23 July 1830 in Georgetown, Brown, Ohio. He was buried on the family homestead.

Israel Jennings' family were farmers at Southampton, Long Island. After the British captured Long Island in 1776, the family fled, first to Connecticut, then to New Hampshire. By 1792 the land records of Loudoun County, Virginia showed that he had bought land there. About 1794 the family moved again, this time down the Ohio River, to settle in Bardstown, Kentucky. Finally, about 1802, they settled near Georgetown, Ohio, where they remained.[3235]

The following quote from the *History of Brown County, Ohio*, apparently compiled in later years from relatives'

memories, differs in some dates and places from the preceding account. Note that Israel Jennings was recorded as taxed in Lempster, N.H and his wife was from Chatham, Connecticut. The writer has confused the two places.

> *"Israel was an early settler of Pleasant Township, He brought his wife, Charity, and twelve children to Brown County from Bardstown, Nelson Co., Kentucky in 1802 or 1803. His father's family was farming on Long Island during the Rev. War. When the British took possession, his father was given the choice of swearing allegience to the King or losing the property. He chose the latter and moved his family to Chatham, New Hampshire [sic: see note above] and later, Israel came West. Israel lived in Union Township for a year, then purchased 200 acres off the north part of the Rhea Survey, about two miles east of Georgetown, and moved to it. The land was not cleared, but he found an abandoned cabin of some previous squatter and he lived in it for 18 months. He then built himself a substantial log cabin. He had been a house carpenter, but devoted himself exclusively to farming. He died at the home place at a good old age. William Jennings, the youngest child, lived in the same house at the time of publishing (1883) and was 82 years old."*[3233]

In his will of 9 August 1828, he left one third of his personal and real property to his wife, Charity, for her lifetime use. He left virtually all of his estate to his two youngest sons, Isaac and William, excepting only bequests of $10 each to the remainder of his children and $5 each to two of his grandchildren. Isaac and William were also named executors. Sons Hatzell and James and daughter Margaret were not mentioned, possibly indicating that they had died previous to the will.[3236]

They were great-great-grandparents of the noted attorney, orator, and presidential candidate William Jennings Bryan.

They had the following children:

i. Israel[3237] (2).
   Born on 3 July 1776 in Fairfield, Connecticut.
   Died on 7 August 1860 in Walnut Hill, Marion, Indiana.

ii. Mabel[3238].
   Born on 6 June 1778.
   Died on 23 August 1862 in Indianapolis, Marion, Indiana.

iii. Hatzell[3238].
   Born on 1 June 1780.
   Residence in Kentucky.
   Residence in Indiana.

iv. Thomas[3238].
   Born on 3 March 1782.
   Died on 26 April 1848 in Georgetown, Brown, Ohio.

v. Charity[3238].
   Born on 9 March 1784.
   Died in Wayne, Illinois.

vi. Mary "Polly"[3238].
   Born on 3 April 1786.
   Died in Indianapolis, Marion, Indiana. Probable place of death.

vii. Liva (Livy)[3238].
   Born on 18 March 1788.

viii. Deborah[3238].
   Born on 6 April 1790.
   Her name is given as Debora in the *Jennings Genealogy*, but as Deborah in her father's will.

ix. Margaret[3238].
   Born on 13 April 1792.

x. Lydia[3238].
   Born on 18 May 1795 in Kentucky. probable birthplace.
   Died in 1830.

xi. James[3238].
   Born on 15 June 1797.
   Died in Brown, Ohio. probable place of death.

xii. Isaac Sylvanus[3238].
Born on 17 April 1798. from family records.
Died on 25 April 1882 in Henry, Iowa.

xiii. William[3238].
Born on 13 July 1800.
Died on 14 November 1886.

**1211. Lydia FREEMAN**[212,2266] (2.1760).
Baptised on 31 August 1760 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

She married Abner COLE.

**1212. Leah FREEMAN**[2266] (2.1763).
Baptised on 4 December 1763 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 6 July 1766 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**1213. Sylvanus FREEMAN**[212,1180,2266,3239,3240] (2.1765).
Born on 29 May 1765 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Event: in 1790 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male less than 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Middlesex, Connecticut.[2264] He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Residence: after 1800 in Butternuts, Otsego, New York.[2264b]

He married Huldah GOFF[3239,3240], on 1 January 1787 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut. The *History of Ancient Wethersfield, Connecticut* reports that the marriage was at Wethersfield. *Early Connecticut Marriages* puts the marriage at Chatham.
Born on 18 February 1766.
Event: in Butternuts, Otsego, New York. They removed to Butternuts.

**1214. Martha FREEMAN**[212,2266] (2.1767).
Born on 25 April 1767 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**1215. Thankful FREEMAN**[212,2266] (2.1767).
Born on 25 April 1767 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

She married Enos BIGELOW, on 10 February 1793 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**1216. Leah FREEMAN**[212,2266] (2.1769).
Born on 26 February 1769 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**1217. Philena FREEMAN**[212,2266] (2.1771).
Born on 24 January 1771 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

Brainerd calls her "Philena or Paulina". Her marriage record calls her Philena.

She married Godfrey HAUPT, on 8 November 1795 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.[3241] According to Brainerd, he was a man of German origin, sometimes called Godfrey Hopkins, who was living in East Hampton, Connecticut.

**1218. Festus FREEMAN**[212,2266] (2.1778).
Born in 1778 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 21 September 1798 in Saybrook (now Old Saybrook), Middlesex, Connecticut. He was drowned.

**1219. Hatsell FREEMAN**[212,2266] (2.1781).
Born in 1781 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

Died on 21 September 1798 in Saybrook (now Old Saybrook), Middlesex, Connecticut. He was drowned.

**1220. Hatsuld FREEMAN**[2266] (2.1775).
Born on 9 April 1775 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**1221. Charles FREEMAN**[2266] (2.1789).
Born about 1789 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut. His birth date is estimated, based on his parents' marriage date and the birth date of his sister.

**1222. Annie FREEMAN**[2266] (2.1793).
Born on 10 April 1793 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Died on 4 April 1843 in Brooklyn Village, Cuyahoga, Ohio.

She married Stephen BRAINERD, on 27 November 1810 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**1223. Prince FREEMAN**[615,3242,3243] (2.1767).
Born on 29 August 1767 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and two females in the second U.S. census.

**1224. Anna FREEMAN**[3243,3244] (2.1769).
Born on 2 July 1769 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1225. Barbara FREEMAN**[3243,3245] (2.1773).
Born on 3 June 1773 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Note: the *Freeman Genealogy* says that she was named Rebecca, but the Chatham vital records show that it was Barbara.

**1226. William FREEMAN**[3246] (2.1791).
Born about 1791 in Hebron, Tolland, Connecticut.

**1227. Seth FREEMAN**[3246] (2.1793).
Born about 1793 in Hebron, Tolland, Connecticut.

**1228. David Sutton FREEMAN**[3247] (2.1795).
Born on 25 July 1795 in Hebron, Tolland, Connecticut.

He married Mary ROBINSON (1), on 30 July 1820 in Hebron, Tolland, Connecticut.

**1229. Benjamin N. FREEMAN**[1203] (2.1791).
Born in 1791 in Vermont. The 1850 census indicates that he was born in Vermont.
Event: in 1820 in Richmond Twp., Ontario, New York.[2292] He was listed as the head of a household with three males of under 10 years of age, two males of between 26 and 45, and one female of between 16 and 26 in the fourth census of the United States. He was living next door to his father, Joseph Freeman.
Event: in 1850 in Ray, Macomb, Michigan.[3248] He and his wife, Hannah, were listed as residents of Ray in the seventh census of the United States. Within four houses of them were living Oren and Arad Freeman, both born in New York, and their families. Oren was 33 years old; Arad was 34. They were probably sons of Benjamin and Hannah.
Died on 4 June 1854 in Ray, Macomb, Michigan.

He married Hannah GREEN.
Born in New York Province/State.
Event: in 1850 in Ray, Macomb, Michigan.[3249] She was listed as the wife of Benjamin N. Freeman in the 1850 census.

Her given name and state of birth were published in the 1850 census.[3250] Her surname is unverified; see the note under the entry for Benjamin Freeman's parents.

**1230. Clarissa FREEMAN** (2.1793).
Born circa 1793 in Addison, Vermont.
Died circa 1867.

The information about her is unverified except for the marriage record.

She married Edmund STEWART on 23 February 1809 at Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont.[873,2289a] She is called "Cleary Freeman" in the marriage record.

**1231. Phoebe FREEMAN** (2.1796).
Born circa 1796 in Franklin, Vermont.
Died circa 1865.

All the information about her is unverified; see the note under the entry for her parents.

She married Joel HOWELL. His name is unverified

**1232. Cynthia FREEMAN**[2288] (2.1798).
Born on 18 September 1798 in Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont. Her birthplace and date are unverified.
Died on 4 July 1881 in Romeo, Macomb, Michigan. The place and date of her death are unverified.

She married Asahel BAILEY[2287], son of Stephen BAILEY & Lydia FREEMAN (552) (2.1758.1), in 1819 in Richmond Twp., Ontario, New York. The place is unverified. They were first cousins.
Born on 29 January 1789 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut. The exact date and place are unverified.
Event: in 1821 in Romeo, Macomb, Michigan.[2287] He removed to Romeo, then called Indian Village.
Died on 27 January 1862 in Romeo, Macomb, Michigan.

**1233. Moses FREEMAN**[2288] (2.1801).
Born on 4 May 1801 in Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont.
Event: in 1829 in Armada, Macomb, Michigan. He removed to Armada township.
Event: in 1870 in Armada, Macomb, Michigan. He was listed as the head of a household in the ninth census of the United States. With him were his wife Ann, age 70, three adult daughters and son, and one child.
Died on 4 October 1871 in Armada, Macomb, Michigan.

He married Ann POWELL[2288], on 2 August 1829.[2288]
Died on 17 June 1871 in Armada, Macomb, Michigan.

**1234. Amanda FREEMAN** (2.1803).
Born on 18 March 1803 in Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont. Unverified; see the note under the entry for her parents..

**1235. Marilla FREEMAN** (2.1805).
Born circa 1805 in Franklin, Vermont. Unverified; see the note under the entry for her parents..

She married John RATTRAY. Unverified

**1236. Sarah FREEMAN** (2.1805).
Born on 13 April 1805 in Berkshire, Franklin, Vermont.[3251]
Died in 1862. Unverified; see the note under the entry for her parents..

She married John PROCTOR[3251], in 1827.
Born on 18 July 1799 in Alstead, Cheshire, New Hampshire.
Event: in 1824 in Armada, Macomb, Michigan.[3251] He removed to Armada township.

**1237. Mylia FREEMAN.**
Born circa 1808 in Franklin, Vermont. Unverified; see the note under the entry for her parents.

She married John A. WARNER. Unverified

**1238. Matilda FREEMAN** (2.1812).
Born circa 1812 in Pompey, Onondaga, New York. Unverified; see the note under the entry for her parents.

She married C. CARPENTER. Unverified

Figure 2-10: House of Edmund Freeman (2.1780.2), Truro Road, Barnstable County, Massachusetts
Source: Library of Congress, Prints and Photographs Division, Washington, DC.
Historic American Buildings Survey item no. HABS,MASS,1-TRU,16-

**1239. Amos N. FREEMAN**[2288] (2.1815).
Born circa 1815 in Pompey, Onondaga, New York. Unverified. The date is not consistent with the report that he settled in Armada, Michigan in 1824 when none of his family are reported there.
Event: in 1824 in Armada, Macomb, Michigan.[2288] He removed to Armada township.
Event: in 1840 in Brutus, Macomb, Michigan.[3252] He was listed as the head of a household in the sixth census of the United States.

He married Maria R. FRALEIGH[2288], in 1843.
Died in 1875.

**1240. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[3253] (2.1778.2).
Born on 16 April 1778 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1851.

He married Hannah SWETT[3254], on 27 March 1800.

**1241. Edmund FREEMAN**[3255,3256] (2.1780.2).
Born on 6 January 1780 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 January 1870 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He first married Priscilla RICH[3257], on 16 October 1802 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 16 October 1802 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **1384** | i. | Charles (2.1805) (1805-1868) |
| **1385** | ii. | Edmund (2.1811) (1811-) |

He second married Betsey RICH[3256,3257], on 12 September 1812 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1242. Sarah FREEMAN**[3258] (2.1782.2).
Born on 9 December 1782 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Zephaniah KING[3257], on 21 April 1802.

**1243. Ruth FREEMAN**[3259] (2.1785.3).
Born on 17 June 1785 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1244. Barnabas FREEMAN**[3260] (2.1787).
Born on 8 June 1787 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He first married Betsey ATWOOD[3257], on 30 October 1807.

He second married Lucy ATWOOD[3257], on 8 December 1832.

**1245. Elisha FREEMAN**[3261] (2.1793).
Born on 20 June 1793 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Elizabeth P. COBB[3262], on 9 January 1815.

**1246. Jesse FREEMAN**[3263,3264] (2.1783).
Born on 15 July 1783 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1818.

He married Patty H. ATKINS[3264,3265], on 20 February 1808 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 5 December 1807 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in April 1819. She was appointed administrator of the estate of her deceased husband, Jesse Freeman, and guardian of their four minor children.

**1247. David FREEMAN**[3266] (2.1785).
Born on 11 September 1785 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in January 1805 in Atlantic Ocean.

**1248. Isaac FREEMAN**[3267] (2.1787).

Born on 3 January 1787 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Patty Green HATCH[3268], on 12 February 1812.

**1249. Andrew FREEMAN**[3269] (2.1788).
Born on 10 March 1788 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1250. Ebenezer FREEMAN**[3270] (2.1790).
Born on 18 March 1790 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 September 1872 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* describes him as an intelligent and much respected citizen of Wellfleet. He was a representative for several years beginning in 1833, a selectman for several years, and a justice of the peace for 35 years.

He married Hannah Atkins NEWCOMB[3271], on 6 March 1813.
Died on 7 July 1870 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1251. John FREEMAN**[3272] (2.1792).
Born on 21 March 1792 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1252. James Collins FREEMAN**[3273] (2.1794).
Born on 8 February 1794 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 December 1794 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1253. James Collins FREEMAN**[3274] (2.1797).
Born on 14 January 1797 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Thankful ATKINS[3271], on 17 May 1819.
Event: about 1840 in Newburyport, Essex, Massachusetts. They removed to Newburyport from Wellfleet.

**1254. Jonathan FREEMAN**[538,3275,3276] (2.1778).
Born on 25 August 1778 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 19 October 1778 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 January 1839.

He married Eunice MAYO[3277], daughter of Uriah MAYO & Mary SPARROW, on 1 March 1804 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[3278]

Her grandfather, Isaac Sparrow, mentioned her in his will of 15 March 1808.[3279]

Their children, all born after 1800, were: Catherine (1805), Meris (son, 1807), Eunice (1812), and Polly King Freeman (1813).

**1255. Edmund FREEMAN**[538,3280] (2.1780.1).
Born on 1 February 1780 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: circa 1812 in Massachusetts.[3281] He served in Moses Higgins's Massachusetts militia in the War of 1812.
Died on 22 June 1823 in New Orleans, Louisiana.[3281,3282] He was captain of the brig *Oracle* at the time of his death.

He married Bethiah HIGGINS[3283], on 27 November 1806 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[3281]
Residence in 1857-1879 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[3281]
Died circa 1881 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[3281]

**1256. Sarah FREEMAN**[538,3284] (2.1782.1).
Born on 16 March 1782 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Joshua CROSBY[3278,3283] (2), son of Joshua CROSBY (1), on 14 March 1804 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[3278]
Born in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that Sarah Freeman married Joshua Crosby. The church record of the marriage indicates that she married John Crosby, Jr., son of Joshua. As he is called "Jr.", I have let the name remain as Joshua.

**1257. Mercy FREEMAN**[538,3285] (2.1784).
Born on 16 April 1784 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Thomas ROGERS[3286], in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1258. Bathsheba FREEMAN**[538,3287] (2.1786).
Born on 20 August 1786 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 17 September 1786 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Jonathan LINNELL[3288], on 21 May 1807 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1259. Tamesin/Tamzin/Tamsa FREEMAN**[538,3289,3290] (2.1789).
Born on 5 March 1789 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 June 1851.

She married Lewis DOANE[3286], in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born about 1788 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 June 1859.

**1260. Thankful FREEMAN**[538,3291,3292] (2.1791).
Born on 2 May 1791 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 29 May 1791 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 October 1863.

**1261. Rachel FREEMAN**[538,3293,3294] (2.1793).
Born on 16 July 1793 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised in August 1793 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 29 May 1868.

**1262. Unnamed Infant FREEMAN**[538,2350] (2.1795).
Born in 1795 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1263. Hitta/Hitty FREEMAN**[538,3295] (2.1797).
Born on 27 April 1797 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Benjamin SNOW[3296] (2), on 9 February 1819.

**1264. Samuel FREEMAN**[538,3297] (2.1800.1).
Born on 4 February 1800 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Maria NEWCOMB[3298], on 18 November 1823.

**1265. Joshua FREEMAN**[538,3299] (2.1784).
Born on 8 October 1784 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1859.

He married Elizabeth CHASE[3300].
Born in Dennis, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 May 1856.

**1266. Thomas FREEMAN**[538,3301] (2.1787).
Born on 6 April 1787 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 June 1864.

He was taken prisoner in the War of 1812. With his vessel and a number of other captured vessels and their crews, he was detained at Halifax, Nova Scotia until peace was declared.

He married Roxana CASH[3302], daughter of Samuel CASH, on 27 December 1810.
Born in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 January 1863.

**1267. Lydia FREEMAN**[538,3303] (2.1789).
Born on 10 March 1789 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 December 1866.

She married Asa HOPKINS[3304], on 15 February 1810.

**1268. Rebecca FREEMAN**[499,3305] (2.1791).
Born on 25 May 1791 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1818.

**1269. Benjamin FREEMAN**[499,3306] (2.1793).
Born on 30 June 1793 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in October 1844 in Ross, Kent, Michigan.

He married Charlotte WING[3307], in 1816 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: after 1816 in Rochester, Monroe, New York. They removed to Rochester from Brewster, Mass.
Event: in Ross, Kent, Michigan. They removed from Rochester to Ross.

**1270. Abigail "Nabby" FREEMAN**[499,3308] (2.1795.1).
Born on 16 April 1795 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Jedediah YOUNG[3309], on 20 February 1819.
Died in December 1874.

**1271. John FREEMAN**[499,3310] (2.1797).
Born on 23 August 1797 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 December 1855.

He first married Polly MAYO[3309], about 1824.
Born about 1801.
Died on 13 August 1837.

He second married Sally SPARROW[3309], after 1838. She was the widow of Jonathan Sparrow when she married John Freeman. Her family surname is not recorded.

**1272. Polly FREEMAN**[499,3311] (2.1799.1).
Born on 11 December 1799 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in July 1819.

Unmarried

**1273. William FREEMAN**[499,3312] (2.1802).
Born on 21 January 1802 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He first married Rebecca LINNEL[3309], on 24 September 1823.
Died on 31 December 1828.

He second married Abigail MYRICK[3313], after 1 January 1829.

**1274. James FREEMAN**[499,3314] (2.1805).
Born on 27 January 1805 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He first married Mercy SPARROW[3315], on 15 November 1837.

He second married Maria NEWCOMB[3298], on 23 December 1838.

**1275. Mercy FREEMAN**[499,3316] (2.1808).
Born on 9 March 1808 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 July 1837.

She married George W. CHASE[3317], on 4 February 1836.
Born in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1276. Hatsuld FREEMAN**[2366,3318] (2.1787).
Born on 15 December 1787 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 February 1844 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Elizabeth ELDRIDGE[2366,3319], on 5 December 1811.
Born about 1792 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 December 1839 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1277. Elisha FREEMAN**[639,3320] (2.1791).
Born on 5 November 1792 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died circa 1855.

He married Phebe NICKERSON[639,3321], on 20 June 1813.
Born on 5 October 1793.
Died circa July 1834 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[3322]

They had eleven children, born from 1815 to 1831

**1278. Nathan FREEMAN**[3323] (2.1793).
Born in 1793 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1856.

He married Abigail NICKERSON[3324], on 17 November 1817 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She was still living in 1875 when the *Freeman Genealogy* was published.

**1279. Jessie FREEMAN**[3325] (2.1795).
Born about 1795 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1280. Prince FREEMAN**[3326] (2.1797).

Born about 1797 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1281. Joseph FREEMAN**[2366,3327] (2.1787).
Born on 7 February 1787.
Died on 14 August 1844 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Phebe LINNELL[2366,3328], on 29 November 1810.
Died on 19 May 1857 in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1282. Abigail FREEMAN**[3329] (2.1789).
Born on 1 February 1789.
Died on 9 September 1804.

**1283. John FREEMAN**[3330] (2.1790.2).
Born on 8 December 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died circa 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Phebe YOUNG[3331], on 16 November 1819.
Event: in 1825 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was appointed guardian of her three minor children after the death of her husband.

**1284. Phebe FREEMAN**[3294] (2.1792).
Born on 11 October 1792 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised in November 1792 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Andrew LINDSEY[3332].
Born in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**1285. Josiah FREEMAN**[3333,3334] (2.1794).
Born on 5 September 1794 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 12 October 1794 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 19 August 1803 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1286. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[3335,3336] (2.1796).
Born on 10 October 1796 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 3 December 1796 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Dorcas KINNEY[3332], on 12 October 1818 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1287. Tamasin FREEMAN**[3337] (2.1799).
Born on 1 January 1799 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 10 February 1798 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

The *Freeman Genealogy* spells her name Tamzin.

She married Nehemiah YOUNG[3332].
Born in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1288. Hannah FREEMAN**[3338] (2.1801).
Born on 14 August 1801 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Benjamin WALKER[3339], on 10 March 1826 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 29 January 1804.

**1289. Josiah FREEMAN**[3340] (2.1804).
Born on 6 June 1804 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Abigail D. SMITH[3341] (4), on 12 January 1832.

**1290. Mary FREEMAN**[3342] (2.1799.2).
Born on 27 January 1799 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1291. Edward FREEMAN**[3343] (2.1800).
Born on 10 April 1800 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Eliza PAINE[3341], in 1824.

**1292. Thomas FREEMAN**[3344] (2.1802).
Born on 11 March 1802 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He died in infancy.

**1293. Eunice FREEMAN**[3345] (2.1803).
Born on 13 April 1803 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She may have married James Snow on 20 November 1820 according to the Freeman Genealogy.

**1294. Dorcas FREEMAN**[3346] (2.1805).
Born on 21 June 1805 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 July 1805 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1295. Thomas FREEMAN**[3347] (2.1806).
Born on 8 July 1806 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1296. Sullivan FREEMAN**[3348] (2.1809).
Born on 22 March 1809 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1297. Francis FREEMAN**[3349] (2.1811).
Born on 31 December 1811 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Phebe KNOWLES[3350], about 1835.

## Eighth Generation

---

**1298. Zilpha FREEMAN**[710,3351] (2.1790).
Born on 22 September 1790 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 14 September 1813 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**1299. Sarah Porter FREEMAN**[3352] (2.1793).
Born on 16 March 1793 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 7 November 1884 in West Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Buried circa 10 November 1884 in Plainfield Plain, Sullivan, New Hampshire.

She married Reverend Jacob SCALES[710].

**1300. Edmund FREEMAN**[710,3353] (2.1795).
Born in June 1795 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

Event: on 8 January 1813 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[2411] He enlisted for service in the 11th U.S. Regiment and served five years during and after the War of 1812.
Died circa 1814.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he was born in Hartland, Vt., but the 1800 census records show the family still in Lebanon. His father's pension records indicate that they did not move to Hartland until 1818. He went with his father to serve in the War of 1812. After the war he went west was not heard from again; he is said to have died in Canada.[2411] Frost says that he died "near Lake Erie" in about 1814.[710]

**1301. Theoda FREEMAN**[3354] (2.1797).
Born about 1797 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

Frost says that she may have lived to the age of 30.[710]

**1302. Elizabeth Porter FREEMAN**[710,3355] (2.1799).
Born on 15 June 1799 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence in Dearbornville (now Dearborn), Wayne, Michigan. Residence after her marriage.
Died in Marshalltown, Marshall, Iowa.

She married Henry PARMALEE[710], in 1831 in Michigan.

**1303. Otis Curtis FREEMAN**[710,3356] (2.1803).
Born about 1800 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 10 March 1853 in Placerville, El Dorado, California.

He married Mary C. KIMBALL[710], daughter of Elisha KIMBALL.
Born in 1808.
Died on 28 April 1835 in West Norwich, Windsor, Vermont.[710,873] Frost gives her death date as 1840 in Lebanon, N.H., but the Vermont vital records clearly say Mary C., wife of Otis Freeman, 28 April 1835 at West Norwich, Vermont.

**1304. John FREEMAN**[710,3357] (2.1801).
Born in 1801 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died in 1802 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**1305. Mary Louisa FREEMAN**[710,3358] (2.1806).
Born on 31 May 1806 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died in White River Junction, Windsor, Vermont.

She married Daniel KING[710].

**1306. Russell FREEMAN**[710,3359] (2.1808).
Born in 1808 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence in 1847 in Hartland, Windsor, Vermont.[1407] Residence at the time of his marriage to Theoda Estabrook.
Died in May 1853 in Hartland, Windsor, Vermont.

He married Theoda ESTABROOK[710], daughter of Aaron ESTABROOK, on 31 May 1847 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.[1407]
Born in 1820.
Died on 2 February 1892 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**1307. Edmund FREEMAN**[710,3360] (2.1794).
Born about 1794.

**1308. Amia C. FREEMAN**[710,3361] (2.1797).
Born in 1797 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Died on 21 September 1870.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Amy.

She married Luther WOOD[710], son of Roger WOOD.
Born in 1799.
Died on 15 July 1857.

**1309. Harriet B. FREEMAN**[710,3362] (2.1799).
Born on 16 August 1799 in Hanover, Grafton, New Hampshire.
Residence in 1825 in Hartland, Windsor, Vermont.
Died on 12 September 1872 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

She married Granville DEWEY[710,3363], son of Martin DEWEY, on 23 June 1825 in Hartland, Windsor, Vermont.[873,3363]
The *Waterman Genealogy* gives the date as 25 June 1825.
Born on 5 September 1786. Frost gives his birth date as 15 January 1787. This may have been his baptism date. The date used is from the Waterman Genealogy.
Died on 27 January 1840 in Lebanon, Grafton, New Hampshire.

**1310. Otis FREEMAN**[710] (2.1801).
Born circa 1801. His birth date is estimated based on those of his older siblings.

**1311. Jarvis FREEMAN**[873,3364] (2.1794).
Born circa 1794. Based on an 1850 census record.
Event: circa 1812 in Massachusetts.[3281] He served in Major Steven's company of Massachusetts Regulars in the War of 1812.
Died after 1850. Based on an 1850 census record.
Residence in 1816 in Swanton, Franklin, Vermont.[873]
Event: in 1850 in Arcadia Twp., Wayne, New York. He was listed as the head of a household in the seventh census of the United States.

No proof that he was the child of Otis and Theoda Freeman has been found. He was described as "of Swanton" in the record of his marriage in Highgate, a village close to Swanton.[873]

He married Lovina PERCY[873,3364], on 2 December 1816 in Highgate, Franklin, Vermont. Her name is given as Louisa Pircey in the Vermont records.
Born before 1800 in Vermont. Based on an 1850 census record.
Event: in 1835. She was named in her father's will.
Died after 1850. Based on an 1850 census record.

**1312. Frederick FREEMAN**[710,3365] (2.1803).
Born about 1803.

He married Clarissa SMITH[873], on 15 November 1821 in Rutland, Rutland, Vermont.[873]
Born circa August 1798.
Died on 8 October 1849 in West Rutland, Rutland, Vermont.[3366]
Buried in October 1849 in West Rutland, Rutland, Vermont. Pleasant Street Cemetery.

**1313. Capron FREEMAN** (2.1806).
Born circa 1806.[2416] His birth year is implied by his age, 44, at the time of the 1850 census.
Event: in 1840 in Sheldon, Franklin, Vermont.[2416a] He was listed as the head of a family in the sixth census of the United States.

Event: in 1850 in Sheldon, Franklin, Vermont.[2416] He was listed as the head of a family in the seventh census of the United States. He was a carpenter. In his household, in addtion to his wife, were children Edwin (16), Albert (14), Newton (12), Azro (9), Loduska (5), Eliza (3), and Capron, Jr. (6 mos.). Also in the household were Otis Freeman, age 82, and Sarah Freeman, age 85, as well as Cornelia Pope, age 18, who probably was a servant.

He married Marabah [..].
Born in 1809.[2416] Her birth year is derived from her age, 41, at the 1850 U.S. census.

**1314. William FREEMAN**[3367,3368] (2.1797).
Born on 12 June 1797 in Winslow, Kennebec, Maine.
Residence circa 1870 in Winslow, Kennebec, Maine.
Died on 28 June 1876 in Winslow, Kennebec, Maine.[3369]

He married Susan GARLAND[3370], on 8 March 1829 in Winslow, Kennebec, Maine.
Born circa 1807.
Died on 19 January 1892 in Winslow, Kennebec, Maine.[3369]

**1315. Ann Elizabeth Dacota FREEMAN**[3368,3371] (2.1798).
Born on 25 October 1798 in Winslow, Kennebec, Maine.
Died on 12 June 1857 in Winslow, Kennebec, Maine. Scalisi and Ryan give her death date as 12 June 1867.

**1316. Edmund FREEMAN**[3372] (2.1795).
Born on 8 September 1795 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 June 1868.

He was a lawyer in Raleigh, N.C. and clerk of the Supreme Court of North Carolina for 35 years.

He first married Mary McKim STITH[3373], on 3 November 1822 in North Carolina.
Born circa 1800 in Halifax, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 January 1835.

He second married Elizabeth E. FORMAN[3374], on 14 November 1837.
Born circa 1808.
Died on 11 November 1848.

**1317. Doctor David Crocker FREEMAN**[3375] (2.1800).
Born on 18 December 1800 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 May 1857 in Goldsboro, Wayne, North Carolina.

He studied medicine with Dr. Hossack of New York and then practiced medicine in Washington, N.C. Later in life he was engaged in "mercantile pursuits" according to the *Freeman Genealogy*.

He married Emily Warwick TELFAIR[3376], daughter of Hugh Telfair TELFAIR, on 3 July 1822 in Washington, Beaufort, North Carolina.

She was the daughter of Dr. Hugh Telfair, David Freeman's associate in medical practice in Washington, N.C.

**1318. Jonathan Otis FREEMAN**[3377] (2.1806).
Born on 9 June 1806.
Died on 28 December 1808.

**1319. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[2450,3378,3379] (2.1797).
Born on 13 April 1797 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 26 July 1808 in Providence, Providence, Rhode Island.

**1320. Edward Palmer FREEMAN**[3380,3381] (2.1805).
Born on 18 April 1805 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Sarah A. HOWLAND[3382], on 24 January 1832 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts.

**1321. Martha Fessenden FREEMAN**[3383,2450,3381] (2.1807).
Born on 23 June 1807 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 July 1879 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1322. Sally FREEMAN**[2598] (2.1800).
Born on 12 November 1800.

**1323. Truman FREEMAN**[2598] (2.1803).
Born on 16 March 1803 in Willington, Tolland, Connecticut.

**1324. Miletus FREEMAN**[873,3384] (2.1799).
Born on 12 June 1799 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.
Died on 8 November 1841 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.[3385]
Buried in November 1841 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont. Restland cemetery.

He married Catherine SWIFT[3386], on 5 April 1825 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.[3386,873]

**1325. Luana FREEMAN**[873] (2.1800).
Born on 11 December 1800 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.[873]

She married Ophir HAYNES[3387], on 21 June 1835 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.[3387]
Died on 14 April 1888 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.[3388]

**1326. Melissa FREEMAN**[873] (2.1801).
Born on 27 August 1801 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.

She married Israel LAWTON[3389], on 12 February 1824 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.[3389,873]

**1327. Watson FREEMAN**[873] (2.1805).
Born on 24 January 1805 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.

**1328. Sally FREEMAN**[873] (2.1806).
Born on 30 December 1806 in Wilmington, Windham, Vermont.

**1329. Cutting FREEMAN**[2918] (2.1794).
Born in 1794.
Died on 14 May 1817 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Buried about 14 May 1817 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. Mill River Cemetery.

**1330. Orlen FREEMAN**[2918] (2.1798).
Born in 1798.
Died on 26 October 1810 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts.
Buried about 26 October 1810 in New Marlborough, Berkshire, Massachusetts. Mill River Cemetery.

**1331. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[3390] (2.1793).
Born on 29 January 1793 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 24 February 1793 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[3391] West Church.
Residence on 7 November 1821 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[1673] They resided in Jamaica Plain when a two-year old daughter died.

He married Charlotte KETTELL[3392], daughter of Joseph KETTELL, on 1 May 1817 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Born on 11 September 1795 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**1332. Susan Nye "Sukey" FREEMAN**[3393] (2.1795).
Born in 1795 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth year as 1796.
Baptised on 24 May 1795 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. West Church.
Died on 17 February 1842.

She married John KETTELL[2903], in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**1333. Caroline FREEMAN**[3394,3395] (2.1797).
Born in 1797 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 25 June 1797 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[3396] West Church.
Died in May 1806 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**1334. William FREEMAN** (2.0000).

He married Aurora BARTLETT.
Marriage intention published on 15 July 1809 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.[2772]

**1335. Lucy S. FREEMAN** (2.0000).

She married Daniel PLUMMER.
Marriage intention published on 14 February 1809 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.[2772]

**1336. Judah E. FREEMAN** (2.0000).

He married Submit HORN.
Marriage intention published on 13 December 1822 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.[2772]

Their children born in Pittston, Maine, were Reuben H. (1823), Thomas (1828), Emma E. (1830), Esther R. (1832), Edward (1833), and Benjamin Franklin (1836).[2771]

**1337. Charles S. FREEMAN**[3281] (2.0000).
Event: circa 1812 in Maine.[3281] He served in David Bailey's Maine militia in the War of 1812.
Died on 27 January 1872 in Kennebec, Maine.[2983]

Their children, born in Pittston, Maine, were William (1818) Charles H. (1819), and Adelia (1822).[3397]

He married Harriet BLAIR, on 15 August 1817 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.[2772,3281]
Died on 29 November 1879 in Richmond, Sagadahoc, Maine.[3281]

**1338. Emma E. FREEMAN** (2.0000).

She married John YOUNG.
Marriage intention published on 23 March 1820 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.[2772]

**1339. Thomas FREEMAN** (2.1805).
Born on 23 October 1805 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.
Died on 5 March 1829 in Atlantic Ocean.[3398] He was lost overboard from the schooner *Henry*.

He married Harriet ATKINS.
Marriage intention published on 8 October 1824 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.[2772]

**1340. Aurora FREEMAN**[2771] (2.1808).
Born on 20 December 1808 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.

**1341. Mary FREEMAN**[2771] (2.1810).
Born on 5 October 1810 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.

She married Edward FREEMAN (830) [809,1723,2770] (2.1804), son of Edward FREEMAN (333) (2.1772) & Esther NYE.
Born on 4 April 1804 in Hallowell, Kennebec, Maine.
Marriage intention published on 13 September 1829 in Pittston, Kennebec, Maine.[2772]

He probably was the Edward Freeman who married Mary Freeman. He was of the right age and was the only known Edward Freeman living reasonably near to Pittston, Maine. He had no other known marriage. The fathers of both Edward and Mary came from Sandwich, Massachusetts.

**1342. Joseph FREEMAN**[3399,3400,3401,3402] (2.1790).
Born on 15 September 1790 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Died on 27 April 1847 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

He married Mary "Polly" HAMILTON[2083,3399,3400], in December 1813 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Born on 19 June 1792 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 13 June 1859.

**1343. James FREEMAN**[3399,3400,3402,3403] (2.1793.1).
Born on 12 June 1793 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his birth date as 12 June 1794.
Event: circa 1812 in Maine.[3281] He served in Warren Ware's Maine militia in the War of 1812.
Died in October 1888 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

He first married Azubah HOPKINS[3399,3400], on 19 April 1820 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Born on 28 February 1800.
Died on 23 June 1851.

He second married Asixene P. NORTON, on 1 July 1852 in Bangor, Penobscot, Maine.
Born in January 1806 in Freeport, Cumberland, Maine.
Died on 7 January 1863.

**1344. Mercy FREEMAN**[2072,3399,3400,3404] (2.1796).
Born on 7 September 1796 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

She married Richard C. NYE[3399,3400], in 1822.

**1345. Olive FREEMAN**[2072,3400,3404,3405] (2.1798).
Born on 16 March 1798 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Died on 15 December 1866 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

She married Elisha HOPKINS[3400] (3), on 10 May 1821 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

**1346. Reuben FREEMAN**[2072,3400,3404,3405] (2.1802).
Born on 1 September 1802 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Died on 18 February 1881 in Upton, Worcester, Massachusetts.

He married Nancy CLARK[3400], on 17 November 1831.
Born in Holden, Penobscot, Maine.

**1347. Smith FREEMAN**[2072,3400,3404] (2.1812).
Born on 12 May 1812 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

He married Sarah PEARL[3400].
Born in Connecticut.

**1348. Mary Ann FREEMAN**[2072,3400,3404] (2.1814).
Born on 9 November 1814 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Died on 31 October 1842 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine. The Freeman Genealogy says that she died in 1829.

**1349. Keziah FREEMAN**[2088,3079] (2.1799).
Born on 26 November 1799 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

**1350. Cynthia FREEMAN**[2088,3079] (2.1802).
Born on 10 July 1802 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

**1351. Doane FREEMAN**[2088,3406] (2.1806).
Born on 13 November 1806 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Died on 5 December 1886 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

**1352. Belinda FREEMAN**[2088,3079] (2.1809).
Born on 18 July 1809 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

**1353. Dean S. FREEMAN**[2088,3079] (2.1814).
Born on 13 August 1814 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.
Died on 8 January 1842 in Orrington, Penobscot, Maine.

**1354. Joseph FREEMAN**[3407] (2.1788.2).
Born on 28 December 1788 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 14 March 1812 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1355. Elizabeth Margaret FREEMAN**[3408,3409] (2.1791).
Born on 27 February 1791 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married James R. DEWOLFE[3408,3410], on 29 April 1810 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1356. Thomas FREEMAN**[3411] (2.1798).
Born on 12 September 1798 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 6 January 1825 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Mary KNOWLES[3411], on 6 January 1825 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 15 October 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 15 November 1885 in Paradise, Annapolis, Nova Scotia.

**1357. Samuel FREEMAN**[3412] (2.1800.2).
Born on 31 January 1800 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1358. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[3412] (2.1802).
Born in July 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died in July 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**1359. Sally Myrick FREEMAN**[3157,3413] (2.1788).
Born on 28 July 1788 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Scotto CLARK[3414] (2), in 1808 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* calls him

"Scotia Clark" on p. 317, but "Scotto Clark" on p. 256.

**1360. William FREEMAN**[3157,3415] (2.1789).
Born on 2 December 1789 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 November 1870.

He married Elizabeth SHEPARD[3414].
Born in Walpole, Norfolk, Massachusetts.

**1361. Abigail "Nabby" FREEMAN**[3157,3416] (2.1791).
Born on 24 November 1791 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1856 in New Jersey.

She married Edmund MAYO[3417], in 1819.
Born in Brookfield, Worcester, Massachusetts.

**1362. Mary "Polly" FREEMAN**[3157,3418] (2.1794.2).
Born on 4 January 1794 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in November 1865.

**1363. Elkanah FREEMAN**[3157,3419] (2.1795).
Born on 23 May 1795 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1364. Barna FREEMAN**[3157,3159,3420] (2.1796).
Born on 27 December 1796 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 October 1815 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 25 October 1815 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

**1365. Harriet FREEMAN**[3157,3159,3421] (2.1799).
Born on 2 January 1799 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 July 1850 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 18 July 1850 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

She married General Ebenezer Dean "E. D." WINSLOW[3159,3422], in 1824.
Born circa 1793. Based on his death date and age at death.
Event: in 1829-1833 in Massachusetts. He was Brigadier General of the 3d brigade, 5th division of the Massachusetts state militia.
Died on 30 September 1862 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 30 September 1862 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

**1366. Caroline FREEMAN**[3157,3423] (2.1801).
Born on 3 February 1801 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1367. Sophia FREEMAN**[3157,3424] (2.1801).
Born on 3 February 1801 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Twin of Caroline Freeman (2.1801)

**1368. Frederic FREEMAN**[3157,3425] (2.1803).
Born on 10 December 1803 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in February 1858.

He resided for some time in Cuba.

He married Ann P. COBB[3417], daughter of Elijah COBB (2).

Born in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**1369. Edmund FREEMAN**[3426,3427] (2.1806).
Born on 20 May 1806 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Melita MORSE[3417], on 20 May 1829.
Born in Ware, Hampshire, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 March 1845.

**1370. Eunice FREEMAN** (2.1791).
Born circa 1791.
Baptised on 14 May 1791 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

**1371. Eunice Crosby FREEMAN**[809,2176] (2.1797).
Born on 1 September 1797 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine. The *Maine Index to Vital Records* lists her birth on a date after the church records show that she was baptized.
Baptised on 14 May 1797 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210] (See note above).
Died on 16 October 1865 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[809]

**1372. George Pearson FREEMAN**[2176] (2.1805).
Born circa 1805.
Baptised on 5 July 1805 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

**1373. Lois FREEMAN**[3185] (2.1797).
Born on 6 January 1797 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 30 April 1797 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210]
Died on 18 July 1800.

**1374. Mary Woodman FREEMAN**[3185] (2.1798).
Born on 4 November 1798 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 17 February 1799 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

**1375. Daniel FREEMAN**[3185] (2.1800).
Born 7 October 1800.
Baptised on 30 October 1800 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

Willis describes him as "a most faithful and honest mechanic."[2176] The exact date of his birth is not legible in the family bible, but his birth order and the dates of his nearest siblings indicate that it would have been sometime in 1800.

He married Anne Winslow HALL[3185].

**1376. Margaret Weeks FREEMAN**[3185] (2.1802).
Born on 5 September 1802 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 18 August 1803 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

**1377. Sarah FREEMAN**[3185] (2.1804).
Born 10 December 1804 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 21 June 1805 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

**1378. Eliza/Elvira FREEMAN**[3185] (2.1807).
Born in 11 March 1807 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine. Her name appears as Eliza in the family bible and Elvira in the baptismal records.
Baptised on 8 October 1807 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

**1379. Lois FREEMAN** (2.1810).
Born on 27 April 1810 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine. Twin of Eunice.
Baptised on 1 July 1810 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

**1380. Eunice FREEMAN**[3185] (2.1810).
Born on 27 April 1810 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine. Twin of Lois.
Baptised on 1 July 1810 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210]

**1381. Joshua FREEMAN**[3185] (2.1812).
Born on 7 May 1813 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.
Baptised on 20 May 1812 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.[2210]
Died on 25 September 1815 in Portland, Cumberland, Maine.

**1382. Daniel FREEMAN**[3208] (2.1798).
Born on 20 December 1798 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.
Event: in 1837 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.[3207] He was listed as the head of a household with 1 person under the age of 4, 3 persons under the age of 21 and 3 age 21 and upward in the town census.
Died on 14 December 1874 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.
Buried in Pretty Marsh, Hancock, Maine. Pretty Marsh Cemetery.

He first married Mercy MAYO[3208] (3), in 1830.
Born in 1801 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.
Died on 3 November 1845 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine. Childbirth.
Event: on 17 July 1830. Marriage intention published.

He second married Abigail YEATON[3208], circa 1847.
Born on 16 July 1812 in Steuben, Washington, Maine.
Died on 5 January 1892.

**1383. James Richardson FREEMAN**[3428] (2.1810).
Born on 11 September 1810 in Mount Desert, Hancock, Maine.

**1384. Charles FREEMAN**[2336] (2.1805).
Born on 15 November 1805 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1828 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of his marriage.
Died on 11 June 1868.

He married Nancy Atwood FREEMAN[2335] (3.1809), daughter of Benjamin FREEMAN (567) (2.1762.2) & Mercy ATWOOD, on 18 November 1828. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives their marriage date as 23 December 1828.
Born on 20 February 1809 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 October 1857.

**1385. Edmund FREEMAN**[2338] (2.1811).
Born on 10 December 1811 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Mercy FREEMAN[2337] (3.1811), daughter of Benjamin FREEMAN (567) (2.1762.2) & Mercy ATWOOD, on 23 March 1833 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 22 November 1811 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

## Sources


**1.** Farmer, 1829, p. 113.
**2.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, pp. 24-30.
**3.** Sherwood, 1969, p. 22. Reference to Principal Probate Registry of London. P.C.C. 79 Campbell. His name is given as Edward Freeman, but this is almost certainly Edmund.
**4.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, Volume 2, pages 349-356.
**5.** Canfield, 1984, pp. 15, 16, 18.
**6.** Perry, 1984, Second Boat, v. 5, n. 1, pp. 15, 17, 18 (May 1984).
**7.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 9-24; n. 1.
**8.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Probate Records, 1972, Sandwich vol. 5, pp. 105, 170.
**9.** Freeman, 1860, pp. 127-172, passim.
**10.** Pope, 1900, p. 175.
**11.** Banks, 1930a, Pages 161, 164.
**12.** Lovell, 1984, pp. 3-7, 28-31, 79, 123-125.
**13.** Hotten, 1874, 1880, pp. 92-93; 97-98.
**14.** Anderson, Sanborn, & Sanborn, 1999, 2001, v. II, pp. 576-582.
**15.** Lovell, 1984, p. 5.
**16.** Ibid. pp. 123, 265-266.
**17.** Ibid. p. 29.
**18.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 25.
**19.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, Pages 349-356.
**20.** Perry, 1984, Second Boat, v. 5, n. 1, p. 17 (May 1984).
**21.** Torrey, 1985, p. 283.
**22.** Anderson, Sanborn, & Sanborn, 1999, 2001, p. 579.
**23.** Hunt, 1961.
**24.** Canfield, 1984, Second Boat, v. 5, n. 1, pp. 15, 16, 18 (May 1984).
**25.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 12-13.
**26.** Bowman, 1912, 1928, 1931, p. 110.
**27.** Banks, 1930a, p. 164.
**28.** Hotten, 1874, 1880, pp. 97-98.
**29.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 27.
**30.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 23, 25; n. 2.
**31.** Plymouth Colony Vital Records. MD, v. 13, p. 85 (1911).
**32.** Paine, 1866, p. 805.
**33.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 1.
**34.** Anderson, Sanborn, & Sanborn, 1999, 2001, v. II, p. 579.
**35.** Freeman, 1875, p. 25.
**36.** Savage, 1860-1862, p. 203.
**37.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 349.
**38.** LeBaron, 1945, v. 2, pp. 152-153.
**39.** McLean, 1964, pp. 103-110.
**40.** Bowman, 1914, MD, v. 12, pp. 248-250 (1914).
**41.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 23, 26-27; n. 3.
**42.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Probate Records, 1972, Sandwich v. 5, p. 379.
**43.** Roser, 1990, MD 14:110.
**44.** Plymouth Colony Vital Records. MD, v. 13, p. 86 (1911).
**45.** Bowman, 1912, 1928, 1931, MD, v. 14, pp. 109, 110 (1912).
**46.** Anderson, 1995, v. III, p. 1523.
**47.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 1, 11, 12.
**48.** Lovell, 1984, p. 123.
**49.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 25-26.
**50.** Roser, 1995, p. 26.
**51.** Roser, 1992, p. 261.
**52.** Merrick, 1997, p. 26.
**53.** Roser, 1994, p. 126.
**54.** Roser, 1995, p. 27.
**55.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, pp. 27, 32.
**56.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 26-27.
**57.** Jones, 1908, p. 21.
**58.** Anderson, 1995, p. 1523.
**59.** McLean, 1964, p. 110.
**60.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 11, 12.
**61.** Merrick, 1997, p. 25.
**62.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, p. 92 (1940).
**63.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, pp. 356-361.
**64.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 23, 27-28; n. 5.
**65.** Bowman, 1935, MD, v. 33, pp. 100-114 (1935).
**66.** Bowman, 1903, MD, v. 5, pp. 143-151 (1903).
**67.** Shurtleff, 1857, pp. 202, 208.
**68.** Hamblin, 1851, Volume III, p. 888.
**69.** Paine, 1866, Page 805, 810.
**70.** Freeman, 1860, pp. 256, 259.
**71.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 5.
**72.** Anderson, Sanborn, & Sanborn, 1999, 2001, v. II, p. 680.
**73.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 26-27.
**74.** Roser, 1995, pp. 26, 27.
**75.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, p. 225.
**76.** Cape Cod Old Burying Grounds, 2000.
**77.** Roser, 1994, pp. 120-121.
**78.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 361.
**79.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 27-28.
**80.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 23, 27, 118; n. 4.
**81.** Anderson, Sanborn, & Sanborn, 1999, 2001, v. II, p. 580.
**82.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 23, 27, 118.
**83.** Shurtleff, 1855, pp. 75, 85-86.
**84.** Freeman, 1875, p. 27.
**85.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Probate Records, 1972, Sandwich v. 5, p. 170.
**86.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 356.
**87.** Lovell, 1984, pp. 34-35.
**88.** Brainard, 1940, p. 92.

**89.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 26.
**90.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, pp. 350-353.
**91.** Brownson and McLean, 1961, p. 86.
**92.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 23, 30; n. 6.
**93.** Canfield, 1988, pp. 1-3.
**94.** Perry, 1984, Second Boat, v. 5, n. 1, p. 18 (May 1984).
**95.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 23, 30.
**96.** Canfield, 1988, p. 2.
**97.** Freeman, 1875, p. 30.
**98.** Brownson and McLean, 1961, In: Genealogies of Mayflower Families from the New England Historical Genealogy Register, vol. III, p. 15.
**99.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 30, 47.
**100.** Bowman, 1912, 1928, 1931, MD, v. 14, p. 171 (1912).
**101.** McLean, 1964, pp. 103-4.
**102.** Ibid. pp. 104, 109.
**103.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 26, 31; n. 13.
**104.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 26, 84-85.
**105.** Ibid. p. 84.
**106.** McLean, 1964, pp. 105-6.
**107.** Brownson and McLean, 1961, v. III, pp. 4-99.
**108.** Freeman, 1875, p. 31.
**109.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 84-85.
**110.** Ibid. p. 85.
**111.** Bowman, 1912, 1928, 1931, MD, v. 14, p. 110 (1912).
**112.** Freeman, 1875, p. 26; n. 14.
**113.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 19.
**114.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 26, 31-33; n 15.
**115.** Bowman, 1906, MD, v. 8, pp. 65-72 (1906).
**116.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 12, 43, 1527.
**117.** Ibid. pp. 43, 1527.
**118.** Sanborn, 1991.
**119.** Anderson, 1995, v. III, p. 1498 (Isaac Pope).
**120.** Freeman, 1875, p. 26; n. 16.
**121.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 12.
**122.** Bowman, 1912, 1928, 1931, MD, v. 14, p. 109 (1912).
**123.** Anderson, 1995, v. 3, p. 1498.
**124.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 26, 33; n. 17.
**125.** Brownson and McLean, 1970, NEHGR, v. 124, p. 45 (1970).
**126.** Freeman, 1875, p. 33.
**127.** Brownson and McLean, 1970, NEHGR, v. 124, p. 49 (1970).
**128.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 26, 34; n. 18.
**129.** VR Falmouth, Massachusetts. p. 164.
**130.** Shurtleff, 1856b, p. 98.
**131.** Freeman, 1875, p. 34.
**132.** Ibid. pp. 26, 34; n. 19.
**133.** Brownson and McLean, 1970, NEHGR, v. 124, p. 46 (1970).
**134.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 28.
**135.** Ibid. pp. 28, 36.
**136.** Savage, 1860-1862, p. 204.
**137.** Bowman, 1901, MD, v. 3, p. 180 (1901); v. 8, p. 34 (1906).
**138.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 34-36; n. 25.
**139.** Bowman, 1935, MD, v. 33, pp. 101-114 (1935).
**140.** Shurtleff, 1857, p. 208.
**141.** Paine, 1866, page 806, 811.
**142.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 28, 85-87.
**143.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, pp. 225, 243.
**144.** Mayo, 1898, p. 4.
**145.** Merrick, 1997, p. 86.
**146.** Roser, 1992, p. 243.
**147.** Bowman, 1901, MD, v. 3, p. 180 (1901).
**148.** Freeman, 1875, p. 34-35.
**149.** Bowman, 1935, MD, v. 33, p. 101 (1935).
**150.** Ibid. p. 101.
**151.** Anderson, 1995, v. II, p. 906.
**152.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 28, death recorded at Harwich.
**153.** Bowman, 1935, MD, v. 33, pp. 101-102 (1935).
**154.** Paine, 1866, p. 806.
**155.** Mayo, 1898, p. 66.
**156.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, pp. 28, 42.
**157.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 27, 36-37; n. 26.
**158.** Bowman, 1911 and 1927, MD, v. 13, pp. 20-22 (1911).
**159.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 3, pp. 174-176 (1901); v. 6, p. 56 (1904).
**160.** Hamblin, 1851, Vol. III, page 888.
**161.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 1, 18.
**162.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 28, 87-88.
**163.** Mayo, 1898, pp. 4, 67.
**164.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 93 (1906).
**165.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 36-37.
**166.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 3, pp. 174-176 (1901).
**167.** Hamblin, 1851, Volume II, p. 888.
**168.** Bowman, 1912, MD, v. 14, p. 2 (1912).
**169.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. Page 1. Transcribed from Volume I, page 22 of the original town records.
**170.** Merrick, 1997, p. 87.
**171.** Roser, 1992, p. 254.
**172.** Mayo, 1898, p. 67.
**173.** Merrick, 1997, p. 88.
**174.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 12 (1904).
**175.** Freeman, 1875, p. 37; n. 27.
**176.** Thomas Paine of Eastham and Posterity, 1985, p. 769.
**177.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 51.
**178.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 28, 95-96.
**179.** Ibid. p. 95.
**180.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 37-38.
**181.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 50-51.

**182.** Merrick, 1997, p. 96.
**183.** Freeman, 1875, p. 37.
**184.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 50.
**185.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 37, 38.
**186.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, pp. 361-363.
**187.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 38-40; n. 29.
**188.** Hamblin, 1851, Volume III, page 888.
**189.** Paine, 1866, Pages 807, 810.
**190.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 28, 88-90.
**191.** Roser, 1994, p. 121.
**192.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 38-40.
**193.** Ibid. pp. 38-40, 63.
**194.** Merrick, 1997, p. 89.
**195.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 204 (1904).
**196.** Freeman, 1875, p. 41; n. 30.
**197.** Libby, 1925, NEHGR, v. 79, p. 295 (1925).
**198.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 28, 90-91.
**199.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, pp. 225, 250.
**200.** Merrick, 1997, p. 91.
**201.** Roser, 1994, p. 125.
**202.** Freeman, 1875, p. 41.
**203.** Merrick, 1997, p. 90.
**204.** Roser, 1992, p. 249.
**205.** Ibid. p. 250.
**206.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 41, 343.
**207.** Hufbauer, 1974, p. 58.
**208.** Freeman, 1986, p. 175.
**209.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 59, 343; n. 311.
**210.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 204 (1903); v. 24, p. 110 (1922).
**211.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 79, 82.
**212.** Roser, 1992, p. 258.
**213.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, p. 1066.
**214.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, pp. 28, 29-30, 42.
**215.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, pp. 361, 363-364.
**216.** Freeman, 1875, p. 41; n. 31.
**217.** Bowman, 1911 and 1927, MD, v. 13, p. 19 (1911).
**218.** Paine, 1866, pp. 806, 807.
**219.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 28, 91-93.
**220.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, pp. 225, 260.
**221.** Merrick, 1997, p. 92.
**222.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, pp. 29-30, 42.
**223.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 41-42.
**224.** Torrey, 1985, p. 284.
**225.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 91-93.
**226.** Roser, 1992, p. 260.
**227.** Freeman, 1875, p. 38; n. 28.
**228.** Paine, 1866, p. 806, 810.
**229.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 28, 94-95.
**230.** Freeman, 1875, p. 38.
**231.** Ward, 1848, p. 255.
**232.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 103, p. 169.
**233.** Mayo, 1898, p. 62.
**234.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 38, 54.
**235.** Ibid. pp. 35, 54; n. 81.
**236.** Bowman, 1935, MD, v. 33, p. 103 (1935).
**237.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 55.
**238.** Ibid. v. 102, pp. 54-55.
**239.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 91, Birth of six children and wife's death.
**240.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 42-43; n. 33.
**241.** Paine, [n.d.], p. 437.
**242.** Hamblin, 1851, Volume III, pp. 884, 888.
**243.** McLellan and Lewis, 1903, p. 502.
**244.** Paine, 1866, page 806.
**245.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 28, 96-97.
**246.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, pp. 225, 252.
**247.** Merrick, 1997, p. 97.
**248.** York, Maine, Deeds, 1892-1907, v. 23, p. 210.
**249.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 91 (1910), death record.
**250.** Freeman, 1986, pp. 18-19.
**251.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 42-43.
**252.** Roser, 1992, p. 252.
**253.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 14.
**254.** Freeman, 1875, p. 43; n. 34.
**255.** Thomas Paine of Eastham and Posterity, 1985, p. 772.
**256.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 47.
**257.** Merrick, 1997, pp. 28, 97-99.
**258.** Deacon John Paine's Journal, 1906, MD, v. 8, pp. 180-184, 227-231.
**259.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 143.
**260.** Freeman, 1875, p. 43.
**261.** Roser, 1990, p. 181.
**262.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, pp. 203-204 (1904); v. 8, p. 14 (1906).
**263.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 43, 365-366.
**264.** Austin, 1992, p. 205.
**265.** Pratt, 1844, p. 24.
**266.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, pp. 202-204.
**267.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 43, 360, 365-366; n. 23.
**268.** Austin, 1992, pp. 205-206.
**269.** VR Southeastern Massachusetts. Volume 1, page 23. Originally published as "Eastham and Orleans, Massachusetts Vital Records" in the Mayflower Descendant, vol. 6, 1904, p. 203.
**270.** Roser, 1994, p. 291.
**271.** Merrick, 1997, p. 98.
**272.** Dimock, 1898, p. 319.
**273.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 31, 45-46, n. 48.
**274.** Bowman, 1912, 1928, 1931, MD, v. 29, p. 32 (1931).
**275.** Batchellor, 1895b, p. 81.
**276.** Cutter et al., 1911, p. 162.
**277.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 43, 85.
**278.** Freeman, 1875, p. 45.
**279.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 85.
**280.** Henderson, 2000.
**281.** Nye and Nye, 1907, pp. 41, 75.

**282.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 31, 46; n. 49.
**283.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 43, 92, 106, 1527.
**284.** Freeman, 1875, p. 46.
**285.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 92, 106, 1527.
**286.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 79.
**287.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 31, 47; n. 50.
**288.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 43, 100.
**289.** Freeman, 1875, p. 47.
**290.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 100.
**291.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 31, 47; n. 51.
**292.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 43, 117, 128, 1527.
**293.** Ibid. p. 117.
**294.** Ibid. pp. 128, 1527.
**295.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 31, 48; n. 52.
**296.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 43, 166, 170.
**297.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 31, 48.
**298.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 166, 170.
**299.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 32, 48-49; n. 53.
**300.** VR Duxbury, Massachusetts.
**301.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 43, 128.
**302.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 32, 48-49.
**303.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 19.
**304.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 128.
**305.** Nye and Nye, 1907, pp. 40, 72.
**306.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 32, 49; n. 54.
**307.** Paige, 1883, p. 380.
**308.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 43, 94, 128.
**309.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 32, 49.
**310.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 94, 128.
**311.** Nye, 1977, p. 80.
**312.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 78.
**313.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 32, 49; n. 55.
**314.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 43, 127.
**315.** Freeman, 1875, p. 49.
**316.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 127.
**317.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 32, 50; n. 56.
**318.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, p. 390.
**319.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/1. p. 131.
**320.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 43, 143, 146.
**321.** Freeman, 1875, p. 50.
**322.** VR Dartmouth, Massachusetts. p. 187.
**323.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 132.
**324.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 143, 146.
**325.** Freeman, 1875, p. 34; n. 73.
**326.** Paine, 1866, p. 805, 810.
**327.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 34, 50; n. 74.
**328.** Roser, 1992, p. 244.
**329.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 34, 50; n. 75.
**330.** Brewster, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1904, 1906, MD, v. 6, p. 156 (1904).
**331.** Paine, 1866, pp. 807-808, 810.
**332.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 24, Birth of two sons, Eli and Elisha, listed here.
**333.** Schutz, 1997, p. 225.
**334.** Roser, 1994, p. 124.
**335.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 50-51.
**336.** Roser, 1992, p. 245.
**337.** Freeman, 1875, p. 34; n. 76.
**338.** Paine, 1866, pages 806, 810.
**339.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 35, 51; n. 77.
**340.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 202 (1903); v. 13, pp. 66, 70 (1911).
**341.** Paine, 1866, p. 806, 810, 811.
**342.** McLellan and Lewis, 1903, p. 501.
**343.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 51, 58-59.
**344.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 13, p. 66 (1911).
**345.** Bowman, 1935, MD, v. 33, pp. 100-103 (1935).
**346.** Paine, 1866, p. 807, 811.
**347.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 65, 68.
**348.** Roser, 1992, p. 248.
**349.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 14, p. 87 (1912).
**350.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 35, 52, n. 78.
**351.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, p. 340.
**352.** Stiles, 1904, p. 294.
**353.** Mayo, 1898, p. 7.
**354.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52-53.
**355.** Paine, 1866, p. 808.
**356.** Paige, 1872, NEHGR, v. 26, p. 398 (1872).
**357.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 35, 53, n. 79.
**358.** Bowman, 1935, MD, v. 33, p 103 (1935).
**359.** Paine, 1866, p. 810.
**360.** Freeman, 1875, p. 53.
**361.** Roser, 1992, p. 246.
**362.** Freeman, 1875, p. 53, n. 237.
**363.** Ibid. p. 53, n. 238.
**364.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 120.
**365.** Roser, 1992, p. 255.
**366.** Freeman, 1875, p. 100.
**367.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 30, 47, 120.
**368.** Freeman, 1875, p. 53, n. 239.
**369.** Ibid. p. 53, n. 240.
**370.** Ibid. p. 53, n. 241.
**371.** Ibid. p. 53, n. 242.
**372.** Mayo, 1898, p. 32.
**373.** Freeman, 1875, p. 53, n. 243.
**374.** Ibid. pp. 35, 53; n. 80.
**375.** Roser, 1992, pp. 243, 248.
**376.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 40.
**377.** Freeman, 1875, p. 66.
**378.** Ibid. p. 54.
**379.** Ibid. p. 56.
**380.** Roser, 1992, p. 256.
**381.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 35, 55; n. 83.
**382.** Roser, 1990, MD 6:56.
**383.** Roser, 1992, pp. 243, 245.
**384.** Freeman, 1875, p. 55.
**385.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 31, p. 151 (1929); v.

34, p. 117 (1936).
**386.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 35, 54; n. 82.
**387.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 8, p. 217, 218 (1906).
**388.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 36, 55-56; n. 84.
**389.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 3, p. 174 (1901).
**390.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 36, 56-57; n. 85.
**391.** Bowman, 1911 and 1927, MD, v. 13, pp. 22-23 (1911).
**392.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 3, p. 174 (1901); v. 5, p. 87 (1903); v. 6, p. 56 (1904).
**393.** Paine, 1866, p. 806-7, 810, 811.
**394.** Roser, 1992, pp. 254, 260.
**395.** Freeman, 1986, p. 22.
**396.** Bowman, 1911 and 1927, p. 138-141.
**397.** Stackpole, Thompson, and Meserve, 1913, p. 331.
**398.** Doane, 1976, p. 57.
**399.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 36, 57, 99; n. 86.
**400.** Bowman, 1911, p. 20.
**401.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 3, p. 174 (1901); v. 5, p. 86 (1903); v. 6, p. 55 (1904).
**402.** Paine, 1866, p. 807, 808, 810.
**403.** VR Plymouth, Massachusetts. p. 89. From Book One of Vital Records from the Plymouth Town Clerk's Office, p. 136.
**404.** VR Southeastern Massachusetts. Volume 5, Plymouth, Mass. Vital Records. Page 70. Reproduced from the Mayflower Descendant, v. 14, 1912. Page 36.
**405.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 1, 10, 18.
**406.** Wakefield and van Antwerp, 1997, p. 27.
**407.** Roser, 1992, pp. 254, 255.
**408.** Freeman, 1875, Pages 57, 99.
**409.** Plympton, Massachusetts, Gravestone Records, 1908, MD, v. 10, pp. 111-116 (1908).
**410.** Paine, 1866, p. 811.
**411.** Bowman, 1921, p. 123.
**412.** VR Plymouth, Massachusetts. p. 89.
**413.** VR Plympton, Massachusetts. p. 319.
**414.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. p. 140.
**415.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 27.
**416.** Roser, 1994, p. 42.
**417.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 36, 58; n. 87.
**418.** Bowman, 1935, MD, v. 33, p. 100-114 (1935).
**419.** Paine, 1866, p. 807.
**420.** Mayo, 1898, p. 36.
**421.** Schutz, 1997, p. 224.
**422.** Freeman, 1875, p. 58.
**423.** Boston Athenaeum, 1968b, p. 401.
**424.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 36, 52, 58-59; n. 88.
**425.** Paine, 1866, p. 807, 808.
**426.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 1, 65, 68.
**427.** Connecticut Bible Records. Bible record no. 1, p. 448.
**428.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 58-59.
**429.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 8, p. 34 (1906).
**430.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. pp. 34, 138.
**431.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/1. MD, v. 13, p. 221-222 (1911).
**432.** Roser, 1995, p. 81.
**433.** Freeman, 1875, p. 36; n. 89.
**434.** Plymouth Colony Vital Records. MD, v. 18, p. 140 (1916).
**435.** VR Southeastern Massachusetts. Volume 5, Plymouth, Mass. Vital Records. Page 128. Reproduced from the Mayflower Descendant, v. 18, 1916. Page 140.
**436.** Freeman, 1875, p. 36; n. 90.
**437.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 92,93 (1906).
**438.** Freeman, 1986, p. 23.
**439.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 36, 59-60; n. 91.
**440.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 3, p. 124 (1901); v. 5, p. 204 (1903).
**441.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, p. 165-166 (1940).
**442.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 1, 16.
**443.** Roser, 1992, pp. 254, 258.
**444.** Freeman, 1875, p. 59.
**445.** Ibid. pp. 36, 60; n. 92.
**446.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, p. 509.
**447.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. p. 141.
**448.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 1, 33.
**449.** Mayo, 1898, p. 23.
**450.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 60-61.
**451.** Paine, 1866, p. 809, 811.
**452.** Mayo, 1898, pp. 23, 24.
**453.** Ibid.
**454.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 36, 61; n. 93.
**455.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 3, p. 175 (1901).
**456.** Freeman, 1875, p. 61.
**457.** Roser, 1992, p. 259.
**458.** Mayo, 1898, p. 8.
**459.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 22.
**460.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 362.
**461.** Freeman, 1875, p. 38; n. 111.
**462.** Roser, 1990.
**463.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, pp. 21, 22, 29.
**464.** Ibid. pp. 22, 40.
**465.** Higgins, 1918, p. 86.
**466.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 29.
**467.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 38, 61; n. 112.
**468.** Lowell, 1920, p. 106.
**469.** Treat, 1893, p. 186.
**470.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 38, 61.
**471.** Higgins, 1918, pp. 86-87.
**472.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 110.
**473.** Freeman, 1807, p. 15.
**474.** Freeman, 1875, p. 374.
**475.** Wyman, 1879, p. 375.
**476.** VR Charlestown, Massachusetts. vol. I, p. 294.

From the Charlestown Town Vital Records, v. 1, part II, p. 26.
**477.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 104, p. 66.
**478.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 56.
**479.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 62-63; n. 114.
**480.** Jacobus, 1932, v. II, p. 347.
**481.** Totten, 1912, pp. 42-43.
**482.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. p. 139.
**483.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 6, p. 34.
**484.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 39, 62, 107.
**485.** Jacobus, 1932, p. 347.
**486.** Totten, 1912, p. 42-43.
**487.** Rich, 1922, p. 28.
**488.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 13 (1904).
**489.** Freeman, 1875, p. 39; n. 115.
**490.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, pp. 225, 226.
**491.** Rich, 1922, p. 10.
**492.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 39, 63-64.
**493.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, p. 226.
**494.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 38, 62; n. 113.
**495.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. II, p. 40.
**496.** Johnson, 1990, p. 59.
**497.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, pp. 225, 227.
**498.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 38, 62.
**499.** Roser, 1992, p. 227.
**500.** Freeman, 1875, p. 62.
**501.** Roser, 1992.
**502.** Freeman, 1875, p. 39; n. 117.
**503.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 49.
**504.** Freeman, 1875, p. 39.
**505.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 69 (1913); v. 28, p. 108 (1926).
**506.** Freeman, 1875, p. 39; n. 118.
**507.** Pierce, 1995, pp. 261-262.
**508.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, pp. 170-171.
**509.** Pierce, 1995, p. 262.
**510.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 73 (1913); v. 28, p. 109 (1926).
**511.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 39, 65; n. 119.
**512.** Ibid. pp. 39, 65.
**513.** Ibid. p. 65.
**514.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 363.
**515.** Freeman, 1875, p. 39; n. 120.
**516.** Landon, 1932, p. 20.
**517.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 68 (1913).
**518.** Freeman, 1986, Vol. II, p. 399.
**519.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 39, 361.
**520.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 363 (note: birth date given [1628] is an obvious error.].
**521.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 72 (1913); v. 28, p. 108 (1926).
**522.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 39, 65; n. 121.
**523.** Holman, 1933, pp. 35, 56.
**524.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p 72 (1913); v. 28, p. 108 (1926).
**525.** Holman, 1933, p. 56.
**526.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 76 (1926).
**527.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52, 65, 95.
**528.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 111, 116.
**529.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52, 95; n. 231.
**530.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 87 (1903).
**531.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 11.
**532.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 16, p. 74; v. 28, pp. 114, 171 (1926), Marriage intentions - both marriages.
**533.** Freeman, 1875, p. 39; n. 116.
**534.** Thomas Paine of Eastham and Posterity, 1985, p. 773.
**535.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 114 (1926).
**536.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 39, 64-65.
**537.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 171 (1926).
**538.** Roser, 1992, p. 226.
**539.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 39, 65-66; n. 122.
**540.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 43.
**541.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, pp. 30, 39-40.
**542.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 41, 66; n. 133.
**543.** Merrick, 1997, p. 93.
**544.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 41, 66.
**545.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 39.
**546.** Ibid. p. 30.
**547.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, pp. 363-364.
**548.** Freeman, 1875, p. 41, 66, 378; n. 134.
**549.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 88 (1903).
**550.** Paine, 1866, p. 807, 809, 810, 811.
**551.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 364.
**552.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 361.
**553.** Paine, 1866, p. 809.
**554.** Freeman, 1875, p. 66; n. 395.
**555.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. Page 11. Transcribed from Volume I, page 58 of the original town records.
**556.** Freeman, 1875, p. 66; n. 396.
**557.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 179 (1926).
**558.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 109-110; n. 397.
**559.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 88 (1903); v. 24, p. 110 (1922).
**560.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 63, 65, 80.
**561.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 92 (1906).
**562.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 109-110, 343.
**563.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 28, 1898, p. 274.
**564.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 299.
**565.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 65, 80.
**566.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 68, 110, 114; n. 398.
**567.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 88 (1903); v. 8, p. 120 (1906).

**568.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 80, 98.
**569.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 144 (1913).
**570.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 68, 110, 114; n. 425.
**571.** Roser, 1990, Freeman Genealogy, pp. 68, 69.
**572.** Freeman, 1875, p. 66; n. 399.
**573.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12.
**574.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 365, 378.
**575.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 72.
**576.** Ibid. p. 72.
**577.** Ibid. p. 70.
**578.** Ibid. pp. 72, 107.
**579.** Freeman, 1875, p. 66, 111; n. 400.
**580.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 88 (1903); v. 24, p. 110, 153 (1922).
**581.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 82, 88.
**582.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 111.
**583.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 82, 88.
**584.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 111; n. 401.
**585.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 12.
**586.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 14, 1885, p. 159.
**587.** Seybolt, 1939, p. 255.
**588.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 17, 1887, pp. 255-257.
**589.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 14, 1885, pp. 206, 227.
**590.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 284.
**591.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 109, 116.
**592.** Freeman, 1875, p. 116.
**593.** Ibid. p. 111.
**594.** Massachusetts - Middlesex County Probate Records, 1965, docket 8448.
**595.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, September 28, 1796.
**596.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 5.
**597.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, pp. 281, 289, 291.
**598.** VR Cambridge, Massachusetts. p. 561.
**599.** Bridgman, 1853, p. 218, 233.
**600.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 67, 111; n. 402.
**601.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 282.
**602.** Whitmore, 1973, p. 57.
**603.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 292.
**604.** Whitmore, 1973, p. 67.
**605.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 299.
**606.** Whitmore, 1973, p. 74.
**607.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 303.
**608.** Whitmore, 1973, p. 78.
**609.** Seybolt, 1939, p. 361.
**610.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 25, 1894, p. 317.
**611.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 22/1, 1890, p. 472.
**612.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 188.
**613.** Sharples, 1906, p. 504.
**614.** Massachusetts - Middlesex County Probate Records, 1965, docket 8453.
**615.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Massachusetts - Index. p. 85.
**616.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, December 25, 1805.
**617.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 15, 1886, p. 245.
**618.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 67, 111.
**619.** Sharples, 1906, p. 510.
**620.** Freeman, 1875, p. 67; n. 403.
**621.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. Page 12. Transcribed from Volume I, page 58 of the original town records.
**622.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 67, 112; n. 404.
**623.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 52.
**624.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 17.
**625.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 98, 119, 125, 493.
**626.** Freeman, 1875, p. 112.
**627.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98, 119, 125.
**628.** Freeman, 1875, p. 112-113.
**629.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98, 131, 493.
**630.** Freeman, 1875, p. 67; n. 405.
**631.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 91 (1910).
**632.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 67, 361; n. 135.
**633.** Ibid. pp. 42, 67, 361.
**634.** Ibid. p. 67.
**635.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 91 (1910); v. 15, p. 230 (1913); v. 28, p. 111 (1926).
**636.** Freeman, 1875, p. 42, 68; n. 136.
**637.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 15, 1886, p. 52.
**638.** Roser, 1992, pp. 252, 253.
**639.** Ibid. p. 253.
**640.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 230 (1913); v. 28, pp. 111 (1926).
**641.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 42, 68.
**642.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 91 (1906); v. 27, p. 186 (1925); v. 28, p. 110 (1926).
**643.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 42, 68; n. 137.
**644.** Paine, 1866, p. 807, 809, 811.
**645.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 144 (1913); v. 28, p. 110 (1926).
**646.** Freeman, 1875, p. 68.
**647.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 27, p. 186 (1925).
**648.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 68-69.

**649.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 91 (1910); v. 15, p. 144 (1913).
**650.** Freeman, 1875, p. 42; n. 138.
**651.** Ibid. p. 42.
**652.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 91 (1906); v. 28, p. 115 (1926).
**653.** Freeman, 1875, p. 42, 69-70; n. 139.
**654.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 115 (1926).
**655.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 42, 69-70.
**656.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 91 (1910); v. 28, p. 114 (1926).
**657.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 18-19,391.
**658.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 42, 71, 360, 368; n. 140.
**659.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 381, death record.
**660.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 16, no. 1, p. 74 (1914); v. 28, p. 114 (1926).
**661.** Freeman, 1986, Vol. I, pp. 194, 391-2, 399.
**662.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 360, 368; n. 28.
**663.** Bowman, 1903-1931, v. 28, 1926, p. 114.
**664.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 390.
**665.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 391.
**666.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 391-392.
**667.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 449; p. 368; n. 106.
**668.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392, 402.
**669.** Freeman, 1875, p. 70; n. 442; pp. 368, 381; n. 99.
**670.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1914, 1922, MD, v. 24, p. 55 (1922).
**671.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1990, p. 51.
**672.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 133.
**673.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 381.
**674.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 13, 1814.
**675.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 784.
**676.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 445; pp. 368, 383; n. 102.
**677.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, p. 784.
**678.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 383.
**679.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 789.
**680.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 443; pp. 368, 382; n. 100.
**681.** Ibid. pp. 71, 368, 382.
**682.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 131.
**683.** Freeman, 1875, p. 382.
**684.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 23, 392; v. 2, pp. 947-948.
**685.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 444; pp. 368, 382-383; n. 101.
**686.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, pp. 947-8.
**687.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 382.
**688.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 1061.
**689.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 392.
**690.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 1066.
**691.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 446; pp. 368, 383; n. 103.
**692.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 381.
**693.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 58.
**694.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 368, 383.
**695.** Ibid. p. 71; n. 447; p. 368; n. 104.
**696.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/1. p. 132.
**697.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 368.
**698.** Ibid. p. 45, n. 154.
**699.** Nye, 1977, p. 78.
**700.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 76.
**701.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 45, 72; n. 155.
**702.** Ibid. p. 72.
**703.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 33, p. 127 (1935); v. 34, p. 18 (1936).
**704.** Dimock, 1898, p. 79.
**705.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, p. 1083.
**706.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 45, 72-74; n. 156.
**707.** U.S. Census - 1790 - New Hampshire. p. 34.
**708.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. pp. 80, 801.
**709.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 65, 488.
**710.** Frost, 1972.
**710a.** U.S. Census - 1810 – Vermont, Roll 64, p. 90.
**711.** Connecticut Colony Records. v. 9, May 1744 to November 1750 (1876), p. 356.
**712.** Ibid. v. 12, May 1762 to October 1767 (1881), pp. 2, 74.
**713.** Ibid. v. 14, October 1772 to April 1775 (1887), pp. 3, 38, 72, 160, 214.
**714.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72-74.
**715.** Otis, 1848, NEHGR, v. 2, p. 288 (1848).
**716.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 79, 239.
**717.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 45, 74; n. 157.
**718.** Stearns, 1908, pp. 1387-1388.
**719.** Slafter, 1868, NEHGR, v. 21, p. 56-57 (1868).
**720.** Connecticut State Records. v. IV, pp. 316-317.
**721.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 239, 319.
**722.** Freeman, 1875, p. 74.
**723.** Stearns, 1908, p. 1387.
**724.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Connecticut. p. 147.
**725.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 33, pp. 25, 169 (1935); v. 34, p. 18 (1936).
**726.** Dimock, 1898, p. 78.
**727.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 45, 76; n. 158.
**728.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, p. 386.
**729.** Smith, 1995, NEHGR, v. 149, p. 355 (1995).
**730.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 86.
**731.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 45, 76.
**732.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, p. 386; v. II, p. 98.
**733.** Cutter et al., 1911.
**734.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 45, 77; n. 159.
**735.** Ibid. pp. 45, 77.
**736.** Ibid. pp. 45, 77; n. 160.
**737.** Finter, 1987, p. 8, citing Plymouth County Land Records 46:169.
**738.** Barclay, 1963, TAG, v. 39, p. 197 (1963).
**739.** Beers, 1884.
**740.** Bowman, 1912-1913, MD, v. 14, p. 158 (1912).
**741.** Freeman, 1875, p. 45, 77; n. 161.
**742.** VR Ashford, Connecticut, 1994, p. 108.
**743.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 45, 77; n. 162.

**744.** Ibid. pp. 45, 47.
**745.** Ibid. p. 78.
**746.** Ibid. pp. 45, 78; n. 163.
**747.** Ibid. pp. 45, 78.
**748.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 79-80, 239, 319.
**749.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 2, p. 126.
**750.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 45, 78; n. 164.
**751.** Aspinwall, 1901, pp. 62-63.
**752.** Batchellor, 1895a, p. 726.
**753.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Connecticut. p. 721.
**754.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 79-80, 239.
**755.** Freeman, 1875, p. 45, n. 165.
**756.** Ibid. p. 45, n. 166.
**757.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 87.
**758.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 45, 75.
**759.** Ibid. p. 45, n. 167.
**760.** Ibid. pp. 46, 79; n. 168.
**761.** Brownson and McLean, 1985, p. 661.
**762.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 106.
**763.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 74.
**764.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 46, 79.
**765.** Ibid. p. 79.
**766.** Ibid. pp. 46, 79; n. 169.
**767.** Willard, 1911, MD, v. 13, pp. 23-27 (1911).
**768.** VR Massachusetts. Transcripts to 1850, 1994-1996, Middleboro: 1658-1900. Microfiche 6. From Middleboro records, book 2, p. 138 and book 7, p. 92.
**769.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1914, 1922, p. 135.
**770.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, pp. 93, 183. Original records Book 2, Part 2, p. 129.
**771.** Wood, 1988, p. 148.
**772.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 106, 165.
**773.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 75.
**774.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 165.
**775.** Nye, 1977, p. 55.
**776.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 46, 80; n. 170.
**777.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 106, 154.
**778.** Alexander, 1923, p. 40.
**779.** Ibid. pp. 31, 40.
**780.** Freeman, 1875, p. 80.
**781.** Alexander, 1923, p. 41.
**782.** Nye and Nye, 1907, pp. 41, 75, 90, 133.
**783.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 46, 80; n. 171.
**784.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 32.
**785.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 106, 1527.
**786.** Nye and Nye, 1907, pp. 75, 90, 133.
**787.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 46, 80.
**788.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 1527.
**789.** Freeman, 1875, p. 343.
**790.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 112.
**791.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 64.
**792.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 47, 81; n. 177.
**793.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 167, 177-178.
**794.** Nye, 1977, p. 101.
**795.** Freeman, 1875, p. 81.
**796.** Ibid. pp. 47, 81; n. 178.
**797.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 168.
**798.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 47, 81.
**799.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, p. 1085.
**800.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 47, 82; n. 179.
**801.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, July 25, 1812.
**802.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 18.
**803.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 197, 200-201, 1584.
**804.** Lovell, 1984, pp. 265-266.
**805.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 47, 82.
**806.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, February 2, 1820.
**807.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 36.
**808.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 47, 82-83; n. 181.
**809.** "Maine Index to Vital Records Prior to 1892."
**810.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Maine - Index. p. 33.
**811.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 205, 210.
**812.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 47, 82-83.
**813.** Ibid. pp. 82-83.
**814.** Ibid. pp. 48, 83; n. 182.
**815.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 37.
**816.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 170, 215, 229.
**817.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 48, 83.
**818.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 215, 229, 1564.
**819.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 48, 84; n. 183.
**820.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 39.
**821.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 171.
**822.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Vermont. p. 46.
**823.** Freeman, 1875, p. 84.
**824.** Ibid. pp. 48, 84; n. 184.
**825.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 46.
**826.** Stackpole, 1925, p. 385.
**827.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 171, 220.
**828.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 48, 84.
**829.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 220.
**830.** Freeman, 1875, p. 48; n. 185.
**831.** Ibid. pp. 48, 86; n. 191.
**832.** Winsor, 1849, p. 261.
**833.** Freeman, 1875, p. 86.
**834.** White, 1990, p. 1268.
**835.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, Microfilm roll 1024; pension no. W24666 (Samuel Freeman).
**836.** Ibid. microfilm roll 1024; pension no. W24666.
**837.** Freeman, 1875, p. 48; n. 190.
**838.** Ibid. p. 48.
**839.** Ibid. pp. 48, 85; n. 189.
**840.** Wood, 1988.

**841.** Brakebill, 1993, p. 223.
**842.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 48, 85.
**843.** Ibid. pp. 48, 84; n. 187.
**844.** Winsor, 1849, p. 260.
**845.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 38.
**846.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 169.
**847.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 48, 85; n. 188.
**848.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 36.
**849.** Cushing, 1905, p. 114.
**850.** Freeman, 1875, p. 48; n. 192.
**851.** Ibid. p. 48, 84; n. 186.
**852.** White, 1990, p. 1264; pension no. W21159.
**853.** Fessenden, 1850, p. 238.
**854.** Brown, 1980, Silas Freeman - n. 31004.
**855.** Jones, 1908, p. 85.
**856.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 106.
**857.** VR Chester, Massachusetts. p. 45.
**858.** Preston, Connecticut, Land Records. v. 7, p. 542.
**859.** Griswold, Connecticut, Church Records, 1934, v. 1, p. 98.
**860.** Preston, Connecticut, Land Records. v. 8, p. 154.
**861.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 56.
**862.** Preston, Connecticut, Land Records. v. 9, p. 256.
**863.** Brown, 1980, Mary Brewster - n. 13001.
**864.** Winsor, 1849, pp. 236-237.
**865.** Griswold, Connecticut, Church Records, 1934, v. 1, p. 14.
**866.** Brown, 1980.
**867.** Roser, 1994, p. 116, citing Plymouth County Probates #2751.
**868.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 72.
**869.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 49, 86; n. 193.
**870.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 94.
**871.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 86, 87, 157.
**872.** Newton, 1927, p. 209.
**873.** VR Vermont.
**873a.** VR Moretown, Vermont. Book 4, p. 32-1/2.
**873b.** Ibid., Book 1, p. 33.
**873c.** Ibid., Book 4, p. 21.
**873d.** U.S. Census - 1850 - Vermont. Roll 924, p. 9.
**874.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 87, 157; n. 607.
**875.** Newton, 1927, pp. 25, 206, 209.
**876.** Fisher and Fisher, 1992, p. 196.
**877.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Vermont. p. 67.
**878.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 157.
**879.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. p. 45.
**880.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 49, 87; n. 194.
**881.** Newton, 1927, p. 24-26.
**882.** Paige, 1883, pp. 55, 56, 267, 380.
**883.** Fisher and Fisher, 1992, p. 197.
**884.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 94, 180, 185.
**885.** Brakebill, 1993, p. 224.
**886.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 49, 87.
**887.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 180, 185.
**888.** Nye and Nye, 1907, pp. 72, 106.
**889.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 49, 88; n. 195.
**890.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 94, 190.
**891.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 49, 88.
**892.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 190.
**893.** Freeman, 1875, p. 88.
**894.** Ibid. p. 49; n. 196.
**895.** Ibid. pp. 49, 88; n. 197.
**896.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. p. 176.
**897.** Freeman, 1875, p. 49; n. 198.
**898.** Nye and Nye, 1907, pp. 72, 111.
**899.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 94, 218.
**900.** Ibid. p. 218.
**901.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 49, 86, 87, 88-89; n. 199.
**902.** VR Lee, Massachusetts, 1899, p. 24.
**903.** VR Lee, Massachusetts, 1903, pp. 45, 198.
**904.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 94, 219.
**905.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. 28.
**906.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Massachusetts - Index. p. 26.
**907.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 49, 88-89.
**908.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 219.
**909.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p.72.
**910.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 49, 89-90; n. 200.
**911.** Coddington and McLean, 1988-1989, TAG, v. 64, p. 24 (1989).
**912.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 94, 247, 551, 1563.
**913.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 49, 89.
**914.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 1528.
**915.** Ibid. pp. 247, 551, 1528.
**916.** Freeman, 1875, p. 49; n. 201.
**917.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 95.
**918.** Freeman, 1875, p. 50; n. 203.
**919.** Bartlett, 1941.
**920.** Hemenway, 1868-1891, v. 4, p. 716.
**921.** U.S. Census - 1790 - New Hampshire. p. 26.
**922.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 50.
**923.** VR Falmouth, Massachusetts. p. 163.
**924.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 146.
**924a.** U.S. Census - 1810 – Vermont, p. 160.
**925.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 50, 90; n. 204.
**926.** Massachusetts. Worcester County. Probate Records, 1971, v. 19, p. 265; docket no. 22394.
**927.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. pp. 45, 46, 296.
**928.** Freeman, 1875, p. 90.
**929.** Ibid. p. 50; n. 205.
**930.** Hill, 1975, p. 81.
**931.** Freeman, 1875, p. 50; n. 206.
**932.** Adams and Child, 1889, p. 437.
**933.** Hill, 1975, p. 14.
**934.** Freeman, 1875, p. 50; n. 211.
**935.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 3, 18.
**936.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 51, 90; n. 212.

**937.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. Page 3. Transcribed from Volume I, page 26 of the original town records.
**938.** Freeman, 1875, p. 90-91.
**939.** Newton, 1912, p. 9.
**940.** Freeman, 1875, p. 91.
**941.** Ibid. p. 51; n. 213.
**942.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. pp. 132, 133.
**943.** Bowman, 1900, MD, v. 2, p. 50 (1900).
**944.** Merrick, 1993, MD, v. 43, p. 6 (1993).
**945.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 50, 91; n. 214.
**946.** Paige, 1883, pp. 249, 295, 380-381.
**947.** VR Massachusetts. Transcripts to 1850, 1994-1996, Plympton, 1649-1900. Microfiche 2. Page 86 of original records.
**948.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 221.
**949.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. p. 296.
**950.** Paige, 1883, p. 380-381.
**951.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. p. 295.
**952.** VR Plympton, Massachusetts. pp. 163, 319.
**953.** Freeman, 1875, p. 51; n. 215.
**954.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 3.
**955.** Freeman, 1875, p. 51; n. 216.
**956.** Ibid. p. 51; n. 217.
**957.** Russell, 1984, p. 58.
**958.** Freeman, 2002, p. 95.
**959.** Hampden County, Massachusetts, Land Records. v. Q, pp. 41, 56.
**960.** Bush, 1829, p. 292.
**961.** VR Sheffield, Massachusetts, 1939.
**962.** Hampden County, Massachusetts, Land Records. v. Q, pp. 52, 54.
**963.** Freeman, 2002, p. 97.
**964.** Ibid.
**965.** Berkshire County, Massachusetts, Deeds. v. 2, p. 312.
**966.** Canaan, Connecticut, Church Records. p. 5.
**967.** Harvey and Honeywell, 1943, p. 56.
**968.** Berkshire County, Massachusetts, Deeds. v. 2, p. 312; v. 8, p. 940; v. 19, p. 238; v. 21, pp. 188, 203.
**969.** Sharon, Connecticut, Probate District Records.
**970.** VR Sheffield, Massachusetts, 1939, p. 43.
**971.** Sheffield, Massachusetts, Town Records. p. 43.
**972.** Canaan, Connecticut, Church Records. p. 40, in a section apparently written late in the 1700's and titled "extract from the old records of persons admitted to the Church 1741-1757".
**973.** Canaan, Connecticut, Church Records, 1952.
**974.** Freeman, 1875, p. 51; n. 218.
**975.** VR Upton, Massachusetts, 1904, p. 99.
**976.** Schrader, 1979.
**977.** Freeman, 2002, p. 96.
**978.** Huntley, 1939-1940, p.11.
**979.** Davis, 1997.
**980.** Freeman, 1875, p. 51; n. 219.
**981.** Lineage Book of the National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America, 1932, p. 136; member n. 3049.
**982.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 24.
**983.** Hampden County, Massachusetts, Land Records. v. O, p. 536.
**984.** Hartford County, Connecticut, Biographies, 1901, v. 4, p. 1083.
**985.** Bush, 1829, p. 252.
**986.** Boston Transcript. January 12, 1927, genealogical item no. 5025.
**987.** VR Sheffield, Massachusetts, 1939, p. 38.
**988.** Freeman, 1875, p. 51; n. 220.
**989.** Ibid. p. 51; n. 221.
**990.** Kardell, 1988.
**991.** Freeman, 1875, p. 51.
**992.** Ibid. p. 51; n. 222.
**993.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 202 (1903).
**994.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 51, 91; n. 223.
**995.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 202 (1903); v. 13, pp. 58, 69 (1911).
**996.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 196.
**997.** Alexander, 1923, pp. 34, 64.
**998.** Mayo, 1898, p. 11.
**999.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 91-92.
**1000.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 13, pp. 58, 69 (1911).
**1001.** Freeman, 1875, p. 51; n. 224.
**1002.** Brewster, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1904, 1906, MD, v. 8, p. 119 (1906).
**1003.** Paine, 1866, p. 808, 811.
**1004.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 55.
**1005.** Ibid. p. 58.
**1006.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 51, 92; n. 225.
**1007.** Brewster, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1904, 1906, MD, v. 13, p. 38 (1911).
**1008.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 65, 72, 77.
**1009.** Mayo, 1898, pp. 24, 28.
**1010.** Freeman, 1875, p. 92.
**1011.** Ibid. p. 51; n. 226.
**1012.** Ibid. pp. 52,93; n. 227.
**1013.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 87 (1903); v. 13, pp. 66, 70 (1911).
**1014.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 10, 51.
**1015.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52, 93.
**1016.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 13, pp. 66, 70 (1911).
**1017.** Freeman, 1875, p. 93.
**1018.** Ibid. pp. 52, 93; n. 228.
**1019.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 10, 59, 62.
**1020.** Ibid. pp. 59, 62.
**1021.** Freeman, 1875, p. 52, n. 229.
**1022.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 10, 71.
**1023.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52, 94.

**1024.** Ibid. p. 94.
**1025.** Ibid. pp. 52,94; n. 230.
**1026.** Voye, 1975, item numbers 2073, 2074.
**1027.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 11, 62, 70, 86.
**1028.** Alexander, 1923, pp. 34-35, 44.
**1029.** Lincoln, 1838, passim.
**1030.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 62, 70, 86.
**1031.** Alexander, 1923, pp. 34-35.
**1032.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52, 94-95.
**1033.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 163.
**1034.** Alexander, 1923, pp. 44-45.
**1035.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52, 95; n. 232.
**1036.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 11, 94.
**1037.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52, 95.
**1038.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 94.
**1039.** Linnell, 1906, MD, v. 8, p. 239 (1906).
**1040.** Freeman, 1875, p. 95.
**1041.** Ibid. p. 52, n. 233.
**1042.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 6, p. 152 (1904); v. 8, p. 34 (1906).
**1043.** Freeman, 1875, p. 52, n. 234.
**1044.** Roser, 1990, MD 6: 154.
**1045.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52, 69, 96; n. 235.
**1046.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 16.
**1047.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 11, 120, 128, 147.
**1048.** Mayo, 1898, p. 9.
**1049.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52, 96.
**1050.** Ibid. pp. 52, 60, 95; n. 321.
**1051.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 8, p. 160 (1906).
**1052.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 120, 128.
**1053.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 52, 69, 95; n. 433.
**1054.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 147, marriage intention.
**1055.** Mayo, 1898, p. 10.
**1056.** Freeman, 1875, p. 52, 96; n. 236.
**1057.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 11, 114, 118.
**1058.** Ibid. pp. 114, 118.
**1059.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 96, 165, 246.
**1060.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 202, 221.
**1061.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 96, 165, 246; n. 1427.
**1062.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 20, 47.
**1063.** Freeman, 1875, p. 96.
**1064.** Ibid. p. 97.
**1065.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 172 (1926).
**1066.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 56, 97-98; n. 289.
**1067.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 87 (1903); v. 13, p. 57 (1911); v. 24, p. 110 (1922).
**1068.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 10, 47, 60, 81.
**1069.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 13, p. 57 (1911).
**1070.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 60.
**1071.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 56, 98; n. 290.
**1072.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 10.
**1073.** Freeman, 1875, p. 56; n. 291.
**1074.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. Page 10. Transcribed from Volume I, page 51 of the original town records.
**1075.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 26-27.
**1076.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 56, 98-99; n. 292.
**1077.** Voye, 1975, item number 2079.
**1078.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 10, 102.
**1079.** Freeman, 1875, p. 98.
**1080.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 102.
**1081.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 26.
**1082.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 113.
**1083.** Freeman, 1875, Page 57, number 293.
**1084.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 86 (1903).
**1085.** Barclay, 1960, p. 194-195.
**1086.** Wood, 1988, p. 148; docket no. 8114.
**1087.** VR Plymouth, Massachusetts. pp. 95 and 174. From Book One of Vital Records from the Plymouth Town Clerk's Office, pp. 142 and 261.
**1088.** VR Southeastern Massachusetts. Volume 5, Plymouth, Mass. Vital Records. Pages 74, 128. Reproduced from the Mayflower Descendant, v. 14, 1912, Page 72 and v. 18, p. 140, 1916.
**1089.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. Page 10. Transcribed from Volume I, page 50 of the original town records.
**1090.** Halifax, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1925, MD, v. 27, p. 24 (1925).
**1091.** Barclay, 1960, pp. 194-195.
**1092.** VR Stoughton, Canton, and Dorchester, Massachusetts, 1896, pp. 69, 264, Marriage to Edward Curtis.
**1093.** VR Plymouth, Massachusetts. pp. 55, 95, and 174. From Book One of Vital Records from the Plymouth Town Clerk's Office, pp. 84, 142, and 261.
**1094.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 57, 99, n. 294.
**1095.** VR Massachusetts. Transcripts to 1850, 1994-1996, Plympton, 1649-1900. Microfiche 3. Page 118 of original records.
**1096.** Jacobus, 1939, v. 1, pp. 82-84.
**1097.** Freeman, 1875, p. 99.
**1098.** Ibid. p. 99, n. 738.
**1099.** Jacobus, 1939, v. 1, p. 84.
**1100.** VR Massachusetts. Transcripts to 1850, 1994-1996, Plympton, 1649-1900. Microfiche 14. Original page number illegible.
**1101.** VR Kingston, Massachusetts.
**1102.** Freeman, 1875, p. 58; n. 297.
**1103.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 3, p. 175 (1901); v. 8, pp. 34, 159 (1906); v. 13, p. 58 (1911).

**1104.** Paine, 1866, p.808.
**1105.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 2, 30, 47.
**1106.** Mayo, 1898, p. 39.
**1107.** Plymouth Church Records, 1920-1923, pp. 228, 232.
**1108.** Sears, 1991, p. 84.
**1109.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 58, 100; n. 298.
**1110.** Rogers Memoir, 1851, NEHGR, v. 5, pp. 325, 340 (1851).
**1111.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 1, p. 175 (1901); v. 13, p. 69 (1911).
**1112.** Felt, 1834, p. 154.
**1113.** Quinby, 1906.
**1114.** Willis, 1865, p. 808.
**1115.** VR Plymouth, Massachusetts. p. 174. From Book One of Vital Records from the Plymouth Town Clerk's Office, p. 261.
**1116.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 2, 51.
**1117.** Hudson, 1870, 1871, NEHGR, v. 24 (1870), p. 374.
**1118.** Falmouth, Maine, Tax List, 1986, p. 71.
**1119.** King, 1898, p. 189.
**1120.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 52.
**1121.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 58, 343; n. 299.
**1122.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 1, p. 175 (1901); v. 13, p. 55 (1911), Marriage to Isaac Lothrop.
**1123.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 28, 1898, p. 164.
**1124.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 2, 39, 43, 45.
**1125.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 28, 1898, pp. 164, 171.
**1126.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 39.
**1127.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 13, p. 55 (1911).
**1128.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 58, 101; n. 300.
**1129.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 1, p. 175 (1901); v. 13, pp. 58, 69 (1911).
**1130.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 2, 48, 53, 55.
**1131.** Freeman, 1875, p. 101.
**1132.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 13, pp. 58, 69 (1911), Marriage intention p. 58.
**1133.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 58, 102; n. 301.
**1134.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 87 (1903); v. 13, pp. 58, 69 (1911).
**1135.** Brewster, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1904, 1906, MD, v. 6, p. 152 (1904).
**1136.** Totten, 1912, New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, v. 43, p. 173 (1912).
**1137.** Paine, 1866, p. 808-9.
**1138.** VR Becket, Massachusetts. p. 93.
**1139.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 10, 48, 53, 60, 80.
**1140.** Berkshire County, Massachusetts, Deeds. v. 17, p. 240.
**1141.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 58, 102.
**1142.** Ibid. p. 58; n. 302.
**1143.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 87 (1903); v. 33, p. 150 (1931); v. 34, p. 87 (1932).
**1144.** Paine, 1866, 809.
**1145.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 33, p. 150 (1931); v. 34, p. 87 (1932).
**1146.** Bowman, 1912, 1928, 1931, MD, v. 30, p. 61 (1928).
**1147.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. pp. 132, 239.
**1148.** Brownson and McLean, 1961, pp. 62-63.
**1149.** Freeman, 1875, p. 60.
**1150.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. pp. 132, 240.
**1151.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 119, 126.
**1152.** Mayo, 1898, p. 21.
**1153.** Brownson and McLean, 1961, p. 62.
**1154.** Freeman, 1875, p. 60; n. 324.
**1155.** Ibid. p. 59; n. 303.
**1156.** Ibid. pp. 59, 102-103; n. 304.
**1157.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 87 (1903); v. 24, p. 153 (1922).
**1158.** Totten, 1912, New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, v. 43, p. 175 (1912).
**1159.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 10, 88, 93.
**1160.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 59, 102-103.
**1161.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 88, 93.
**1162.** Freeman, 1875, p. 102.
**1163.** Ibid. p. 103.
**1164.** Mayo, 1898, p. 25.
**1165.** Freeman, 1875, p. 178.
**1166.** Totten, 1912, New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, v. 43, p. 174 (1912).
**1167.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 59, 102; n. 305.
**1168.** Totten, 1912, New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, v. 43, p. 177 (1912).
**1169.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 10, 89, 94.
**1170.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 59, 102.
**1171.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 89, 121.
**1172.** Freeman, 1875, p. 59; n. 306.
**1173.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 10, 75, 109, 489.
**1174.** Freeman, 1875, p. 59; n. 307.
**1175.** Connecticut Cemetery Inscriptions.
**1176.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 180 (1926), Marriage intention published at Eastham with Martha Brown.
**1177.** Freeman, 1875, p. 59; n. 308.
**1178.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 204 (1903).
**1179.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, p 166 (1940).
**1180.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Connecticut. p. 80.
**1181.** Connecticut Colony Records. v. 14, October 1772 to April 1775 (1887), pp. 76, 257.

**1182.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 180 (1926).
**1183.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, p. 166 (1940).
**1184.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 59, 103; n. 309.
**1185.** Paige, 1872, NEHGR, v. 26, pp. 69-70 (1872).
**1186.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 59, 103.
**1187.** Ibid. p. 59; n. 310.
**1188.** Ibid. pp. 59, 98, 103; n. 312.
**1189.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 90, 94.
**1190.** Freeman, 1875, p. 59; n. 313.
**1191.** Stiles, 1904, p. 701.
**1192.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 3, p. 75.
**1193.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Middletown, v. 2, p. 104.
**1194.** Freeman, 1875, p. 59; n. 314.
**1195.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, pp. 166, 167 (1940).
**1196.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Connecticut. p. 60.
**1197.** Freeman, 1875, p. 60; n. 315.
**1198.** Ibid. p. 60; n. 316.
**1199.** Mayflower Files (1), 1994, MD, v. 44, p. 65 (1994). From records kept by the Third Church, Chatham, East Hampton Parish, Connecticut, and later transferred to the New Haven City archives.
**1200.** Whitmore, 1973, p. 41.
**1201.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, p. 188 (1940).
**1202.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 266.
**1203.** Mayflower Files (1), 1994, MD, v. 44, p. 65 (1994).
**1204.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, p. 168 (1940).
**1205.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Middletown, v. 2., p. 26.
**1206.** Freeman, 1875, p. 60; n. 317.
**1207.** Ibid. p. 60; n. 318.
**1208.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. pp. 316, 333.
**1209.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 154, 497.
**1210.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 27, p. 7 (1925).
**1211.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 60, 104; n. 319.
**1212.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, p. 184.
**1213.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 119, 125.
**1214.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 27, p. 7 (1925).
**1215.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 60, 104.
**1216.** Ibid. p. 104.
**1217.** Sheldon, 1845-1846, v. 2, pt. 2, p. 114.
**1218.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 90, 104.
**1219.** Ibid. p. 90; n. 638.
**1220.** Massachusetts. Worcester County. Probate Records, 1971, v. 19, p. 251; docket 22352.
**1221.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. pp. 45, 176.
**1222.** Freeman, 1875, p. 60; n. 320.
**1223.** Mayo, 1898, p. 33.
**1224.** Freeman, 1875, p. 60; n. 322.
**1225.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 117.
**1226.** Freeman, 1875, p. 60; n. 323.
**1227.** Ibid. p. 60, n. 325.
**1228.** Ibid. pp. 60, 105; n. 326.
**1229.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 123, 138.
**1230.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 60, 105.
**1231.** Ibid. p. 105.
**1232.** Ibid. pp. 105, 112, 188.
**1233.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 73.
**1234.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 183, 186, 198.
**1235.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 105, 112, 188; n. 862.
**1236.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, November 18, 1820.
**1237.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98, 183, 186, 198.
**1238.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 62, 63, 105; n. 356.
**1239.** Roads, 1880, p. 62.
**1240.** Winsor, 1880-1881, v. II, p. 122.
**1241.** Chamberlain, 1969, p. 129.
**1242.** VR Marblehead, Massachusetts/2.
**1243.** Payne, 1937, pp. 285-286.
**1244.** Bangs, 1999, pp. 359-360.
**1245.** Payne, 1937, pp. 303, 306.
**1246.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 62, 105.
**1247.** Ibid. pp. 62, 105; n. 357.
**1248.** VR Farmington, Connecticut, 1998, p. 51.
**1249.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 62, 106; n. 358.
**1250.** Roads, 1880, p. 65.
**1251.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 62, 106.
**1252.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 31, p. 9 (1933); v. 33, p. 123 (1935).
**1253.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 62, 106; n. 359.
**1254.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, pp. 233, 287.
**1255.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 62, 63, 107.
**1256.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, pp. 233, 387.
**1257.** Lovell, 1984, pp. 204-205.
**1258.** Freeman, 1875, p. 63; n. 360.
**1259.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 13 (1904); v. 28, p. 181 (1926).
**1260.** Freeman, 1875, p. 63; n. 361.
**1261.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 181 (1926).
**1262.** Freeman, 1875, p. 63.
**1263.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 13 (1904); v. 28, p. 78 (1926).
**1264.** Freeman, 1875, p. 63; n. 362.
**1265.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 78 (1926).
**1266.** Freeman, 1875, p. 64; n. 363.
**1267.** Ibid. p. 64; n. 364.
**1268.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, p. 1084.
**1269.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 12 (1926).
**1270.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 64, 107-108; n. 365.
**1271.** Roser, 1990, Wellfleet g.s. (MD 10:207).
**1272.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 20.
**1273.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 64, 107-108.
**1274.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 24, p. 138 (1922).
**1275.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 64, 108; n. 366.
**1276.** Ibid. p. 108; n. 829.
**1277.** Ibid. pp. 64, 108.

**1278.** Ibid. p. 108.
**1279.** Bowman, 1903-1931, v. 16, pp. 74,76 (1914); v. 24, p. 192 (1922); v. 28, p. 77 (1926), marriage and death both recorded in v. 24, p. 192; marriage intention, in v. 28.
**1280.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 64, 109; n. 367.
**1281.** Paine, 1866, Page 810.
**1282.** VR Southeastern Massachusetts. Volume 1, Eastham and Orleans, Massachusetts, Vital Records. Page 133. Reprinted from the Mayflower Descendant, volume 28, 1930, page 77.
**1283.** Ibid. Volume 1, Eastham and Orleans, Massachusetts, Vital Records. Page 118. Reprinted from the Mayflower Descendant, volume 24, 1922, page 192.
**1284.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 64, 109.
**1285.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 14.
**1286.** Freeman, 1875, p. 64.
**1287.** Bowman, 1903-1931, v. 16, p. 74 (1914).
**1288.** Ibid. MD, v. 15, p. 230 (1913).
**1289.** Freeman, 1875, p. 68; n. 415.
**1290.** Ibid. p. 68; n. 416.
**1291.** Ibid. p. 68; n. 417.
**1292.** Ibid. pp. 68, 368 (but the latter reference is apparently an error).
**1293.** Ibid. pp. 69, 116.
**1294.** Ibid. pp. 69, 116; n. 435.
**1295.** Roser, 1990, MD 16:144.
**1296.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 15.
**1297.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Massachusetts - Index. p. 84.
**1298.** Smith, 1997, p. 22.
**1299.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 68, 113; n. 418.
**1300.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, pt. 1, p. 1085.
**1301.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 70, 113; n. 440.
**1302.** Ibid. p. 68; n. 420.
**1303.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. volume C, p. 31.
**1304.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 328.
**1305.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 137.
**1306.** Ibid. pp. 137, 488.
**1307.** Freeman, 1875, p. 68; n. 421.
**1308.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 142 (1913).
**1309.** Freeman, 1875, p. 68, n. 423.
**1310.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 103, p. 85.
**1311.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 68, 113-114; n. 424.
**1312.** Ibid. pp. 68, 113.
**1313.** Ibid. p. 113.
**1314.** Ibid. pp. 101, 176.
**1315.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 121, 130.
**1316.** Freeman, 1875, p. 114.
**1317.** Ibid. pp. 92, 164-165.
**1318.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 21, 49, 88.
**1319.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 154, 179.
**1320.** Mayo, 1898, p. 27.
**1321.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 92, 164-165; n. 666.
**1322.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 47.
**1323.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 77, 154, 197.
**1324.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 110, 186; n. 843.
**1325.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 24, p. 110 (1922).
**1326.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 110, 186.
**1327.** Ibid. p. 110; n. 844.
**1328.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 98.
**1329.** Landon, 1932, p. 32.
**1330.** Freeman, 1875, p. 110; n. 845.
**1331.** Brewster, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1904, 1906, MD, v. 8, p. 120 (1906).
**1332.** Freeman, 1875, p. 110.
**1333.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 144 (1913); v. 28, p. 78 (1926).
**1334.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 68, 114; n. 426.
**1335.** Ibid. pp. 68, 114.
**1336.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 24, pp. 91, 138 (1922); v. 28, p. 81 (1926).
**1337.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 69, 114-115; n 427.
**1338.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, pp. 45-46.
**1339.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 10, 132.
**1340.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 69, 114-115.
**1341.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 132.
**1342.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 144 (1913); v. 24, pp. 89, 138 (1922); v. 28, p. 82 (1926).
**1343.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 69, 115-116, 365, 379; n. 428.
**1344.** Manwaring, 1906, p. 551.
**1345.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 204 (1904); v. 28, p. 82 (1926).
**1346.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 69, 115-116, 365, 366, 379; n. 83.
**1347.** Austin, 1992, p. 206.
**1348.** Bunnell, 1992, p. 165.
**1349.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 24, p. 89 (1922).
**1350.** Freeman, 1875, p. 115; n. 894.
**1351.** Ibid. pp. 115, 192; n. 895.
**1352.** VR East Bridgewater, Massachusetts. p. 207.
**1353.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 115, 192.
**1354.** Ibid. pp. 115, 192; n. 896.
**1355.** Ibid. pp. 115, 192; n. 897.
**1356.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, p. 453.
**1357.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. p. 326.
**1358.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 162, 172.
**1359.** Freeman, 1875, p. 115; n. 898.
**1360.** Ibid. p. 115; n. 899.
**1361.** Ibid. pp. 115, 193; n. 900.
**1362.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 540.
**1363.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 115, 193.
**1364.** Ibid. p. 69; n. 429.

**1365.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 144 (1913); v. 27, p. 187 (1925).
**1366.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 69, 116, 189; n. 431.
**1367.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 136, 493.
**1368.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 27, p. 187 (1925).
**1369.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 53, 69, 116, 189.
**1370.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 51.
**1371.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 112, 189.
**1372.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 206, 221.
**1373.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 112, 189; n. 863.
**1374.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98, 206, 221.
**1375.** Mayo, 1898, p. 26.
**1376.** Freeman, 1875, p. 69; n. 430.
**1377.** Ibid. p. 69; n. 432.
**1378.** Ibid. p. 69; n. 434.
**1379.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 27, p. 103 (1925), v. 28, p. 10 (1926).
**1380.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 70, 117; n. 436.
**1381.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 143 (1913); v. 27, p. 103 (1925); v. 28, p. 10 (1926).
**1382.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 70, 117.
**1383.** Ibid. p. 117.
**1384.** Wilson, 2000.
**1385.** Freeman, 1875, p. 70; n. 437.
**1386.** Ibid. p. 70, n. 438.
**1387.** Ibid. pp. 70, 117-118; n. 439.
**1388.** Ibid. pp. 70, 117-118.
**1389.** Ibid. p. 118.
**1390.** Ibid. p. 70; n. 441.
**1391.** Ibid. p. 70.
**1392.** Ibid. pp. 72, 119-120; n. 454.
**1393.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 13, p. 72 (1911).
**1394.** Heitman and Kelby, 1914, 1932, p. 237.
**1395.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, September 8, 1813.
**1396.** Batchellor, 1895b, pp. 77, 79.
**1397.** U.S. Census - 1800 - New Hampshire.
**1398.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. p. 80.
**1399.** Waite, 1895, p. 226.
**1400.** Downs, 1908, p. 106.
**1401.** Lebanon, New Hampshire, Town Records. p. 53.
**1402.** Ibid. p. 60.
**1403.** Downs, 1908, p. 86.
**1404.** Ibid. p. 152.
**1405.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72, 119-120.
**1406.** VR New Hampshire - Deaths to 1900.
**1407.** VR New Hampshire - Marriages to 1900.
**1408.** Freeman, 1875, p. 72; n. 455.
**1409.** Rounds, 1987, Book 2, p. 78.
**1410.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 2, p. 56.
**1411.** Freeman, 1875, p. 72, 120-125; n. 456.
**1412.** Otis and Swift, 1888, pp. 228-235, 387.
**1413.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, September 26, 1827.
**1414.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, pp. 47-48.
**1415.** Lovell, 1984, pp. 196-211, 214-216, 244-246.
**1416.** Ibid. p. 200.
**1417.** Brown, 1900, v. III, p. 184.
**1418.** Lovell, 1984, p. 244.
**1419.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72,120.
**1420.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, July 16, 1796.
**1421.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72, 120, 122.
**1422.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 249.
**1423.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72, 125; n. 457.
**1424.** Ibid. pp. 72, 125.
**1425.** Ibid. p. 125.
**1426.** Ibid. p. 138.
**1427.** Ibid. pp. 72, 126-127; n. 458.
**1428.** White, 1990, p. 1266; pension no. R3785.
**1429.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, September 3, 1808.
**1430.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, roll 1023; pension no. R3785.
**1431.** Batchellor, 1895a, p. 693.
**1432.** Hemenway, 1868-1891, v. 1, p. 967.
**1433.** U.S. Census - 1790 - New Hampshire. p. 32.
**1434.** VR Norwich, Connecticut (Soc. Col. Wars). p. 520.
**1435.** VR Norwich, Connecticut. v. 3, p. 258.
**1436.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72, 126.
**1437.** White, 1990, p. 1266.
**1438.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72, 127-128; n. 459.
**1439.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, January 5, 1833.
**1440.** White, 1995, p. 986.
**1441.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Coventry, v. D, p. 46.
**1442.** Dimock, 1897, pp. 46, 182.
**1443.** Dimock, 1898, p. 239.
**1444.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72, 127-128.
**1445.** Ibid. pp. 72, 128-130; n. 460.
**1446.** Batchellor, 1895a, p. 920-924.
**1447.** Freeman, 1806.
**1448.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72, 128-129, 131.
**1449.** Ibid. pp. 72, 129; n. 461.
**1450.** Holman, 1946, pp. 193-194.
**1451.** VR Thetford, Vermont. v. 1, 1768-1828, p. 50.
**1452.** VR Vermont. this source lists a number of his children born in Thetford, Vermont.
**1453.** New York in the Revolution, 1904, p. 61.
**1454.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72 (Moody Freeman) and 133; n. 1034.
**1455.** Ibid. pp. 72, 132; n. 462.
**1456.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Connecticut. p. 726.
**1457.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 72, 132.

**1458.** Ibid. pp. 72, 128, 132; n. 463.
**1459.** Ibid. p. 132.
**1460.** Ibid. p. 133.
**1461.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 2, p. 128.
**1462.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 74, 133; n. 464.
**1463.** Tolland and Windham, Connecticut Biographies, 1903, p. 471.
**1464.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 80, 239.
**1465.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 74, 133.
**1466.** Ibid. pp. 75, 133-134; n. 465.
**1467.** Peterson, 1967, p. 70.
**1468.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 75, 134; n. 466.
**1469.** Ibid. pp. 75, 134.
**1470.** Ibid. p. 134.
**1471.** Ibid. pp. 75, 134; n. 467.
**1472.** White, 1990, p. 1269; pension no. S13085.
**1473.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1024; pension no. S13085.
**1474.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Vermont. p. 34.
**1475.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 94.
**1476.** VR Thetford, Vermont. v. 2, 1787-1833, p. 68.
**1477.** VR Vermont. children born in Thetford are listed in this source.
**1478.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 75, 134-135; n. 468.
**1479.** White, 1990, p. 1265; pension no. W21157.
**1480.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1022; pension no. W21157.
**1481.** Lebanon, New Hampshire, Town Records. p. 174.
**1482.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 80, 239, 319.
**1483.** White, 1990, p. 1265.
**1484.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 79, 80, 239.
**1485.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 2, p. 130.
**1486.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 75, 135; n. 469.
**1487.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Vermont. p. 62.
**1488.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 167.
**1489.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 75, 135.
**1490.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 79, 81, 239.
**1491.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 75, 135; n. 470.
**1492.** Freeman, 1995, p. 15.
**1493.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 52.
**1494.** Winslow Farr web site, 1999.
**1495.** VR Vermont. this source lists several children born in Norwich, Vermont.
**1496.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 48.
**1497.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 81, 239.
**1498.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 75, 135; n. 471.
**1499.** White, 1990, p. 1266; pension no. S43574.
**1500.** White, 1995, p. 987.
**1501.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm roll 1023; pension no. S43,574.
**1502.** U.S. Census - 1810 - New York. Roll 35, p. 256.
**1503.** U.S. Census - 1820 - New York. p. 188.
**1504.** Durkee, 1919.
**1505.** Freeman, 1875, p. 135.
**1506.** Ibid. pp. 75, 136; n. 472.
**1507.** Ibid. pp. 75, 136.
**1508.** Ibid. p. 136.
**1509.** Ibid. pp. 75, 136-137; n. 473.
**1510.** Ibid. p. 137.
**1511.** Ibid. p. 75.
**1512.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 33, p. 25 (1935).
**1513.** Freeman, 1875, p. 76; n. 474.
**1514.** Ibid. p. 76.
**1515.** Ibid. p. 76; n. 475.
**1516.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Connecticut. p. 150.
**1517.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 78, 319.
**1518.** Freeman, 1875, p. 76; n. 476.
**1519.** Ibid. pp. 76, 137; n. 477.
**1520.** Cutter et al., 1911, v. I, pp. 161-162.
**1521.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 76, 137.
**1522.** Cutter et al., 1911, v. 1, pp. 161-162.
**1523.** Freeman, 1875, p. 76; n. 478.
**1524.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 78, 239.
**1525.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 76, 137; n. 479.
**1526.** Ibid. p. 76; n. 480.
**1527.** Ibid. p. 76; n. 481.
**1528.** Smiddy.
**1529.** Bullard, 1930, pp. 76-77.
**1530.** Freeman, 1875, p. 77; n. 483.
**1531.** Ibid. p. 77.
**1532.** VR Norwich, Vermont. p. 252.
**1533.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 79, 319.
**1534.** Freeman, 1933, p. 127.
**1535.** Freeman, 1875, p. 77; n. 485.
**1536.** Ibid. pp. 77, 133; n. 484 and n. 1036.
**1537.** Ibid. pp. 77, 1035; n. 486 and n. 1035.
**1538.** U.S. Census - 1790 - New Hampshire. p. 35.
**1539.** Dimock, 1898, p.79.
**1540.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, Bounty Land Warrant #11094.
**1541.** Freeman, 1875, p. 77; n. 487.
**1542.** Plymouth Church Records, 1920-1923, p. 442.
**1543.** Freeman, 1875, p. 77; n. 488.
**1544.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 78, 239.
**1545.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 77, 138; n. 490.
**1546.** Hastings and Noble, 1901, v. 1, p. 477.
**1547.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 77, 138.
**1548.** Ibid. p. 77; n. 489.
**1549.** Ibid. p. 78; n. 503.
**1550.** Ibid. pp. 78, 138; n. 504.
**1551.** Dimock, 1898, p. 80.
**1552.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 78, 138.
**1553.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 2, p. 129.
**1554.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 78, 138; n. 505.
**1555.** Cutter et al., 1911, p. 1392.
**1556.** Freeman, 1875, p. 78; n. 506.

**1557.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 80-81, 239.
**1558.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 79, 138-139; n. 507.
**1559.** Bowen, 1930, v. 2, p. 263.
**1560.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 79, 138.
**1561.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 2, p 130.
**1562.** Freeman, 1875, p. 79; n. 508.
**1563.** Ibid. pp. 79, 139.
**1564.** Ibid. p. 139.
**1565.** Ibid. pp. 132, 139, 219.
**1566.** Ibid. pp. 132, 220; n. 1013.
**1567.** Ibid. pp. 79, 140; n. 509.
**1568.** Knox and Ferris, 1988, p. 73.
**1569.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 79, 140.
**1570.** Ibid. p. 140.
**1571.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 79, 80, 81, 239.
**1572.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 79, 140; n. 510.
**1573.** VR Mansfield, Connecticut. v. 1, p. 27.
**1574.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Connecticut. p. 701.
**1575.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 79, 140; n. 511.
**1576.** Ibid. p. 141.
**1577.** Ibid. p. 79; n. 512.
**1578.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 80, 319.
**1579.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 79, 141; n. 514.
**1580.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, January 12, 1831.
**1581.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, pp. 38, 56.
**1582.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, pp. 93, 183. Original records Book 2, Part 2, p. 6 and again p. 129, Birth.
**1583.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1990, pp. 92, 134.
**1584.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 172.
**1585.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 79, 141.
**1586.** Ibid. p. 79; n. 515.
**1587.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, pp. 93, 183. Original records Book 2, Part 2, p. 6 and again p. 129.
**1588.** Freeman, 1875, p. 79; n. 516.
**1589.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, p. 183. Original records Book 2, Part 2, p. 129.
**1590.** Freeman, 1875, p. 79; n. 517.
**1591.** Ibid. p. 79; n. 518.
**1592.** Ibid. p. 79; n. 519.
**1593.** Ibid. pp. 79, 141; n. 520.
**1594.** Ibid. pp. 79, 120, 141.
**1595.** Ibid. p. 80; n. 521.
**1596.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1021; pension W14750.
**1597.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 80, 142; n. 522.
**1598.** White, 1990, p. 1264; pension no. W14750.
**1599.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 31.
**1600.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, pp. 93, 183, 224, 363, 279. Original records Book 2, Part 2, p. 129.
**1601.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1990, p. 18.
**1602.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 237.
**1603.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 80, 142.
**1604.** White, 1990, p. 1264.
**1605.** Freeman, 1875, p. 80; n. 523.
**1606.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1990, pp. 116, 152.
**1607.** Freeman, 1875, p. 80; n. 524.
**1608.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, p. 184. Original records Book 2, Part 2, p. 129.
**1609.** Nye and Nye, 1907, pp. 90, 134.
**1610.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 80, 144; n. 531.
**1611.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 536.
**1612.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 134.
**1613.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 80, 144.
**1614.** Ibid. p. 144.
**1615.** Nye and Nye, 1907, pp. 90, 133.
**1616.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 80, 142; n. 529.
**1617.** Ibid. p. 142.
**1618.** Ibid. pp. 80, 144; n. 532.
**1619.** VR Falmouth, Massachusetts. pp. 163, 547, 1563.
**1620.** Ibid. pp. 163, 547.
**1621.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 1563.
**1622.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 80, 143; n. 530.
**1623.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, September 5, 1835.
**1624.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 245, 1563.
**1625.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 133.
**1626.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 80, 143.
**1627.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 245.
**1628.** Freeman, 1875, p. 80; n. 533.
**1629.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 249, 554.
**1630.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 81, 144; n. 534.
**1631.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 177, 220.
**1632.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 81, 144.
**1633.** Ibid. p. 145.
**1634.** Ibid. pp. 81, 145; n. 535.
**1635.** White, 1990, p. 1265; pension no. S29806.
**1636.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1022; pension no. S29806.
**1637.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 178.
**1638.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 81, 145.
**1639.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 232.
**1640.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 81, 145; n. 536.
**1641.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 178, 232.
**1642.** Freeman, 1875, p. 81; n. 537.
**1643.** Ibid. p. 81; n. 538.
**1644.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 178, 1584.
**1645.** Freeman, 1875, p. 81; n. 539.
**1646.** Ibid. pp. 81, 145; n. 540.
**1647.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, pp. 279, 308.

**1648.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1990, p. 123.
**1649.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 178, 549.
**1650.** Ibid. p. 549.
**1651.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 81, 146; n. 541.
**1652.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, pp. 278-279.
**1653.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 170, 549.
**1654.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 81, 146.
**1655.** Ibid. pp. 82, 146; n. 544.
**1656.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 200, 540.
**1657.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 146.
**1658.** Ibid. p. 146.
**1659.** Ibid. pp. 146, 148.
**1660.** Ibid. p. 148; n. 1208.
**1661.** Lovell, 1984, p. 265.
**1662.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 172.
**1663.** Freeman, 1875, p. 82, 146; n. 545.
**1664.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 201, 236.
**1665.** Ibid. p. 236.
**1666.** Lovell, 1984, p. 266.
**1667.** Freeman, 1875, p. 147.
**1668.** Ibid. pp. 82, 147; n. 546.
**1669.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 201, 247.
**1670.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 147, 148.
**1671.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 247.
**1672.** Lewis, 1946, p. 158.
**1673.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, v. 5.
**1674.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 147; n. 547.
**1675.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 416.
**1676.** Brownson and McLean, 1973, NEHGR, v. 127, p. 113 (1973).
**1677.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 201, 539, 1564.
**1678.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 147.
**1679.** VR Falmouth, Massachusetts. pp. 163, 539, 1528.
**1680.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 550, 1584.
**1681.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 148-149; n. 548.
**1682.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 201, 537.
**1683.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 148-149.
**1684.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 537.
**1685.** Freeman, 1875, p. 148.
**1686.** Ibid. p. 149.
**1687.** Ibid. pp. 82, 149; n. 549.
**1688.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, November 6, 1824.
**1689.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 201, 248.
**1690.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 169.
**1691.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 149.
**1692.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 248, 1528.
**1693.** Lovell, 1984, pp. 244, 265-266.
**1694.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 120, 149, 202; n. 550.
**1695.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 201, 246, 1584.
**1696.** Lovell, 1984, pp. 244, 265.
**1697.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 120, 149-150, 202; n. 950.
**1698.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 246, 1584.
**1699.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 150, 257; n. 551.
**1700.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, December 17, 1806.
**1701.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 317.
**1702.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 201, 245, 1584.
**1703.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82,175, 257; n. 1540.
**1704.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 14, 1813.
**1705.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, pp. 317, 415.
**1706.** Freeman, 1860, pp. 600, 601.
**1707.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 245, 1584.
**1708.** Freeman, 1875, p. 82; n. 552.
**1709.** Ibid. pp. 82, 150; n. 553.
**1710.** Ibid. pp. 82, 94, 150, 167, 175.
**1711.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 160, 165.
**1712.** Freeman, 1875, p. 82; n. 554.
**1713.** Ibid. p. 82.
**1714.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 210.
**1715.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 150; n. 556.
**1716.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 210, 536.
**1717.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 82, 150.
**1718.** Ibid. p. 150.
**1719.** Ibid. p. 151.
**1720.** Ibid. p. 83; n. 557.
**1721.** Ibid. p. 82; n. 558.
**1722.** Ibid. p. 83.
**1723.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 158.
**1724.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 83, 151; n. 559.
**1725.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Maine - Index. p. 32.
**1726.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 210, 246.
**1727.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 83, 151.
**1728.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 246.
**1729.** Freeman, 1875, p. 83; n. 560.
**1730.** Ibid. pp. 83, 152; n. 561.
**1731.** Chelsea, Maine, Marriage Records.
**1732.** VR Hallowell, Maine, 1924-1929.
**1733.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 83, 152; n. 564.
**1734.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, May 16, 1829.
**1735.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 229, 246.
**1736.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 83, 152.
**1737.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 246, 1650.
**1738.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 83, 152; n. 565.
**1739.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 229, 1564.
**1740.** Freeman, 1875, p. 83; n. 566.
**1741.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 229.
**1742.** Freeman, 1875, p. 83; n. 567.
**1743.** Hill and Blackwell, 1983, p. 57.
**1744.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 83, 153; n. 568.
**1745.** Hill, 1975, p. 67.
**1746.** Hill, Webster, Webster, and Coburn, 1994, p. 36.
**1747.** Vermont Marriages, 1903, p. 11.
**1747a.** VR Montpelier, Vermont – Marriages.

**1747b**. U.S. Census - 1850 – Vermont. Roll 928, p. 191.
**1747c.** U.S. Census – 1840 – Vermont. Roll 546, p. 340.
**1748.** Hemenway, 1868-1891, v. IV, p. 719.
**1748a.** U.S. Census - 1810 – Vermont, Roll 64, p. 158.
**1749.** Freeman, 1875, p. 83; n. 569.
**1750.** Ibid. pp. 83, 153; n. 570.
**1751.** Ibid. pp. 83, 153.
**1752.** Ibid. p. 84; n. 571.
**1753.** New York. Monroe County. Deed Records.
**1754.** Stinchfield, 1901 (1996), p. 26.
**1755.** Young, 1997b.
**1756.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 85, 155; n. 593.
**1757.** White, 1990, p. 1268; pension no. W24666.
**1758.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 50.
**1759.** Freeman, 1875, p. 85; n. 592.
**1760.** Ibid. p. 85.
**1761.** Ibid. pp. 85, 155; n. 590.
**1762.** VR Bridgewater, Massachusetts. p. 121.
**1763.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 85, 155.
**1764.** Ibid. p. 155.
**1765.** Ibid. p. 85; n. 591.
**1766.** Shurtleff, 1972.
**1767.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 85, 155; n. 594.
**1768.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 34.
**1769.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Maine. p. 11.
**1770.** Poland, Maine, Tax List, 1798.
**1771.** Freeman, 1875, p. 85; n. 595.
**1772.** Ibid. p. 84; n. 576.
**1773.** Ibid. p. 84; n. 577.
**1774.** Sherman, 1975, p. 177.
**1775.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 85, 154; n. 578.
**1776.** Ibid. pp. 85, 154.
**1777.** Ibid. pp. 85, 154; n. 579.
**1778.** Winsor, 1849, pp. 260, 261.
**1779.** Freeman, 1875, p. 154.
**1780.** Jacobus, 1939, v. 1, p. 446.
**1781.** Freeman, 1875, p. 85; n. 580.
**1782.** Ibid. p. 85; n. 581.
**1783.** Ibid. p. 85; n. 582.
**1784.** Ibid. p. 85; n. 583.
**1785.** Ibid. p. 85; n. 585.
**1786.** Mayflower Files (2), 1994, MD, v. 44, p. 164 (1994).
**1787.** Freeman, 1875, p. 85; n. 586.
**1788.** Ibid. p. 85; n. 587.
**1789.** Ibid. p. 85; n. 588.
**1790.** Ibid. p. 85; n. 589.
**1791.** Ibid. p. 589.
**1792.** Ibid. p. 84, 153; n. 573.
**1793.** Ibid. p. 84; n. 574.
**1794.** Winsor, 1849, p 260.
**1795.** Freeman, 1875, p. 84; n. 575.
**1796.** Winsor, 1849, p. 82.
**1797.** VR Chester, Massachusetts. pp. 45, 244.
**1798.** Cameron County Echo, 1999.
**1799.** Leeson and Swanson, 1890.
**1800.** VR Chester, Massachusetts. p. 244.
**1801.** Brown, 1980, p. 19.
**1802.** Ibid. (1) Silas Freeman, Sr. - n. 31004; (2) Silas Freeman, Jr. - n. 31003.
**1803.** VR Chester, Massachusetts. p. 46.
**1804.** Ibid. pp. 45, 220.
**1805.** Brown, 1980, Silas Freeman - n. 13004.
**1806.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 87, 158; n. 609.
**1807.** Newton, 1927, pp. 25, 206.
**1808.** Newton, 1912, p. 10.
**1809.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 87, 158.
**1810.** Newton, 1927, p. 206.
**1811.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 107.
**1812.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, p. 1086.
**1813.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 87, 156; n. 604.
**1814.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Vermont. p. 58.
**1815.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. p. 46.
**1816.** Freeman, 1875, p. 87; n. 610.
**1817.** Ibid. pp. 87, 156; n. 605.
**1818.** White, 1990, p. 1268; pension no. S22251.
**1819.** Newton, 1927, pp. 25, 26, 206.
**1820.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1024; pension no. S22251.
**1821.** Hemenway, 1868-1891, v. II, p. 956.
**1822.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 87, 156.
**1823.** Ibid. pp. 87, 156; n. 606.
**1824.** Lovejoy, 1911, p. 76.
**1825.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Vermont. p. 63.
**1826.** Newton, 1927, p. 207.
**1827.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 87, 157.
**1828.** Ibid. pp. 87, 157; n. 608.
**1829.** Newton, 1927, pp. 25, 206, 210.
**1830.** Lovejoy, 1911, pp. 797-798.
**1831.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 72.
**1832.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 88, 158; n. 617.
**1833.** VR Lee, Massachusetts, 1903, p. 45.
**1834.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 222.
**1835.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 28.
**1836.** Spring, 1999.
**1837.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 88, 158.
**1838.** Ibid. pp. 88, 158; n. 618.
**1839.** Ibid. p. 158; n. 1347.
**1840.** Ibid. p. 158; n. 1348.
**1841.** Ibid. pp. 88, 158; n. 619.
**1842.** Ibid. pp. 88, 158-159; n. 620.
**1843.** VR Becket, Massachusetts. p. 56.
**1844.** Hastings and Noble, 1901, v. 2, p. 1248.
**1845.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 88, 158-159.
**1846.** Ibid. p. 88; n. 621.
**1847.** Ibid. p. 88; n. 622.

**1848.** Ibid. pp. 89, 159; n. 623.
**1849.** Ibid. pp. 89, 159.
**1850.** Ibid. p. 89.
**1851.** Ibid. p. 89; n. 624.
**1852.** Ibid. pp. 88, 159; n. 625.
**1853.** Ibid. p. 159.
**1854.** Worden, 1922, p. 296.
**1855.** Freeman, 1875, p. 89; n. 626.
**1856.** Ibid. pp. 89, 160; n. 627.
**1857.** Hastings and Noble, 1901, v. 2, p. 1806.
**1858.** Ibid. v. 2, p. 2039.
**1859.** Ibid. v. 2, p. 2391.
**1860.** Rochester, New York, Cemetery Inscriptions.
**1861.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 89, 160.
**1862.** Ibid. p. 89; n. 628.
**1863.** Ibid. p. 89; n. 629.
**1864.** Ibid. p. 89; n. 630.
**1865.** Ibid. p. 89; n. 631.
**1866.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 1564.
**1867.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 89, 160; n. 632.
**1868.** Ibid. pp. 89, 160, 161.
**1869.** Ibid. p. 89; n. 633.
**1870.** Ibid. pp. 89, 160; n. 634.
**1871.** Ibid. p. 89; n. 635.
**1872.** Ibid. pp. 89, 161; n. 636.
**1873.** Ibid. pp. 89, 161.
**1874.** White, 1990, p. 1264; pension no. R3783.
**1875.** Hoard, 1980, NEHGR, v. 134, pp. 115-120 (1980).
**1876.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 30.
**1877.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1021; pension S17421.
**1878.** Hemenway, 1868-1891, v. 4, pp. 715-716.
**1878a.** U.S. Census - 1810 – Vermont. Roll 64, p. 160.
**1878b.** U.S. Census – 1840 – Vermont. Roll 546, p. 347.
**1878c.** Ibid. Roll 546, p. 307.
**1879.** Ibid. v. IV, p. 715.
**1880.** Hill and Blackwell, 1983, p. 26.
**1881.** Plainfield, Vermont, History, 1993, p. 89.
**1881a.** U.S. Census – 1840 – Vermont. Roll 546, p. 347.
**1882.** Hemenway, 1868-1891, v. IV, pp. 715-716.
**1883.** Ibid. v. 4, p. 726.
**1884.** Ibid. v. 4, p. 730.
**1884a.** U.S. Census - 1810 – Vermont, Roll 64, p. 160.
**1884b.** U.S. Census – 1840 – Vermont, Roll 546, p. 348.
**1885.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 243.
**1886.** Dewey and Dewey, 1984, p. 5.
**1887.** VR Barre, Vermont. v. 1, p. 1.
**1888.** Hemenway, 1868-1891, v. IV, p. 716.
**1889.** Ryan, 2003.
**1890.** Freeman, 1875, p. 90; n. 637.
**1891.** VR Greenwich, Mass., 1963, p. 24.
**1892.** Massachusetts. Worcester County. Probate Records, 1971, v. 19, p. 259; docket no. 22375.
**1893.** Freeman, 1875, p. 90; n. 639.
**1894.** White, 1990, p. 1266; pension no. S2566.
**1895.** Paige, 1883, pp. 255, 290, 380, 381.
**1896.** Massachusetts. Worcester County. Probate Records, 1971, v. 19, p. 266; docket no 22395.
**1897.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, roll 1023; pension no. S2566.
**1898.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. pp. 46, 176.
**1899.** Soldiers of the American Revolution Buried in Ohio, p. 148.
**1899a.** U.S. Census – 1810 – Vermont. Roll 65, p. 150.
**1900.** Jenks, 1995, p. 14.
**1901.** Freeman, 1875, p. 90; n. 640.
**1902.** Massachusetts. Worcester County. Probate Records, 1971, v. 19, p. 260; docket no. 22379.
**1903.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. pp. 46, 296.
**1904.** Freeman, 1875, p. 90; n. 641.
**1905.** VR Greenwich, Mass., 1963, p. 18.
**1906.** Massachusetts. Worcester County. Probate Records, 1971, v. 19, p. 272; docket no. 22413.
**1907.** Freeman, 1875, p. 90; n. 642.
**1908.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 102.
**1909.** Merrick, 1993, MD, v. 43, pp. 6, 192-193 (1993).
**1910.** Freeman, 1875, p. 91; n. 648.
**1911.** Merrick, 1993, MD, v. 43, p. 192 (1993).
**1912.** Newton, 1912, p. 7.
**1913.** Sheldon, 1845-1846, v. 2, pt. 2, p. 167.
**1914.** Merrick, 1993, MD, v. 43, p. 193 (1993).
**1915.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 91, 161; n. 649.
**1916.** Paige, 1883, pp. 265, 295, 380, 381.
**1917.** Holland, 1855, v. II, pt. III, p. 422.
**1918.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Vermont. p. 57.
**1919.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 154.
**1920.** VR Deerfield, Massachusetts. p. 62.
**1921.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. p. 177.
**1922.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 91, 161.
**1923.** Ibid. p. 90; n. 650.
**1924.** Paige, 1883, p. 381.
**1925.** Freeman, 1875, p. 91; n. 651.
**1926.** Merrick, 1993, MD, v. 43, p. 194 (1993).
**1927.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 91, 162; n. 653.
**1928.** Paige, 1883, pp. 135, 277, 381.
**1929.** Massachusetts. Worcester County. Probate Records, 1971, v. 19, p. 253; docket no. 22358.
**1930.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. pp. 45, 176, 295.
**1931.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 91, 162.
**1932.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. pp. 176, 296.
**1933.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 5, p. 21.
**1934.** VR Canaan, Connecticut, 1996, p. 36.
**1935.** VR Canaan, Connecticut. pp. 18, 19, 20.

**1936.** Freeman, 2002, p. 99.
**1937.** Ibid. p. 112.
**1938.** Ibid. p. 113, citing pay and muster records in file Connecticut R7635 at the National Archives.
**1939.** Ibid. p. 113.
**1940.** Ibid. p. 115.
**1941.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 35.
**1942.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont.
**1943.** Dexter, Heppell, and Ibbotson, 1971.
**1944.** Preble, New York, Town Meeting Records.
**1945.** VR Canaan, Connecticut. p. 18.
**1946.** Ibid. p. 20.
**1947.** VR Sheffield, Massachusetts, 1939, pp. 3, 35, 132, 148, 152.
**1948.** VR Canaan, Connecticut. pp. 18, 19.
**1949.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Connecticut. p. 63.
**1950.** Canaan, Connecticut, Church Records. p. 14.
**1951.** Huntley, 1939-1940, p. 59.
**1952.** Holland, 1855, v. II, pt. III, p. 533.
**1953.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, pp. 51, 56.
**1954.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 30.
**1955.** Schrader, 1979, p. 1.
**1956.** VR New Marlborough, Massachusetts. pp. 252, 255, 327, 332, 338.
**1957.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Court Files. v. 1197, file 160421.
**1958.** Kasson, 1882, pp. 6, 32.
**1959.** Berkshire County, Massachusetts, Deeds. Book 14, p. 210.
**1960.** VR Great Barrington, Massachusetts, 1904, p. 33.
**1961.** White, 1990, p. 1265; pension no. R3784.
**1962.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. p. 37.
**1963.** Berkshire County, Massachusetts, Deeds. Book 19, p. 332.
**1964.** Freeman, 1875, p. 91; n. 654.
**1965.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 59.
**1966.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 91, 162; n. 655.
**1967.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, February 1, 1826.
**1968.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 48.
**1969.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 46, 88.
**1970.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 124, 139.
**1971.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, May 29, 1833.
**1972.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 46.
**1973.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 124, 139, Listed as "Mrs. Reliance Stone" - must have been a widow.
**1974.** Freeman, 1875, p. 91; n. 656.
**1975.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 49.
**1976.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 108.
**1977.** VR Conway, Massachusetts. p. 50.
**1978.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 146, 149.
**1979.** Ibid. pp. 144, 149.
**1980.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 91, 162-163; n. 657.
**1981.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 196, 488.
**1982.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 91, 162-163.
**1983.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, June 13, 1827.
**1984.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 91, 163; n. 658.
**1985.** Ibid. pp. 91, 163; n. 659.
**1986.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 141, 148, 196.
**1987.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 91, 163.
**1988.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 141, 148.
**1989.** Freeman, 1875, p. 163.
**1990.** Ibid. pp. 92, 163-164; n. 661.
**1991.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 150, 154.
**1992.** Alexander, 1923, p. 64.
**1993.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 92, 150, 154.
**1994.** Alexander, 1923, pp. 45, 63-64.
**1995.** Freeman, 1875, p. 164.
**1996.** Ibid. pp. 92, 164; n. 662.
**1997.** Totten, 1912, New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, v. 43, p. 336 (1912).
**1998.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 77, 119.
**1999.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 92, 164.
**2000.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 119.
**2001.** Freeman, 1875, p. 92; n. 663.
**2002.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 77.
**2003.** Freeman, 1875, p. 92; n. 664.
**2004.** Ibid. pp. 92, 164; n. 665.
**2005.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 77, 149.
**2006.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 92, 165; n. 667.
**2007.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 150,154.
**2008.** Mayo, 1898, p. 24.
**2009.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 92, 165.
**2010.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 20, 47, 88.
**2011.** Derick, 1993, p. 41.
**2012.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 92, 166; n. 668.
**2013.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 35.
**2014.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 169, 173.
**2015.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 92, 166.
**2016.** Ibid. pp. 92, 166; n. 669.
**2017.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 21, 48, 88.
**2018.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 169.
**2019.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 21, 48.
**2020.** Mayo, 1898, p. 6.
**2021.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 94, 166; n. 688.
**2022.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 86, 186, 189.
**2023.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 24, p. 151 (1922).
**2024.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 94, 166.

**2025.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 183, 186.
**2026.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 94, 100, 167, 175; n. 689.
**2027.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 121,131, 160, 165.
**2028.** Roser, 1992, pp. 244, 255.
**2029.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 94, 100, 175-176; n. 750.
**2030.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 55.
**2031.** Brewster, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1904, 1906, MD, v. 13, p. 37 (1911).
**2032.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 121, 131.
**2033.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 94, 167, 176.
**2034.** Ibid. p. 94; n. 690.
**2035.** Ibid. p. 94; n. 691.
**2036.** Ibid. p. 94; n. 692.
**2037.** Nye, 1977, p. 111.
**2038.** Freeman, 1875, p. 94; n. 693.
**2039.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 171.
**2040.** Freeman, 1875, p. 94; n. 694.
**2041.** Ibid. p. 96; n. 702.
**2042.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 40.
**2043.** Freeman, 1875, p. 96; n. 704.
**2044.** Ibid. p. 96; n. 705.
**2045.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 167, 172.
**2046.** Freeman, 1875, p. 96; n. 706.
**2047.** Ibid. pp. 96, 167; n. 703.
**2048.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 26, 57.
**2049.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. pp. 306, 343.
**2050.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 182, 198, 498.
**2051.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 96, 167.
**2052.** Ibid. pp. 96, 168; n. 716.
**2053.** Falmouth, Massachusetts, Gravestone Records, 1965, pt. 2, p. 8.
**2054.** VR Falmouth, Massachusetts. p. 235.
**2055.** VR Chatham, Massachusetts. p. 11.
**2056.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 97, 168.
**2057.** VR Chatham, Massachusetts. pp. 11, 13, 106.
**2058.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 75, 109, 489.
**2059.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 97, 168; n. 717.
**2060.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 60, 114, 119.
**2061.** VR Barre, Massachusetts. p. 139.
**2062.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 114, 119.
**2063.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 97, 168-169; n. 718.
**2064.** Ibid. p. 97; n. 719.
**2065.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 60, 81.
**2066.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 97, 169; n. 720.
**2067.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 60, 121, 130.
**2068.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 97, 169.
**2069.** Ibid. pp. 169, 171.
**2070.** Ibid. p. 171; n. 1488.
**2071.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. p. 97.
**2072.** Cox and Swett, 1988, p. 249.
**2073.** Freeman, 1875, p. 169.
**2074.** VR Orrington, Maine. pp. 183, 186.
**2075.** Freeman, 1875, p. 171; n. 1489.
**2076.** Ibid. pp. 97, 169; n. 721.
**2077.** VR Chatham, Massachusetts. pp. 78, 81.
**2078.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 60, 156, 491.
**2079.** Ibid. pp. 156, 491.
**2080.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 97, 170; n. 722.
**2081.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 54.
**2082.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Maine. p. 30.
**2083.** VR Orrington, Maine. p. 45.
**2084.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 60, 143, 148.
**2085.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 7, 2001, pp. 153-156 (article contributed by David L. Swett).
**2086.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 97, 170.
**2087.** Cox and Swett, 1988, p. 253.
**2088.** VR Orrington, Maine. p. 46.
**2089.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 143, 148.
**2090.** Ryder, 1888, p. 23.
**2091.** Freeman, 1875, p. 170.
**2092.** Ibid. pp. 98, 170; n. 724.
**2093.** Cox and Swett, 1988, pp. 248-249.
**2094.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 102, 126.
**2095.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 98, 171.
**2096.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 126.
**2097.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 142 (1913); v. 28, p. 12 (1926).
**2098.** Freeman, 1875, p. 98, n. 725.
**2099.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 102, 119, 126.
**2100.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 98, 171; n. 727.
**2101.** Norwich, Connecticut, Cemetery Records, 1848, NEHGR, v. 2, p. 404 (1848).
**2102.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Connecticut. p. 131.
**2103.** VR Norwich, Connecticut (Soc. Col. Wars). p. 587.
**2104.** VR Norwich, Connecticut. v. 4, p. 46.
**2105.** Preston, Connecticut, Land Records. v. 12, p. 332.
**2106.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Connecticut. p. 712.
**2107.** Connecticut State Records. v. I, p. 364.
**2108.** Caulkins, 1866, p. 479.
**2109.** Ibid. p. 499.
**2110.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 98, 172; n. 728.
**2111.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 338.
**2112.** Wyman, 1995, p. 46.
**2113.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 26, 27-28.
**2114.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 98, 172-173; n. 729.
**2115.** Ibid. pp. 98, 172-173.
**2116.** Ibid. p. 99. No person number assigned.
**2117.** Ibid. p. 171.

**2118.** Cox and Swett, 1988, pp. 249-250.
**2119.** VR Orrington, Maine. pp. 46, 183.
**2120.** Freeman, 1875, p. 171; n. 1491.
**2121.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 26, 64.
**2122.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 98, 173; n. 730.
**2123.** Ibid. pp. 98, 173.
**2124.** Freeman, 1986, p. 26.
**2125.** Freeman, 1875, p. 98, n. 731.
**2126.** Snider, [1928?].
**2127.** Freeman, 1875, p. 98, n. 732.
**2128.** Freeman, 1986, pp. 26, 73.
**2129.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 98, 173; n. 733.
**2130.** Conlin, 2000.
**2131.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 26, 73.
**2132.** Ibid. v. 1, pp. 27, 79.
**2133.** Freeman, 1875, p. 98, n. 734.
**2134.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 27, 85.
**2135.** Freeman, 1875, p. 98, n. 735.
**2136.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 27, 86.
**2137.** Freeman, 1875, p. 98, n. 736.
**2138.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 27, 87, 403.
**2139.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 98, 174; n. 737.
**2140.** Ibid. pp. 98, 174.
**2141.** Bunce, 1999.
**2142.** U.S. Census - 1790 - New York. p. 51.
**2143.** U.S. Census - 1810 - New York. page 228.
**2144.** Madison County, New York, cemetery records.
**2145.** Freeman, 1875, p. 100; n. 745.
**2146.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 13, p. 58 (1911); v. 24, p. 153 (1922).
**2147.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 93.
**2148.** Mayo, 1898, p. 29.
**2149.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 100, 174; n. 746.
**2150.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 13, p. 58 (1911).
**2151.** Peterson, 1967, p. 69.
**2152.** Voye, 1975, item number 2075.
**2153.** Brewster, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1904, 1906, MD, v. 13, p. 98 (1911).
**2154.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 109, 115.
**2155.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 100, 174.
**2156.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 77.
**2157.** VR Conway, Massachusetts. p. 136.
**2158.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 109, 115, 188.
**2159.** Freeman, 1875, p. 100; n. 747.
**2160.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 109.
**2161.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 100, 175; n. 748.
**2162.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 8, p. 220; v. 13, p. 58 (1911).
**2163.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 25, 1894, p. 167.
**2164.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 47, 109, 116, 119, 126.
**2165.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 100, 175.
**2166.** Ibid. p. 100; n. 749.
**2167.** Ibid. pp. 100, 176; n. 751.
**2168.** Rogers Memoir, 1851, NEHGR, v. 5, p. 340 (1851).
**2169.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 1, pp. 8, 9.
**2170.** Voye, 1975, item numbers 2076-2078.
**2171.** Willis, 1860-1863, NEHGR, v. 16, p. 317 (1862).
**2172.** Young, 1997a.
**2173.** Smith and Deane Journals, 1849, pp. 342, 403.
**2174.** Willis, 1865, p. 613.
**2175.** Hull, 1886, pp. 11, 14.
**2176.** Willis, 1865, p. 809.
**2177.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 100, 176.
**2178.** King, 1898, p. 23.
**2179.** Freeman, 1875, p. 100; n. 751.
**2180.** VR Ipswich, Massachusetts. v. 2, p. 175.
**2181.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 13, p. 69 (1911).
**2182.** Farmer, 1829, pp. 112-113.
**2183.** Sears, 1991, pp. 84-87.
**2184.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 100, 176; n. 753.
**2185.** Wyman, 1860, NEHGR, v. 14, p. 271.
**2186.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 5, 1996, pp. 125-126.
**2187.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 1, p. 35; Book 2, p. 190.
**2188.** Goss and Zarowin, 1985, pp. 73, 266. Massachusetts Archives v. 94A, p. 170; v. 94B, p. 327.
**2189.** Coleman, 1925, v. II, pp. 365-366.
**2190.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Maine. p. 24.
**2191.** Sears, 1991, pp. 85 and 285-286.
**2192.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, September 23, 1807.
**2193.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 1, p. 35.
**2194.** Ridlon, 1969, p. 128.
**2195.** Sears, 1991, p. 87-88.
**2196.** Freeman, 1875, p. 100; n 754.
**2197.** Banks, 1931-1935, v. 1, pp. 404, 407.
**2198.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 3, 1992, pp. 82-83.
**2199.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 4; 1994, vol. 3, pp. 82-83.
**2200.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 1, p. 141.
**2201.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Maine. p. 29.
**2202.** VR Topsham, Maine. v. II, p. 12.
**2203.** Sears, 1991, p. 87.
**2204.** VR Topsham, Maine. v. II, p. 99.
**2205.** King, 1898.
**2206.** Freeman, 1875, p. 100; n. 755.
**2207.** Sears, 1991, p. 88.
**2208.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 3, 1992, p. 238.

**2209.** Burleigh, 1886, p. 102.
**2210.** King, 1898, p. 69.
**2211.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 2, p. 149.
**2212.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 4, 1994, vol. 4, p. 280.
**2213.** Freeman, 1875, p. 101; n. 756.
**2214.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 62,125.
**2215.** Ibid. p. 125.
**2216.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 101, 102; n. 757.
**2217.** George, 1895, Docket no. 13507.
**2218.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 49.
**2219.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 55, 62, 129.
**2220.** Ibid. p. 129.
**2221.** Freeman, 1875, p. 101; n. 758.
**2222.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 63.
**2223.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 101, 177; n. 759.
**2224.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 63, 121, 130.
**2225.** Freeman, 1875, p. 177.
**2226.** Ibid. pp. 101, 177-178; n. 761.
**2227.** Roser, 1990, MD 12: 53; also Freeman Geneal. p. 177.
**2228.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 150, 155, 289.
**2229.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 101, 177.
**2230.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 88.
**2231.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 101, 177; n. 760.
**2232.** Roser, 1990, MD 12:53.
**2233.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 143, 149.
**2234.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 101, 178; n. 762.
**2235.** White, 1990, p. 1265; pension no. S35327.
**2236.** Massachusetts. Worcester County. Probate Records, 1971, v. 19, p. 256; docket no. 22367.
**2237.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1022; pension no. S35327.
**2238.** VR Barre, Massachusetts. pp. 35, 242.
**2239.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 101, 178.
**2240.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, November 15, 1817.
**2241.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 102, 178; n. 763.
**2242.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 60, 121.
**2243.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 23, p. 125 (1921).
**2244.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 102, 178.
**2245.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 121.
**2246.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 102, 178; n. 764.
**2247.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 60, 126.
**2248.** Freeman, 1875, p. 102; n. 765.
**2249.** Ibid. p. 102; n. 766.
**2250.** Ibid. p. 102; n. 767.
**2251.** Ibid. p. 102; n. 768.
**2252.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 60, 124.
**2253.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 102, 179.
**2254.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 124.
**2255.** Freeman, 1875, p. 179.
**2256.** Ibid. p. 102; n. 769.
**2257.** Ibid. p. 102; n. 770.
**2258.** Ibid. p. 102; n. 771.
**2259.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 60, 156, 164.
**2260.** Ibid. pp. 156, 164.
**2261.** Freeman, 1875, p. 102; n. 772.
**2262.** Ibid. p. 102; n. 773.
**2263.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 80.
**2264.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Connecticut. p. 390.
**2264a.** Brainerd, 1940, TAG, v. 17, p. 169 (1940).
**2264b.** Freeman, 1875, p. 77.
**2264c.** Watson, et al., 1990, p. 212.
**2264d.** U.S. Census - 1810 – Vermont, Roll 64, p. 455.
**2265.** Anderson, 1983, p. 145.
**2266.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, p. 169 (1940).
**2267.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 3, p. 77.
**2268.** Stiles, 1904, p. 81.
**2269.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Middletown, v. 2, p. 326.
**2270.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, p. 167 (1940).
**2271.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 3, p. 50.
**2272.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 134 (1913).
**2273.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 98, 170; n. 723.
**2274.** VR Chatham, Massachusetts. pp. 46, 58, 76.
**2275.** Bowman, 1907, 1913, MD, v. 15, p. 134 (1913).
**2276.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 98, 170.
**2277.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, pp. 168, 169-170 (1940).
**2278.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Connecticut. p. 687.
**2279.** Stiles, 1904, p. 362.
**2280.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 7, p. 115.
**2281.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Hebron, v. 2, p. 50.
**2282.** VR Hebron, Connecticut, [n.d.], p. 46.
**2283.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Connecticut. p. 476.
**2284.** VR Chatham, Connecticut, 1996, p. 12.
**2285.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Middletown, v. 2, p. 26.
**2286.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 1, p. 50.
**2287.** Macomb County, Michigan, History, 1882, p. 486.
**2288.** Ibid. p. 488.
**2289.** VR Berkshire, Vermont. pp. 1, 2, 3, 4, 29, 61, 71.
**2289a.** Ibid., p. 98.
**2290.** Ibid. pp. 7, 8.
**2291.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 70.
**2291a.** U.S. Census - 1810 – Vermont, Roll 64, p. 306.
**2292.** U.S. Census - 1820 - New York. p. 42.
**2293.** VR Marblehead, Massachusetts/1.
**2294.** Choate, 1886, NEHGR, v. 40, pp. 18-20 (1886).
**2295.** VR Marblehead, Massachusetts/2. p. 152.

**2296.** Maas, 1980, p. 60.
**2297.** Freeman, 1875, p. 105; n. 814.
**2298.** Ibid. p. 106; n. 817.
**2299.** Ibid. pp. 106, 179; n. 818.
**2300.** Ibid. pp. 106, 179.
**2301.** Bowman, 1900-1935, MD, v. 33, p. 123 (1935).
**2302.** Freeman, 1875, p. 107; n. 819.
**2303.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 53.
**2304.** Drake, 1873, p. 306.
**2305.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1024; bounty land warrant no. BLW 995-200.
**2306.** Boston Athenaeum, 1968b, p. 402. Boston Chronicle issue of 30 November 1792.
**2307.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, v. 5. Columbian Centinel issue of 23 November 1792.
**2308.** Boston Athenaeum, 1968b, p. 402.
**2309.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 107, 179-180; n. 820.
**2310.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, June 11, 1831.
**2311.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, pt. 1, p. 1083.
**2312.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 107, 179-180.
**2313.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 1, 1840.
**2314.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 107, 180; n. 821.
**2315.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 136.
**2316.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 107, 180.
**2317.** Ibid. pp. 108, 180-181; n. 822.
**2318.** Ibid. pp. 108, 180-181.
**2319.** Ibid. p. 180.
**2320.** Ibid. p. 181.
**2321.** Ibid. pp. 108, 181; n. 823.
**2322.** Ibid. pp. 108, 181.
**2323.** Ibid. pp. 181, 263-264; n. 1612.
**2324.** Ibid. pp. 181, 263.
**2325.** Ibid. pp. 181, 264; n. 1613.
**2326.** Ibid. pp. 181, 264.
**2327.** Ibid. pp. 181, 264; n. 1614.
**2328.** Ibid. pp. 181, 265; n. 1615.
**2329.** Ibid. pp. 181, 265.
**2330.** Ibid. pp. 181, 265; n. 1616.
**2331.** Ibid. pp. 181, 265; n. 1617.
**2332.** Ibid. p. 181; n. 1618.
**2333.** Ibid. pp. 181, 260; n. 1619.
**2334.** Ibid. p. 181; n. 1620.
**2335.** Ibid. pp. 181, 260, 266, 319-320; n. 1621.
**2336.** Ibid. pp. 260, 266, 319-320; n. 2436.
**2337.** Ibid. pp. 181, 260; n. 1622.
**2338.** Ibid. p. 260; n. 2439.
**2339.** Ibid. pp. 108, 182; n. 824.
**2340.** Ibid. pp. 108, 182.
**2341.** Ibid. p. 182.
**2342.** Ibid. p. 108; n. 825.
**2343.** Ibid. p. 108; n. 826.
**2344.** Ibid. pp. 108, 182; n. 828.
**2345.** Ibid. pp. 108, 182-183; n. 828.
**2346.** Ibid. pp. 108, 182-183.
**2347.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 24, p. 192 (1922).
**2348.** Freeman, 1875, p. 109; n. 832.
**2349.** Ibid. pp. 109, 183; n. 833.
**2350.** Roser, 1990, MD 34:58.
**2351.** Orleans, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1908, 1911, MD, v. 10, p. 233 (1908); v. 13, p. 90-1 (1911).
**2352.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 109, 183.
**2353.** Ibid. p. 109; n. 834.
**2354.** Ibid. p. 109.
**2355.** Ibid. p. 109; n. 835.
**2356.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 103, p. 31.
**2357.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 109, 184; n. 836.
**2358.** Ibid. pp. 109, 184.
**2359.** Ibid. pp. 109, 185; n. 837.
**2360.** Ibid. pp. 109, 185.
**2361.** Ibid. p. 185.
**2362.** Ibid. p. 109; n. 838.
**2363.** Ibid. p. 109; n. 839.
**2364.** Ibid. pp. 109, 185; n. 840.
**2365.** Ibid. pp. 113, 189; n. 864.
**2366.** Provincetown, Massachusetts, Gravestone Records, 1906, p. 226.
**2367.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 113, 189.
**2368.** Ibid. p. 113; n. 865.
**2369.** Ibid. pp. 113, 168, 253.
**2370.** Ibid. pp. 113, 190; n. 866.
**2371.** Ibid. pp. 113, 190.
**2372.** Ibid. p. 113; n. 871.
**2373.** Ibid. pp. 113, 191; n. 870.
**2374.** Ibid. pp. 113, 190; n. 867.
**2375.** Ibid. pp. 113, 190-191; n. 869.
**2376.** Provincetown, Massachusetts, Gravestone Records, 1906, p. 227.
**2377.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 113, 190-191.
**2378.** Ibid. p. 113; n. 868.
**2379.** Hillman, 1998, pp. 151-152.
**2380.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 24, p. 91 (1922).
**2381.** Freeman, 1875, p. 114; n. 887.
**2382.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 107.
**2383.** Lombard Genealogy, 1858, p. 252.
**2384.** Freeman, 1875, p. 115; n. 888.
**2385.** Massachusetts. Barnstable County. Truro. Town Records. p. 32.
**2386.** Lombard Genealogy, 1858, NEHGR, v. 12, p 252 (1858).
**2387.** Freeman, 1875, p. 115.
**2388.** Ibid. p. 115; n. 889.
**2389.** Ibid. pp. 115, 191; n. 890.
**2390.** Ibid. pp. 115, 191.
**2391.** Ibid. p. 115; n. 891.
**2392.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 103, p. 92.
**2393.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 115, 191-192; n. 892.

**2394.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 132, 204, 221.
**2395.** Ibid. pp. 204, 221.
**2396.** Freeman, 1875, p. 115; n. 893.
**2397.** Ibid. p. 116; n. 908.
**2398.** Smith, 1997, p. 112.
**2399.** Freeman, 1875, p. 116; n. 909.
**2400.** Ibid. p. 116; n. 910.
**2401.** Ibid. p. 116; n. 911.
**2402.** Ibid. pp. 116, 193; n. 912.
**2403.** Ibid. pp. 116, 193.
**2404.** Ibid. p. 117; n. 913.
**2405.** Ibid. pp. 119, 194; n. 935.
**2406.** VR New Hampshire - Births to 1900.
**2407.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 119, 194.
**2408.** Ibid. pp. 119, 194; n. 936.
**2409.** White, 1990, p. 1265; pension no. S18825.
**2410.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1022; pension no. S18825.
**2411.** Downs, 1908, p. 227.
**2412.** Lebanon, New Hampshire, Town Records. p. 159.
**2413.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 119, 195; n. 937.
**2414.** Hemenway, 1868-1891, v. 1, p. 967; v. IV, pp. 997, 1093.
**2415.** VR Swanton, Vermont. pp. 16, 56, 87, 114, 139, 154, 183, 216, 241, 283.
**2416.** U.S. Census - 1850 - Vermont. Roll 924, p. 300.
**2416a.** U.S. Census – 1840 –Vermont. Roll 542, p. 337.
**2417.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 119, 195.
**2418.** Ibid. pp. 119, 195; n. 938.
**2419.** Ibid. pp. 119, 195; n. 939.
**2420.** Ibid. p. 119.
**2421.** Ibid. p. 119; n. 940.
**2422.** Ibid. p. 119; n. 941.
**2423.** Ibid. pp. 119, 196-196.
**2424.** Ibid. pp. 119, 196; n. 942.
**2425.** Ibid. pp. 119, 196.
**2426.** Ibid. p. 120; n. 943.
**2427.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 25, 1894, pp. 290, 295, 303.
**2428.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 27, 1895, p. 192.
**2429.** Scalisi and Ryan, 1993, pp. 74-75.
**2430.** Brooks, 1991, p. 68.
**2431.** Lainhart, 1989, p. 46.
**2432.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 120, 197.
**2433.** Ibid. pp. 120, 197-198; n. 944.
**2434.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, September 3, 1800.
**2435.** Durnin, 1964, p. 146.
**2436.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 341.
**2437.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 22/1, 1890, pp. 294, 368.
**2438.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 543, 1527.
**2439.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 120, 197-198.
**2440.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 543.
**2441.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 120, 199; n. 945.
**2442.** Ibid. pp. 120, 199.
**2443.** Ibid. p. 199.
**2444.** Ibid. pp. 120, 199; n. 946.
**2445.** Ibid. p. 200.
**2446.** Ibid. pp. 120, 200; n. 947.
**2447.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, November 21, 1835.
**2448.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 120, 200.
**2449.** Ibid. pp. 120, 201; n. 948.
**2450.** Falmouth, Massachusetts, Gravestone Records, 1965, pt. 1, p. 17.
**2451.** VR Falmouth, Massachusetts. pp. 50, 163, 235.
**2452.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 550.
**2453.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 120, 201.
**2454.** Ibid. pp 120, 201; n. 949.
**2455.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. pp. 247, 1527.
**2456.** Freeman, 1875, p. 201.
**2457.** Ibid. p. 120; n. 951.
**2458.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 3, 1790.
**2459.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 120, 202; n. 952.
**2460.** Ibid. pp. 120, 202.
**2461.** Ibid. pp. 120, 202-203; n. 953.
**2462.** Ibid. p. 202-203.
**2463.** Ibid. p. 121; n. 954.
**2464.** Brown, 1900, v. III, p. 183.
**2465.** Ibid. v. III, pp. 182-183.
**2466.** Freeman, 1875, p. 204.
**2467.** Ibid. p. 121.
**2468.** Boston Transcript. September 13, 1883 (obituary).
**2469.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 121, 204-205; n. 955.
**2470.** Freeman, 1860.
**2471.** Bowman, 1935.
**2472.** Freeman, 1875, p. 204-205.
**2473.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, March 20, 1833.
**2474.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 204-205.
**2475.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, March 7, 1838.
**2476.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 121, 206; n. 956.
**2477.** Ibid. pp. 121, 206.
**2478.** Ibid. p. 121; n. 957.
**2479.** Ibid. pp. 121, 207; n. 958.
**2480.** Ibid. pp. 121, 207.
**2481.** Ibid. pp. 121, 207; n. 959.
**2482.** Ibid. pp. 121, 208; n. 960.
**2483.** Ibid. pp. 121, 208.
**2484.** Ibid. pp. 121, 209; n. 961.
**2485.** Ibid. pp. 121, 209.
**2486.** Ibid. p. 121; n. 962.

**2487.** Ibid. pp. 126, 209; n. 968.
**2488.** Ibid. pp. 126, 210-211; n. 969.
**2489.** Ibid. pp. 126, 210.
**2490.** Ibid. p. 126; n. 970.
**2491.** Ibid. p. 126; n. 971.
**2492.** Ibid. pp. 126, 211.
**2493.** Lebanon, New Hampshire, Town Records. p. 151.
**2494.** Freeman, 1875, p. 126.
**2495.** Ibid. pp. 126, 211; n. 972.
**2496.** Ibid. p. 126; n. 973.
**2497.** Ibid. p. 126; n. 974.
**2498.** Ibid. pp. 126, 211-212; n. 975.
**2499.** White, 1989, v. 1, p. 762.
**2500.** York, Maine, Pew Tax List.
**2501.** Anderson, 1995, 1997, pp. 337-339; York County Probates 29:204.
**2502.** Freeman, 1875, p. 126; n. 976.
**2503.** Ibid. pp. 126, 212-213; n. 978.
**2504.** Sylvester, 1878.
**2505.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 126, 212.
**2506.** Ibid. p. 126; n. 979.
**2507.** Ibid. pp. 127, 213; n. 980.
**2508.** Dimock, 1897, p. 46.
**2509.** Miner, 1989, 1990.
**2510.** Ibid. p. 33.
**2511.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 127, 213.
**2512.** Ibid. p. 127; n. 981.
**2513.** Ibid. pp. 127, 213; n. 982.
**2514.** Ibid. pp. 127, 214; n. 983.
**2515.** Ibid. pp. 127, 214.
**2516.** Ibid. pp. 127, 214; n. 984.
**2517.** Ibid. pp. 127, 214; n. 985.
**2518.** Ibid. p. 127.
**2519.** Ibid. pp. 127, 214; n. 986.
**2520.** Jones, Jesse H., 1900-1902, Chapter 19 - The School Ma'am.
**2521.** Kleinbach, 1998a.
**2522.** Parma, New York, Cemetery Records.
**2523.** Freeman, 1875, p. 214.
**2524.** Ibid. p. 128; n. 987.
**2525.** Ibid. pp. 128, 215; n. 988.
**2526.** Ibid. pp. 128, 215.
**2527.** Ibid. pp. 128, 215; n. 989.
**2528.** Ibid. p. 128; n. 990.
**2529.** Ibid. p. 128; n. 991.
**2530.** Ibid. pp. 128, 215-216; n. 992.
**2531.** White, 1989, v. 1, p. 764.
**2532.** Darien, New York, Cemetery Records.
**2533.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 128, 215-216.
**2534.** Ibid. pp. 128, 216; n. 993.
**2535.** Ibid. pp. 128, 216.
**2536.** Ibid. pp. 128, 217; n. 994.
**2537.** U.S. Census - 1830 - New York.
**2538.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 128, 217.
**2539.** Ibid. pp. 128, 217; n. 995.
**2540.** New York. Onondaga County. Wills.
**2541.** Freeman, 1875, p. 128; n. 996.
**2542.** Ibid. p. 130; n. 997.
**2543.** Ibid. p. 130; n. 998.
**2544.** Ibid. p. 130; n. 999.
**2545.** Ibid. pp. 130, 217; n. 1000.
**2546.** Hastings and Noble, 1901, v. 2, p. 1518.
**2547.** Ibid. v. 2, p. 1585.
**2548.** Ibid. v. 2, p. 1709.
**2549.** Ibid. v. 2, p. 2181.
**2550.** Clarkson, New York, Cemetery Records.
**2551.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 130, 217.
**2552.** Ibid. p. 130; n. 1001.
**2553.** VR Vermont. this source lists only an unnamed daughter born to Moody Freeman in June 1781 at Thetford.
**2554.** Freeman, 1875, p. 130.
**2555.** Ibid. p. 130; n. 1002.
**2556.** Ibid. p. 130; n. 1003.
**2557.** Ibid. pp. 130, 218; n. 1004.
**2558.** Hastings and Noble, 1901, v. 2, p. 1348.
**2559.** Ibid. v. 2, p. 1584.
**2560.** Ibid. v. 2, p. 1688.
**2561.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 130, 218.
**2562.** Ibid. p. 130; n. 1005.
**2563.** Ibid. p. 130; n. 1006.
**2564.** Ibid. p. 131; n. 1007.
**2565.** Ibid. p. 131; n. 1008.
**2566.** Ibid. p. 131; n. 1009.
**2567.** Ibid. p. 131; n. 1010.
**2568.** Ibid. pp. 132, 218; n. 1011.
**2569.** Ibid. pp. 132, 218.
**2570.** Knox and Ferris, 1987, p. 187.
**2571.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 132, 219; n. 1012.
**2572.** Ibid. pp. 132, 219.
**2573.** Ibid. pp. 132, 221-222; n. 1014.
**2574.** North Pitcher, New York, Episcopal Church Cemetery Records, 2002.
**2575.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 132, 221.
**2576.** Ibid. pp. 132, 222; n. 1015.
**2577.** Ibid. pp. 132, 222.
**2578.** Ibid. pp. 132, 223; n. 1016.
**2579.** Ibid. pp. 132, 223.
**2580.** Ibid. p. 132; n. 1017.
**2581.** Ibid. pp. 132, 224; n. 1018.
**2582.** Ibid. pp. 132, 224.
**2583.** Ibid. pp. 133, 224; n. 1029.
**2584.** Ibid. pp. 133, 224.
**2585.** Allegany, New York, Cemetery Records.
**2586.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 133, 224; n. 1030.
**2587.** Gorton, 1907, p. 223.
**2588.** Freeman, 1875, p. 133; n. 1031.
**2589.** Ibid. pp. 133, 225; n. 1032.
**2590.** Ibid. pp. 133, 225.
**2591.** Ibid. pp. 133, 225; n. 1033.

**2592.** Lambert and Jackson, 1998.
**2593.** VR Vermont. this source lists an unnamed son as born to William Freeman in March 1782 in Thetford.
**2594.** Ibid. This source lists him only as an unnamed child, based on records of the Thetford First Congregational Church.
**2595.** Freeman, 1875, p. 134; n. 1040.
**2596.** VR Dudley, Massachusetts. p. 174.
**2597.** Saratoga Record #6. pp. 17-18. Letter of Mrs. John Watt of Carbondale, Pennsylvania, probably written about 1928.
**2598.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Willington, v. C, p. 26.
**2599.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Connecticut. p. 627.
**2600.** Saratoga Record #6.
**2601.** Atwood, 1931.
**2602.** Freeman, 1875, p. 134; n. 1041.
**2603.** Ibid. p. 134; n. 1042.
**2604.** Ibid. p. 134; n. 1043.
**2605.** Ibid. p. 134; n. 1044.
**2606.** Ibid. p. 134; n. 1045.
**2607.** Ibid. p. 134; n. 1046.
**2608.** Ibid. p. 135; n. 1047.
**2609.** Chamberlin, 1886, p. 246.
**2610.** Somers, 1899, p. 68.
**2611.** VR Vermont. this source gives her death date and age at death, but does not identify the town.
**2612.** Stearns, 1908, p. 1388.
**2613.** Dimock, 1898, p. 81.
**2614.** Freeman, 1875, p. 135; n. 1048.
**2615.** VR Norwich, Vermont. p. 241.
**2616.** Hemenway, 1868-1891, v. 3, p. 109.
**2617.** Blackman.
**2618.** VR Waterford, Vermont. v.1, 1793-1854, p. 129.
**2619.** Hayes, 2001.
**2620.** VR Vermont. film no. 105.
**2621.** VR Waterford, Vermont. v.1, 1793-1854, p.266.
**2622.** U.S. Census - 1860 - Utah. p. 177.
**2623.** Freeman, 1995, p. 22.
**2624.** Freeman, 1875, p. 135; n. 1049.
**2625.** Ibid. p. 137; n. 1069.
**2626.** Ibid. p. 137; n. 1070.
**2627.** Ibid. pp. 137, 226; n. 1071.
**2628.** Ibid. p. 137; n. 1073.
**2629.** VR Barre, Vermont. p. 36.
**2630.** Dewey and Dewey, 1984, p. 8.
**2631.** Dimock, 1898, p. 240.
**2632.** Freeman, 1875, p. 137; n. 1074.
**2633.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 81.
**2634.** Dewey and Dewey, 1984, p. 9.
**2635.** Freeman, 1875, p. 137; n. 1072.
**2635a.** U.S. Census – 1840 – Vermont. Roll 546, p. 232.
**2636.** VR Barre, Vermont. v. 1, p. 60.
**2637.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 137, 227; n. 1078.
**2638.** Ibid. pp. 137, 227.
**2639.** Ibid. pp. 137, 227; n. 1077.
**2640.** Hastings and Noble, 1901, v. 1, p. 864.
**2641.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 900.
**2642.** Ibid. v. 2, p. 1047.
**2643.** Ibid. v. 2, p. 1580.
**2644.** U.S. Census - 1820 - New York. p. 5.
**2645.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 137, 227; n. 1080.
**2646.** Ibid. pp. 137, 227; n. 1079.
**2647.** Ibid. pp. 137, 227-228; n. 1081.
**2648.** Ibid. pp. 137, 227-228.
**2649.** Ibid. p. 137; n. 1083.
**2650.** Ibid. p. 137; n. 1082.
**2651.** Goodwin, 1855, p. 248.
**2652.** Freeman, 1875, p. 137; n. 1084.
**2653.** VR Andover, Massachusetts. p. 443.
**2654.** U.S. Census - 1820 - New York. p. 127.
**2655.** Freeman, 1933.
**2656.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 138, 228; n. 1092.
**2657.** Aspinwall, 1901, pp. 63, 76.
**2658.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 138, 228.
**2659.** Ibid. p. 139; n. 1093.
**2660.** Aspinwall, 1901, p. 63.
**2661.** Keyes, 1980.
**2662.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 139, 228; n. 1094.
**2663.** Aspinwall, 1901, pp. 63, 90.
**2664.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 139, 228.
**2665.** Aspinwall, 1901, p. 90.
**2666.** Keyes, 1980, p. 43.
**2667.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 139, 228-229; n. 1095.
**2668.** Ibid. pp. 139, 229; n. 1096.
**2669.** Keyes, 1980, passim.
**2670.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 139, 229.
**2671.** Albany, New York, Second Reformed Church Records.
**2672.** Dimock, 1898, pp. 81, 319.
**2673.** Freeman, 1875, p. 139; n. 1097.
**2674.** Ibid. p. 139; n. 1098.
**2675.** Ibid. p. 139; n. 1099.
**2676.** Ibid. p. 140; n. 1112.
**2677.** Ibid. pp. 140, 229; n. 1113.
**2678.** Dunkle and Lainhart, 2000, p. 22.
**2679.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 140, 229.
**2680.** Ibid. p. 140; n. 1114.
**2681.** Ibid. p. 140; n. 1115.
**2682.** Ibid. p. 140; n. 1116.
**2683.** Ibid. p. 140; n. 1117.
**2684.** Ibid. pp. 141, 230; n. 1129.
**2685.** Ibid. pp. 141, 230.
**2686.** Ibid. p. 141; n. 1130.
**2687.** Ibid. p. 141; n. 1131.
**2688.** Ibid. p. 141; n. 1132.
**2689.** Ibid. p. 142; n. 1136.
**2690.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, p. 224.
**2691.** Freeman, 1875, p. 142; n. 1137.

**2692.** Ibid. p. 142; n. 1138.
**2693.** Ibid. p. 142; n. 1139.
**2694.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, p. 279.
**2695.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 142, 230; n. 1140.
**2696.** Ibid. pp. 142, 230.
**2697.** Ibid. p. 142; n. 1141.
**2698.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, p. 363.
**2699.** Freeman, 1875, p. 142; n. 1142.
**2700.** Ibid. p. 142; n. 1143.
**2701.** Ibid. p. 142; n. 1144.
**2702.** Ibid. p. 144; n. 1164.
**2703.** Ibid. pp. 144, 233; n. 1165.
**2704.** Ibid. pp. 144, 233.
**2705.** Ibid. pp. 144, 233; n. 1166.
**2706.** Ibid. p. 144; n. 1167.
**2707.** Ibid. pp. 144, 233; n. 1168.
**2708.** Ibid. pp. 143, 230; n. 1153.
**2709.** Ibid. pp. 143, 230.
**2710.** Ibid. p. 143; n. 1154.
**2711.** Ibid. pp. 143, 232.
**2712.** Ibid. p. 143; n. 1155.
**2713.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 1650.
**2714.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 143, 231.
**2715.** Ibid. pp. 143, 232; n. 1156.
**2716.** Ibid. p. 143; n. 1157.
**2717.** Ibid. pp. 143, 232; n. 1158.
**2718.** Ibid. pp. 143, 232; n. 1159.
**2719.** Ibid. p. 145; n. 1174.
**2720.** Ibid. pp. 145, 234; n. 1175.
**2721.** Ibid. pp. 145, 234.
**2722.** Ibid. p. 145; n. 1179.
**2723.** Ibid. p. 145; n. 1180.
**2724.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, p. 308.
**2725.** Freeman, 1875, p. 145; n. 1181.
**2726.** Ibid. p. 145; n. 1182.
**2727.** Ibid. p. 146; n. 1183.
**2728.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1986, p. 278.
**2729.** Freeman, 1875, p. 146; n. 1184.
**2730.** Ibid. p. 146; n. 1185.
**2731.** Ibid. p. 146; n. 1186.
**2732.** Ibid. pp. 146, 234; n. 1187.
**2733.** Ibid. pp. 146, 234.
**2734.** Ibid. p. 147; n. 1203.
**2735.** Ibid. p. 147; n. 1204.
**2736.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, September 27, 1820.
**2737.** Freeman, 1875, p. 147; n. 1205.
**2738.** Ibid. p. 147; n. 1206.
**2739.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, January 27, 1821.
**2740.** Freeman, 1875, p. 148; n. 1207.
**2741.** Ibid. pp. 148, 234; n. 1209.
**2742.** Ibid. pp. 148, 234.
**2743.** Ibid. p. 148; n. 1210.
**2744.** Ibid. pp. 148, 235; n. 1211.
**2745.** Ibid. pp. 148, 235.
**2746.** Ibid. p. 149, 235; n. 1222.
**2747.** Ibid. pp. 149, 235-236.
**2748.** Ibid. p. 149; n. 1223.
**2749.** Ibid. p. 149; n. 1224.
**2750.** Ibid. p. 149; n. 1225.
**2751.** Ibid. p. 149; n. 1226.
**2752.** Ibid. pp. 149, 236; n. 1227.
**2753.** Ibid. pp. 149, 236.
**2754.** Lovell, 1984, p. 521.
**2755.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 150, 236-237; n. 1228.
**2756.** Boston West Church Records, 1938, p. 125.
**2757.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 150, 236-237.
**2758.** Ibid. p. 150; n. 1229.
**2759.** Boston West Church Records, 1938, p. 126.
**2760.** Freeman, 1875, p. 150; n. 1230.
**2761.** Boston West Church Records, 1938, p. 127.
**2762.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 150, 237-238; n. 1231.
**2763.** Boston West Church Records, 1938, p. 129.
**2764.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 150, 237.
**2765.** Ibid. p. 150; n. 1232.
**2766.** Ibid. p. 151; n. 1243.
**2767.** Ibid. p. 151; n. 1244.
**2768.** Ibid. p. 151; n. 1245.
**2769.** Ibid. p. 151; n. 1246.
**2770.** Ibid. p. 151; n. 1247.
**2771.** VR Pittston, Maine, 1911, p. 59.
**2772.** Ibid. p. 195.
**2773.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 159.
**2774.** Freeman, 1875, p. 151; n. 1248.
**2775.** Ibid. p. 151; n. 1249.
**2776.** Ibid. p. 151; n. 1250.
**2777.** Ibid. p. 151; n. 1251.
**2778.** Ibid. pp. 152, 238; n. 1261.
**2779.** Ibid. pp. 152, 238.
**2780.** Ibid. p. 152; n. 1262.
**2781.** Ibid. p. 152; n. 1263.
**2782.** Ibid. p. 152.
**2783.** Ibid. p. 152; n. 1264.
**2784.** Ibid. p. 152; n. 1265.
**2785.** Chatto and Turner, 1911-1912, p. 76.
**2786.** Ibid. pp. 76-86.
**2787.** Freeman, 1875, p. 155; n. 1307.
**2788.** Ibid. p. 155; n. 1308.
**2789.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1281.
**2790.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1282.
**2791.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1283.
**2792.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1284.
**2793.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1285.
**2794.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1286.
**2795.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1287.
**2796.** Ibid. p. 153; n. 1276.
**2797.** Ibid. p. 153.
**2798.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1277.
**2799.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1278.

**2800.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1279.
**2801.** Ibid. p. 154; n. 1280.
**2802.** Cameron County, Pennsylvania, Cemetery Records.
**2803.** U.S. Census - 1850 - Pennsylvania. p. 62.
**2804.** U.S. Census - 1870 - Pennsylvania. p. 529.
**2805.** U.S. Census - 1850 - Pennsylvania. p. 3.
**2806.** U.S. Census - 1840 - Pennsylvania. p. 86.
**2807.** U.S. Census - 1870 - Pennsylvania. p. 698.
**2808.** U.S. Census - 1850 - Pennsylvania. p. 61.
**2809.** Ibid. p. 60.
**2810.** Cameron County, Pennsylvania, Obituaries.
**2811.** Brown, 1980, Silas Freeman - n. 31003.
**2812.** U.S. Census - 1840 - Pennsylvania. p. 92.
**2813.** U.S. Census - 1850 - Pennsylvania. p. 26.
**2814.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 156, 240; n. 1311.
**2815.** Ibid. p. 240.
**2816.** Ibid. pp. 156, 240; n. 1312.
**2817.** Ibid. pp. 156, 240; n. 1313.
**2818.** Ibid. p. 156; n. 1314.
**2819.** Ibid. p. 156; n. 1315.
**2820.** Ibid. p. 156.
**2821.** Ibid. p. 156; n. 1316.
**2822.** Ibid. pp. 156, 241; n. 1317.
**2823.** Ibid. pp. 156, 241.
**2824.** Ibid. pp. 156, 241; n. 1318.
**2825.** Newton, 1927, p. 205.
**2826.** Freeman, 1875, p. 156; n. 1319.
**2827.** VR Rhode Island, 1893b, p. 98.
**2828.** Newton, 1927, pp. 207, 211.
**2829.** Ibid. p. 211.
**2830.** Ibid. p. 208.
**2830a.** U.S. Census – 1840 – Vermont, Roll 546, p. 268.
**2831.** Newton, 1927, pp. 208, 212.
**2832.** Ibid. p. 212.
**2833.** Freeman, 1875, p. 157; n. 1322.
**2834.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1323.
**2835.** Pringle and Pringle, 1885, 1993.
**2836.** Freeman, 1875, p. 157; n. 1326.
**2837.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1325.
**2838.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1324.
**2839.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1329.
**2840.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1330.
**2841.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1327.
**2842.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1331.
**2843.** Ibid. pp. 157, 241; n. 1332.
**2844.** Ibid. pp. 157, 241.
**2845.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1333.
**2846.** Newton, 1927, p. 210.
**2847.** Lovejoy, 1911, p. 798.
**2848.** Freeman, 1875, p. 157; n. 1334.
**2849.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1335.
**2850.** Lovejoy, 1911, p. 797.
**2851.** Freeman, 1875, p. 157; n. 1336.
**2852.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1337.
**2853.** Lovejoy, 1911, pp. 798, 799.
**2854.** Ibid. p. 799.
**2855.** Freeman, 1875, p. 157; n. 1338.
**2856.** Ibid. p. 157.
**2857.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1339.
**2858.** Ibid. p. 157; n. 1340.
**2859.** Ibid. pp. 158, 241-242; n. 1343.
**2860.** Ibid. pp. 158, 241.
**2861.** Ibid. p. 158; n. 1344.
**2862.** Ibid. p. 158.
**2863.** Ibid. p. 158; n. 1345.
**2864.** Ibid. p. 158; n. 1346.
**2865.** Dewey and Dewey, 1984, p. 13.
**2865a.** U.S. Census – 1840 – Vermont. Roll 546, p. 236.
**2865b.** U.S. Census - 1850 – Vermont. Roll 928, p. 194.
**2866.** Hill, Webster, Webster, and Coburn, 1994, p. 5.
**2866a.** Watson, et al., p. 212.
**2866b.** U.S. Census - 1850 – Vermont, Roll 922, p. 147.
**2866c.** U.S. Census – 1840 – Vermont. Roll 544, p. 287.
**2867.** Ryan, 2003, Based on a gravestone inscription from Center Cemtery, Plainfield, Vermont.
**2868.** Ibid. Based on a gravestone inscription from Center Cemetery, Plainfield, Vermont.
**2869.** Jenks, 1991, p. 46.
**2870.** Haskell, 1943, p. 138.
**2871.** Freeman, 1875, p. 161; n. 1375.
**2872.** Jones, 1909, p. 316.
**2873.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 63.
**2874.** Freeman, 1875, p. 161; n. 1376.
**2875.** Wright and Harvey, 1947, p. 698.
**2876.** Freeman, 1875, p. 161; n. 1377.
**2877.** Massachusetts. Worcester County. Probate Records, 1971, v. 19, p. 254; docket no. 22359.
**2878.** Wright and Harvey, 1947, p. 698.
**2879.** VR Oakham, Massachusetts. pp. 73, 120.
**2880.** Ibid. p. 120.
**2881.** Ibid. pp. 27, 120.
**2882.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, V. 5. Columbian Centinel issue of 7 July 1832.
**2883.** VR Oakham, Massachusetts. p. 73.
**2884.** Freeman, 1875, p. 161; n. 1378.
**2885.** VR Wilmington, Vermont. Book 8, p. 96.
**2886.** Ibid. Book 1, p. 105.
**2887.** Freeman, 1875, p. 161; n. 1379.
**2888.** Ibid. p. 161; n. 1380.
**2889.** VR Woodstock, Vermont. v. B, 1754-1820, p. 146.
**2890.** Freeman, 1875, p. 161; n. 1381.
**2891.** Ibid. p. 161; n. 1382.
**2892.** VR Wilmington, Vermont. Book 1, p. 110.
**2893.** Freeman, 1875, p. 161; n. 1383.

**2894.** Ibid. p. 162; n. 1384.
**2895.** VR Petersham, Massachusetts. p. 94.
**2896.** Freeman, 1875, p. 162; n. 1385.
**2897.** Ibid. p. 162; n. 1386.
**2898.** Ibid. p. 162; n. 1387.
**2899.** Ibid. p. 162; n. 1388.
**2900.** Ibid. p. 244; n. 1385.
**2901.** Massachusetts. Worcester County. Probate Records, 1971, v. 19, p. 270; docket no. 22409.
**2902.** VR Hardwick, Massachusetts. pp. 46, 176, 296.
**2903.** Freeman, 1875, p. 244.
**2904.** Ibid. p. 162; n. 1389.
**2905.** Genesee County, New York, Early Residents.
**2906.** Cooley, 1952, p. 20.
**2907.** VR Canaan, Connecticut. p. 19.
**2908.** Freeman, 2002, pp. 115, 129, 133.
**2909.** Ibid. p. 116.
**2910.** U.S. Census - 1810 - New York. Roll 34.
**2911.** Freeman, 2002, p. 133.
**2912.** Briggs, 1883, p. 774.
**2913.** Freeman, 2002, p. 133. Verified by a site visit by Raymond Freeman in 1989.
**2914.** Ibid. p 133.
**2915.** Ibid. p. 129.
**2916.** Kasson, 1882, p. 32.
**2917.** Hartford County, Connecticut, Biographies, 1901, v. 4, pp. 1083-1084.
**2918.** Huntley, 1939-1940, p. 54.
**2919.** Hartford County, Connecticut, Biographies, 1901, v. 4, p. 1084.
**2920.** VR Tyringham, Massachusetts, 1903.
**2921.** Westfield, New York, Cemetery Records.
**2922.** Huntley, 1939-1940, p. 86.
**2923.** Revolutionary War Pensions and Bounty-Land Warrant Applications, 1969, microfilm 1022; pension no. R3784.
**2924.** VR Woodstock, Vermont. v. B, 1754-1820, p. 103.
**2925.** Ibid. v. 1, 1815-1868, p. 26.
**2926.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 162, 244; n. 1390.
**2927.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 12, 1828.
**2928.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 415.
**2929.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 162, 244.
**2930.** Granary Burying Ground Gravestone Records, 1918, p. 102.
**2931.** Freeman, 1875, p. 162; n. 1391.
**2932.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 108.
**2933.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 162, 244; n. 1392.
**2934.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 21, 1821.
**2935.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 417.
**2936.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 20, 46, 47.
**2937.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 197.
**2938.** Nye, 1977, pp. 110-111.
**2939.** Freeman, 1875, p. 162; n. 1393.
**2940.** VR Conway, Massachusetts. pp. 50, 154.
**2941.** Ibid. p. 154.
**2942.** Ibid. pp. 50, 157.
**2943.** Ibid. p. 157.
**2944.** Ibid. p. 233.
**2945.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 162, 245; n. 1394.
**2946.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 66.
**2947.** Goodwin, 1855, 185.
**2948.** Child, 1869, p. 93.
**2949.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 162, 245.
**2950.** Ibid. pp. 162, 245; n. 1395.
**2951.** Ibid. p. 162; n. 1396.
**2952.** Ibid. p. 162.
**2953.** Ibid. pp. 162, 245; n. 1397.
**2954.** Ibid. pp. 163, 246; n. 1398.
**2955.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, May 7, 1825.
**2956.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 163, 246.
**2957.** Ibid. p. 163; n. 1399.
**2958.** Ibid. p. 163; n. 1400.
**2959.** Ibid. pp. 164, 343; n. 1417.
**2960.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 21, 49.
**2961.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 197, 205.
**2962.** Ibid. p. 205.
**2963.** Freeman, 1875, p. 164; n. 1418.
**2964.** Ibid. p. 164; n. 1419.
**2965.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 222.
**2966.** Freeman, 1875, p. 165; n. 1420.
**2967.** Ibid. p. 165; n. 1421.
**2968.** Ibid. p. 165; n. 1422.
**2969.** Ibid. p. 165; n. 1423.
**2970.** Ibid. pp. 165, 246; n. 1424.
**2971.** Ibid. pp. 165, 246.
**2972.** Ibid. p. 165; n. 1425.
**2973.** Ibid. p. 165, 246; n. 1426.
**2974.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 202, 219.
**2975.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 165, 247; n. 1428.
**2976.** Ibid. pp. 165, 247.
**2977.** Ibid. pp. 165, 247; n. 1429.
**2978.** Ibid. pp. 186, 247.
**2979.** Ibid. p. 247.
**2980.** Ibid. p. 165; n. 1430.
**2981.** Ibid. p. 165; n. 1431.
**2982.** Ibid. pp. 165, 248; n. 1432.
**2983.** White, 1989, v. I, p. 762.
**2984.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 165, 248.
**2985.** Ibid. p. 166; n. 1433.
**2986.** Ibid. p. 166; n. 1434.
**2987.** Ibid. pp. 166, 248; n. 1435.
**2988.** Ibid. pp. 166, 248.
**2989.** Ibid. p. 166; n. 1436.
**2990.** Ibid. pp. 166, 248; n. 1437.

**2991.** Ibid. p. 166; n. 1438.
**2992.** Ibid. p. 166; n. 1439.
**2993.** Ibid. p. 166; n. 1440.
**2994.** Ibid. pp. 166, 248; n. 1441.
**2995.** Ibid. pp. 257, 380.
**2996.** Boston Athanaeum, 1968a, p. 117.
**2997.** Freeman, 1875, p. 175; n. 1541.
**2998.** Ibid. p. 175; n. 1542.
**2999.** Ibid. p. 167; n. 1442.
**3000.** Mayo, 1898, p. 55.
**3001.** Freeman, 1875, p. 167; n. 1443.
**3002.** Ibid. pp. 167, 249; n. 1444.
**3003.** Ibid. pp. 167, 249.
**3004.** Ibid. pp. 167, 249; n. 1445.
**3005.** Ibid. pp. 167, 249-250; n. 1446.
**3006.** Ibid. pp. 167, 249-250.
**3007.** Ibid. pp. 167, 250; n. 1447.
**3008.** Ibid. pp. 167, 250.
**3009.** Ibid. pp. 167, 250; n. 1448.
**3010.** Ibid. p. 167; n. 1449.
**3011.** Ibid. p. 167.
**3012.** Ibid. pp. 167, 250; n. 1450.
**3013.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 57.
**3014.** Freeman, 1875, p. 167; n. 1451.
**3015.** Ibid. pp. 167, 251; n. 1452.
**3016.** Ibid. pp. 167, 251.
**3017.** Ibid. p. 168; n. 1453.
**3018.** VR Chatham, Massachusetts. p. 68.
**3019.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 75, 151.
**3020.** Freeman, 1875, p. 168.
**3021.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 151.
**3022.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 168, 251; n. 1454.
**3023.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 75, 81.
**3024.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 48.
**3025.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 168, 251.
**3026.** Ibid. p. 168; n. 1455.
**3027.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 75.
**3028.** Freeman, 1875, p. 168; n. 1456.
**3029.** Ibid. pp. 168, 251; n. 1457.
**3030.** Ibid. pp. 168, 252; n. 1458.
**3031.** Ibid. pp. 168, 252.
**3032.** Ibid. p. 252.
**3033.** Ibid. pp. 168, 252; n. 1459.
**3034.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 97, 156, 164.
**3035.** Freeman, 1875, p. 168; n. 1460.
**3036.** Ibid. p. 168; n. 1461.
**3037.** Smith, 1997, p. 115.
**3038.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 168, 253; n. 1462.
**3039.** Ibid. pp. 168, 253.
**3040.** Ibid. pp. 169, 253; n. 1463.
**3041.** Ibid. p. 169; n. 1464.
**3042.** Ibid. pp. 169, 253; n. 1465.
**3043.** Ibid. pp. 169, 253.
**3044.** Ibid. p. 170; n. 1472.
**3045.** VR Orrington, Maine. pp. 46, 182.
**3046.** Deane and Dean, 1871, p.359.
**3047.** Ryder, 1888, p. 24.
**3048.** VR Orrington, Maine. p. 182.
**3049.** Deane and Dean, 1871, p. 359.
**3050.** Ryder, 1888, p. 21.
**3051.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 170, 171, 254; n. 1473.
**3052.** Cox and Swett, 1988, pp. 249, 253.
**3053.** VR Orrington, Maine. pp. 44, 46, 182.
**3054.** Ryder, 1888, p. 39.
**3055.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 171, 254; n. 1490.
**3056.** VR Orrington, Maine. p. 44, 182.
**3057.** Freeman, 1875, p. 170; n. 1474.
**3058.** Ibid. p. 170; n. 1475.
**3059.** Ibid. p. 170; n. 1476.
**3060.** Ryder, 1888, p. 25.
**3061.** Freeman, 1875, p. 170; n. 1477.
**3062.** Ibid. p. 170; n. 1478.
**3063.** Cox and Swett, 1988, p. 254.
**3064.** Freeman, 1875, p. 170; n. 1479.
**3065.** VR Orrington, Maine. pp. 46, 186.
**3066.** Ibid. p. 186.
**3067.** Freeman, 1875, p. 170; n. 1480.
**3068.** VR Orrington, Maine. pp. 46, 111.
**3069.** Ryder, 1888, pp. 1-43.
**3070.** VR Orrington, Maine. p. 111.
**3071.** Ryder, 1888, p. 22-24.
**3072.** Freeman, 1875, p. 170; n. 1481.
**3073.** Ryder, 1888, p. 22.
**3074.** Nye and Nye, 1907, p. 113.
**3075.** Freeman, 1875, p. 170; n. 1482.
**3076.** Ibid. p. 171; n. 1486.
**3077.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 97.
**3078.** Freeman, 1875, p. 171; n. 1487.
**3079.** Cox and Swett, 1988, p. 250.
**3080.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 171, 254; n. 1492 (p. 171), n. 1486 (p. 254) [error in the Freeman Genealogy's numbering scheme].
**3081.** Ibid. pp. 171, 254.
**3082.** Nye, 1977, p. 194.
**3083.** Freeman, 1875, p. 171; n. 1493.
**3084.** VR Orrington, Maine. p. 185.
**3085.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 2, p. 35.
**3086.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 171, 255; n. 1494.
**3087.** Caulkins, 1866, p. 498.
**3088.** Ibid. p. 536.
**3089.** Freeman, 1875, p. 255.
**3090.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Vermont. p. 12.
**3091.** VR Bridport, Vermont. p. 16.
**3092.** Storke and Smith, 1879.
**3093.** Brutus, New York, Congregational Church Records.
**3094.** VR Bridport, Vermont. p. 84.
**3095.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 27, 29.
**3096.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 172, 255; n. 1495.

**3096a.** Warman and Long.
**3097.** Snider, [1928?], pp. 115, 230.
**3098.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 172, 255.
**3099.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 27.
**3100.** Freeman, 1875, p. 172; n. 1496.
**3101.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 27, 45.
**3102.** Freeman, 1875, p. 172; n. 1497.
**3103.** Snider, [1928?], pp. 11, 227.
**3104.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 27, 47.
**3105.** Freeman, 1875, p. 172; n. 1498.
**3106.** Ibid. p. 172; n. 1499.
**3107.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 104, p. 303.
**3108.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 28, 56.
**3109.** Freeman, 1875, p. 172; n. 1500.
**3110.** Snider, [1928?], p. 230.
**3111.** Ibid. pp. 151-165.
**3112.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 28.
**3113.** Freeman, 1875, p. 172; n. 1501.
**3114.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1502.
**3115.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 28, 62.
**3116.** Freeman, 1875, p. 173; n. 1503.
**3117.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 28, 63.
**3118.** Freeman, 1875, p. 173; n. 1504.
**3119.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 27, 63.
**3120.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 64.
**3121.** Freeman, 1875, p. 173; n. 1505.
**3122.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1506.
**3123.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1507.
**3124.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 64, 65.
**3125.** Freeman, 1875, p. 173; n. 1508.
**3126.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1509.
**3127.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1510.
**3128.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1511.
**3129.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1512.
**3130.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1513.
**3131.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1514.
**3132.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1515.
**3133.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1516.
**3134.** Snider, [1928?], pp. 40-41, 227.
**3135.** Freeman, 1875, p. 173; n. 1517.
**3136.** Ibid. p. 173; n. 1518.
**3137.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 87.
**3138.** Freeman, 1875, p. 174; n. 1519.
**3139.** Snider, [1928?], p. 250.
**3140.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 87, 403.
**3141.** Freeman, 1875, p. 395; n. 361.
**3142.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1520.
**3143.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1521.
**3144.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1522.
**3145.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1523.
**3146.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1524.
**3147.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1525.
**3148.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1526.
**3149.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 87, 106.
**3150.** Freeman, 1875, p. 174; n. 1527.
**3151.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1528.
**3152.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1529.
**3153.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1530.
**3154.** Roser, 1990, MD 12:52.
**3155.** Freeman, 1875, p. 174; n. 1531.
**3156.** Ibid. pp. 174, 256; n. 1532.
**3157.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 23, 52.
**3158.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 168.
**3159.** Mayo, 1898, p. 12.
**3160.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 174, 256.
**3161.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1533.
**3162.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1535.
**3163.** Ibid. p. 174; n. 1534.
**3164.** Ibid. p. 174.
**3165.** Ibid. p. 176; n. 1543.
**3166.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 17, 1805.
**3167.** Willis, 1865, pp. 808, 809.
**3168.** King, 1898, p. 25.
**3169.** Freeman, 1875, p. 176; n. 1544.
**3170.** Ibid. p. 176; n. 1545.
**3171.** Ibid. p. 176.
**3172.** Ibid. p. 176; n. 1546.
**3173.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book A, p. 34.
**3174.** Freeman, 1875, p. 176; n. 1547.
**3175.** Ibid. p. 176; n. 1548.
**3176.** Ibid. pp. 176, 257; n. 1549.
**3177.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, January 8, 1840.
**3178.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 176, 257.
**3179.** Ibid. p. 176; n. 1550.
**3180.** Ibid. p. 176; n. 1551.
**3181.** Smith and Deane Journals, 1849, p. 403.
**3182.** Freeman, 1875, p. 176; n. 1552.
**3183.** Ibid. p. 176; n. 1553.
**3184.** Ibid. pp. 176, 257; n. 1554.
**3185.** Freeman Family Bible, 1806.
**3186.** King, 1898, p. 31.
**3187.** Freeman, 1875, p. 257.
**3188.** Ibid. p. 176; n. 1555.
**3189.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 5, 1996, p. 125.
**3190.** Maine. Cumberland County. Gorham. Town Records, 1753-1799. p. 35.
**3191.** VR Gorham, Maine, 1897, 1991, p. 35.
**3192.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book 21, p. 201.
**3193.** Young and Young, 1993, p. 216.
**3194.** VR Topsham, Maine. v. II, p. 321.
**3195.** Maine. Cumberland County. Commissioners' Records Index, 1760-1886. Book A, p. 73.
**3196.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 5, 1996, p. 126.
**3197.** Lapham and Bradbury, 1890, p. 83.
**3198.** Ibid. pp. 77, 83.
**3199.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 3, 1992, p. 83.

**3200.** VR Old Bristol and Nobleboro, Maine/2.
**3201.** VR Old Bristol and Nobleboro, Maine/1. p. 235.
**3202.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 6, 1998, pp. 262-263.
**3203.** Ibid. p. 263.
**3204.** Ibid. p. 262.
**3205.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, February 18, 1815.
**3206.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 1, 1988, p. 237.
**3207.** Long, 1989, p. 47.
**3208.** Sanborn, 1998.
**3209.** Freeman, 1875, p. 177; n. 1561.
**3210.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 183, 184, 289.
**3211.** Ibid. pp. 183, 184.
**3212.** Freeman, 1875, p. 177; n. 1562.
**3213.** Ibid. pp. 177, 257; n. 1563.
**3214.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 289.
**3215.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 177, 257.
**3216.** Ibid. pp. 177, 258; n. 1564.
**3217.** Ibid. pp. 177, 258.
**3218.** Ibid. pp. 177, 258; n. 1565.
**3219.** Ibid. pp. 177, 258; n. 1566.
**3220.** Massachusetts Biographical Sketches, 1901, pp. 1073-1074.
**3221.** Freeman, 1875, p. 177; n. 1567.
**3222.** Ibid. p. 178; n. 1568.
**3223.** Ibid. p. 178; n. 1569.
**3224.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 71.
**3225.** Freeman, 1875, p. 178; n. 1570.
**3226.** VR Barre, Massachusetts. pp. 35, 139.
**3227.** Freeman, 1875, p. 178; n. 1571.
**3228.** Ibid. p. 178; n. 1572.
**3229.** VR Barre, Massachusetts. p. 35.
**3229a**. Ibid., pp. 35, 242.
**3230.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 178, 259; n. 1573.
**3231.** Ibid. pp. 178, 259.
**3232.** White, 1944, pp. 16-18.
**3233.** Brown County, Ohio, History, 1883; 1981, p. 379.
**3234.** White, 1944, p. 16, quoting New Hampshire Provincial and Town Papers, v. 12, 1647-1800.
**3235.** Ibid. pp. 16-17. Records of Connecticut, New Hampshire, Virginia, Kentucky, and Ohio are cited.
**3236.** Ibid. p. 18.
**3237.** Ibid. pp. 16, 18-19.
**3238.** Ibid. p. 16.
**3239.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 3, p. 81.
**3240.** Stiles, 1904, p. 361.
**3241.** VR Connecticut Towns, 1949, Chatham, v. 1, p. 265.
**3242.** Freeman, 1875, p. 170; n. 1483.
**3243.** VR Chatham, Massachusetts. p. 76.
**3244.** Freeman, 1875, p. 170; n. 1484.
**3245.** Ibid. p. 170; n. 1485.
**3246.** Brainard, 1940, TAG, v. 17, p. 170 (1940).
**3247.** Ibid. TAG, v. 17, p. 172 (1940).
**3248.** US Census - 1850 - Michigan. pp. 128, 129.
**3249.** Ibid. p. 129.
**3250.** Ibid. Roll 357, p. 129.
**3251.** Macomb County, Michigan, History, 1882.
**3252.** US Census - 1840 - Michigan. p. 281.
**3253.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 179, 259; n. 1589.
**3254.** Ibid. pp. 179, 259.
**3255.** Ibid. pp. 180, 260; n. 1590.
**3256.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. p. 177.
**3257.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 180, 260.
**3258.** Ibid. pp. 180, 260; n. 1591.
**3259.** Ibid. p. 180; n. 1592.
**3260.** Ibid. pp. 180, 260; n. 1593.
**3261.** Ibid. pp. 180, 261; n. 1594.
**3262.** Ibid. pp. 180, 261.
**3263.** Ibid. pp. 180, 261; n. 1595.
**3264.** VR Truro, Massachusetts. pp. 185, 205.
**3265.** Freeman, 1875, p. 180, 261.
**3266.** Ibid. p. 180; n. 1596.
**3267.** Ibid. pp.180, 262; n. 1597.
**3268.** Ibid. pp. 180, 262.
**3269.** Ibid. pp. 180, 262; n. 1598.
**3270.** Ibid. pp. 180, 262-263; n. 1599.
**3271.** Ibid. pp. 180, 263.
**3272.** Ibid. p. 180; n 1600.
**3273.** Ibid. p. 180; n. 1601.
**3274.** Ibid. pp. 180, 263; n. 1602.
**3275.** Ibid. pp. 183, 268; n. 1645.
**3276.** Orleans, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1908, 1911, p. 233.
**3277.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 183, 268.
**3278.** Smith, 1997, p. 116.
**3279.** Roser, 1994, p. 120.
**3280.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 183, 269; n. 1646.
**3281.** White, 1989, v. I, p. 763.
**3282.** Centinel Death Index, 1952.
**3283.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 183, 269.
**3284.** Ibid. pp. 183, 269; n. 1647.
**3285.** Ibid. p. 183; n. 1648.
**3286.** Ibid. p. 183.
**3287.** Ibid. pp. 183, 269-270; n. 1649.
**3288.** Ibid. pp. 183, 269-270.
**3289.** Ibid. p. 183; n. 1650.
**3290.** Orleans, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1908, 1911, MD, v. 13, p. 91 (1911).
**3291.** Freeman, 1875, p. 183; n. 1651.
**3292.** Orleans, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1908, 1911, MD, v. 13, p. 92 (1911).
**3293.** Freeman, 1875, p. 183; n. 1652.
**3294.** Orleans, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1908, 1911, MD, v. 13, p. 93 (1911).
**3295.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 183, 270; n. 1653.
**3296.** Ibid. pp. 183, 270.

**3297.** Ibid. pp. 183, 270; n. 1654.
**3298.** Ibid. pp. 183, 184, 270, 274.
**3299.** Ibid. pp. 184, 270-271; n. 1655.
**3300.** Ibid. pp. 184, 270.
**3301.** Ibid. pp. 184, 271; n. 1656.
**3302.** Ibid. pp. 184, 271.
**3303.** Ibid. pp. 184, 271; n. 1657.
**3304.** Ibid. pp. 184, 271-272.
**3305.** Ibid. p. 184; n. 1658.
**3306.** Ibid. pp. 184, 271; n. 1659.
**3307.** Ibid. pp. 184, 272.
**3308.** Ibid. pp. 184, 273; n. 1660.
**3309.** Ibid. pp. 184, 273.
**3310.** Ibid. pp. 184, 273; n. 1661.
**3311.** Ibid. p. 184; n. 1662.
**3312.** Ibid. pp. 184, 273-274; n. 1663.
**3313.** Ibid. pp. 184, 273-274.
**3314.** Ibid. pp. 184, 270, 274; n. 1664.
**3315.** Ibid. p. 184, 274.
**3316.** Ibid. pp. 184, 274; n. 1665.
**3317.** Ibid. pp. 184, 274.
**3318.** Ibid. pp. 189, 282; n. 1709.
**3319.** Ibid. p. 282.
**3320.** Ibid. pp. 189, 280; n. 1706.
**3321.** Ibid. pp. 189, 280.
**3322.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, v. 5. Columbian Centinel issue of 2 August 1834.
**3323.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 189, 281; n. 1707.
**3324.** Ibid. pp. 189, 281.
**3325.** Ibid. pp. 189, 281; n. 1708.
**3326.** Ibid. p. 189; n. 1710.
**3327.** Ibid. pp. 191, 283; n. 1729.
**3328.** Ibid. pp. 191, 283.
**3329.** Ibid. p. 191; n. 1730.
**3330.** Ibid. pp. 191, 284; n. 1731.
**3331.** Ibid. pp. 191, 284.
**3332.** Ibid. p. 191.
**3333.** Ibid. p. 191; n. 1733.
**3334.** Orleans, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1908, 1911, MD, v. 13, p. 94 (1911).
**3335.** Freeman, 1875, p. 191; n. 1734.
**3336.** Orleans, Massachusetts, Church Records, 1908, 1911, MD, v. 13, p. 163 (1911).
**3337.** Ibid. MD, v. 13, p. 164 (1911).
**3338.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 191, 285; n. 1736.
**3339.** Ibid. pp. 191, 286.
**3340.** Ibid. pp. 191, 285; n. 1737.
**3341.** Ibid. pp. 191, 285.
**3342.** Ibid. p. 191; n. 1738.
**3343.** Ibid. pp. 191, 285-286; n. 1739.
**3344.** Ibid. p. 191; n. 1740.
**3345.** Ibid. p. 192; n. 1741.
**3346.** Ibid. p. 192; n. 1742.
**3347.** Ibid. pp. 192, 286; n. 1743.
**3348.** Ibid. pp. 192, 286; n. 1744.
**3349.** Ibid. pp. 192, 286; n. 1745.
**3350.** Ibid. pp. 192, 286.
**3351.** Ibid. p. 194; n. 1765.
**3352.** Ibid. p. 194; n. 1766.
**3353.** Ibid. p. 194; n. 1764.
**3354.** Ibid. p. 194; n. 1769.
**3355.** Ibid. p. 194; n. 1768.
**3356.** Ibid. pp. 194, 288; n. 1770.
**3357.** Ibid. p. 194; n. 1767.
**3358.** Ibid. p. 194; n. 1771.
**3359.** Ibid. pp. 194, 288; n. 1772.
**3360.** Ibid. p. 195; n. 1773.
**3361.** Ibid. p. 195; n. 1774.
**3362.** Ibid. p. 195; n. 1775.
**3363.** Jacobus, 1939, v. 1, p. 515.
**3364.** Percy, 2001.
**3365.** Freeman, 1875, p. 195; n. 1776.
**3366.** Jenks, 1995, p. 10.
**3367.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 197, 289; n. 1795.
**3368.** Scalisi and Ryan, 1993, p. 75.
**3369.** Lang, 1946, p. 208.
**3370.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 197, 289.
**3371.** Ibid. p. 197; n. 1796.
**3372.** Ibid. pp. 200, 289-290; n. 1816.
**3373.** Ibid. pp. 200, 289-290.
**3374.** Ibid. pp. 289-290.
**3375.** Ibid. pp. 200, 290; n. 1817.
**3376.** Ibid. pp. 200, 290.
**3377.** Ibid. p. 200; n. 1818.
**3378.** Ibid. p. 201; n. 1819.
**3379.** VR Falmouth, Massachusetts. pp. 50, 235.
**3380.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 201, 290; n. 1820.
**3381.** VR Falmouth, Massachusetts. p. 50.
**3382.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 201, 290.
**3383.** Ibid. p. 201; n. 1821.
**3384.** VR Wilmington, Vermont. Book 1 p. 142.
**3385.** Ibid. Book 8, p. 101.
**3386.** Ibid. Book 1, p. 142.
**3387.** Ibid. Book 1, p. 101.
**3388.** Ibid. Book 3, p. 21.
**3389.** Ibid. Book 1, p. 139.
**3390.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 244, 313; n. 2258.
**3391.** Boston West Church Records, 1938, p. 122.
**3392.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 244, 313.
**3393.** Ibid. p. 244; n. 2260.
**3394.** Ibid. p. 244; n. 2259.
**3395.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, May 24, 1806.
**3396.** Boston West Church Records, 1938, p. 124.
**3397.** VR Pittston, Maine, 1911, p. 39.
**3398.** Ibid. p. 328.
**3399.** Ryder, 1888, p. 40.
**3400.** Freeman, 1875, p. 254.
**3401.** Cox and Swett, 1988, pp. 249, 250.
**3402.** VR Orrington, Maine. pp. 44, 45.

**3403.** Cox and Swett, 1988, pp. 249, 251.
**3404.** VR Orrington, Maine. p. 44.
**3405.** Ryder, 1888, p. 41.
**3406.** Cox and Swett, 1988, pp. 250, 251-252.
**3407.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 29.
**3408.** Ibid. v. 1, pp. 29, 36.
**3409.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 255, 316; n. 2394.
**3410.** Ibid. p. 316.
**3411.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 47, 48.
**3412.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 47.
**3413.** Freeman, 1875, p. 256; n. 2396.
**3414.** Ibid. pp. 256, 317.
**3415.** Ibid. pp. 256, 317; n. 2397.
**3416.** Ibid. pp. 256, 318; n. 2398.
**3417.** Ibid. pp. 256, 318.
**3418.** Ibid. p. 256; n. 2399.
**3419.** Ibid. p. 256; n. 2400.
**3420.** Ibid. p. 256; n. 2401.
**3421.** Ibid. p. 256; n. 2402.
**3422.** Ibid. p. 256.
**3423.** Ibid. p. 256; n. 2403.
**3424.** Ibid. p. 256; n. 2404.
**3425.** Ibid. pp. 256, 318; n. 2405.
**3426.** Ibid. p. 256; n. 2406.
**3427.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 52.
**3428.** Long, 1993, p. 40.

## 3. Descendants of both Samuel Freeman and Edmund Freeman

As noted in Part One, Apphia Freeman married as her second husband Thomas Prence. Her younger son, Samuel lived in the Prence households in Eastham and Plymouth, where Prence referred to him as "my beloved sonne". Two of Prence's daughters, step-sisters of the young Samuel Freeman, married sons of Edmund Freeman. With this close a relationship between the two Freeman families, it is not surprising that eventually marriages took place that resulted in families whose children were descendants of both of the immigrant Freemans.

This part covers those families that began with either (1) the marriage of a Freeman son of one line to a Freeman daughter of the other line, or (2) the marriage of a Freeman son of one line with a woman of another surname whose mother was a Freeman of the other line. In addition to those persons covered here, there were many others who were descendants of the two families, but removed by more than a single generation.

Unlike a true register report, the heading "First Generation" in this part comprises a listing of the five couples who meet one of the criteria listed in the previous paragraph. Each of the five couples has already been listed in either Part One or Part Two of this work and all the known details of their lives will be found in those parts. Only the key details (birth, death, and marriage) are repeated in Part Three. Their children and succeeding generations, who were the descendants of both Samuel and Edmund Freeman, are the subject of Part Three. Owing to software requirements for generating this listing, in this section there is no individual numbered 1.

## First Generation

---

**2. William FREEMAN**[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] (2.1686).
Born on 26 February 1686 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 13 March 1772 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Mercy PEPPER[1,2,8,10,11,12], daughter of Isaac PEPPER (1) & Apphia FREEMAN (1.1667), on 16 October 1711.
Born on 7 August 1690 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 9 October 1767. Roser gives her death date as 9 October 1769 from her gravestone at Orleans, Massachusetts.

As William Freeman was descended from Edmund Freeman and Mercy Pepper's mother, Apphia Freeman, was descended from Samuel Freeman, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **7** | i. | Mercy (3.1713) (1713-1713) |
| **8** | ii. | Apphia (3.1714) (1714-1714) |
| **9** | iii. | William (3.1715) (1715-1740) |
| **10** | iv. | Daniel (3.1717) (1717-1748) |
| **11** | v. | Mercy (3.1720) (1720-1803) |
| **12** | vi. | Apphia (3.1722) (1722-1773) |
| **13** | vii. | Isaac (3.1724) (1724-1757) |
| **14** | viii. | Jonathan (3.1728) (1728-1796) |
| **15** | ix. | Lydia (3.1731.2) (1731-1757) |
| **16** | x. | Solomon (3.1733) (1733-1808) |
| **17** | xi. | Simeon (3.1735) (1735-1798) |

**3. Deacon Samuel FREEMAN**[13,14,15,16,17,18,19] (1.1688).
Born on 1 September 1688 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 May 1751 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Mary PAINE[18,22,23,24,25,26,27] (1), daughter of John PAINE (1) & Bennett FREEMAN (2.1671), on 9

October 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Mr. Samuel Treat officiated.
Born on 28 January 1692/1693 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 March 1770 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

As Samuel Freeman (1.1688) was descended from the immigrant Samuel Freeman (1.1600) and Mary Paine's mother, Bennett Freeman, was descended from Edmund Freeman, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **18** | i. | Elizabeth (3.1715) (1715-) |
| **19** | ii. | Samuel (3.1716) (1716-1749) |
| **20** | iii. | James (3.1718) (1718-1754) |
| **21** | iv. | Alice (3.1720) (1720-) |
| **22** | v. | Rebecca (3.1720) (1720-) |
| **23** | vi. | Mary (3.1722) (1722-1754) |
| **24** | vii. | Priscilla (3.1725) (1725-) |
| **25** | viii. | Hannah (3.1727) (1727-1795) |
| **26** | ix. | Mercy (3.1730) (1730-1736) |
| **27** | x. | Abigail (3.1731) (1731-) |
| **28** | xi. | Barnabas (3.1733) (1733-1736) |
| **29** | xii. | Barnabas (3.1737) (1737-1781) |

**4. Elisha FREEMAN**[17,28,29,30,31] (1.1701).
Born on 9 December 1701 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 19 May 1777 in Liverpool Falls, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Lydia FREEMAN[17,26,33,34,35,36,37] (2.1703), daughter of Nathaniel FREEMAN Esquire (2.1669) & Mary HOWLAND, on 7 May 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[38]
Born on 14 October 1703 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 December 1755 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

As Elisha Freeman was descended from Samuel Freeman and Lydia Freeman was descended from Edmund Freeman, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **30** | i. | Eunice (3.1727) (1727-) |
| **31** | ii. | Mary (3.1729) (1729-1783) |
| **32** | iii. | Lydia (3.1731) (1731-) |
| **33** | iv. | Simeon (3.1733) (1733-1777) |
| **34** | v. | Elisha (3.1735) (1735-) |
| **35** | vi. | Barnabas (3.1738) (1738-1808) |
| **36** | vii. | Nathaniel (3.1740) (1740-1795) |
| **37** | viii. | Phebe (3.1742) (1742-) |
| **38** | ix. | Lothrop (3.1744) (1744-) |
| **39** | x. | Lothrop (3.1746) (1746-1785) |
| **40** | xi. | Zoeth (3.1749) (1749-1824) |
| **41** | xii. | John (3.1749) (1749-) |

The *Freeman Genealogy* mentions two other daughters, Patience and Hope, but gives no information about them. The vital records mention a *son* named Joan born on 24 September 1749; it is assumed that *John* was intended.

**5. Major Gideon FREEMAN**[12,37,42,43,44,45,46,47,48] (2.1726).
Born on 3 May 1726 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 4 November 1807 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Hannah FREEMAN (25) [12,49,50,51,45,52] (3.1727), daughter of Deacon Samuel FREEMAN (3) (1.1688) & Mary PAINE (1), on 25 February 1747/1748 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**Descendants of both Samuel Freeman and Edmund Freeman**

Born on 14 March 1726/1727 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 August 1795 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

As Hannah Freeman was descended from Samuel Freeman and Gideon was descended from Edmund Freeman, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **42** | i. | Mercy (3.1749) (1749-1815) |
| **43** | ii. | Rebecca (3.1750) (1750-1822) |
| **44** | iii. | Betty (3.1753) (1753-1828) |
| **45** | iv. | Mary (3.1757) (1757-1787) |
| **46** | v. | Sarah (3.1760) (1760-1760) |
| **47** | vi. | Sarah (3.1761) (1761-1795) |
| **48** | vii. | Hannah (3.1765) (1765-) |

**6. Benjamin FREEMAN**[53,54,55] (2.1762.2).
Born on 18 October 1762 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Mercy ATWOOD[56], daughter of John ATWOOD (1) & Abigail FREEMAN (27) (3.1731), on 17 December 1789.
Born on 26 September 1756 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

As Benjamin Freeman was descended from Edmund Freeman and Mercy Atwood's mother, Abigail Freeman, was descended from both Edmund Freeman and Samuel Freeman, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **49** | i. | James (3.1790) (1790-) |
| **50** | ii. | Benjamin (3.1792) (1792-) |
| **51** | iii. | William Doane (3.1794) (1794-) |
| **52** | iv. | Allen (3.1797) (1797-) |
| **53** | v. | Thomas (3.1799) (1799-) |
| **54** | vi. | Abigail (3.1801) (1801-) |
| **55** | vii. | Nancy (3.1803) (1803-1808) |
| **56** | viii. | Mercy (3.1805) (1805-1808) |
| **57** | ix. | Thankful Higgins (3.1807) (1807-) |
| **58** | x. | Nancy Atwood (3.1809) (1809-1857) |
| **59** | xi. | Mercy (3.1811) (1811-) |

## Second Generation

---

**7. Mercy FREEMAN**[5,8,57,58,59] (3.1713).
Born on 6 March 1712/1713 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 May 1713.

**8. Apphia FREEMAN**[58,60] (3.1714).
Born on 15 April 1714. She was not listed in the *Harwich Vital Records*.
Died on 15 June 1714.

**9. William FREEMAN**[8,58,61,62,63,64] (3.1715).
Born on 10 May 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died in November 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he died in November 1741, a few weeks before the birth of his son, William. Assuming the date of William, Jr.'s birth is correct as 22 March 1740/1741, William, Sr. must have died in November 1740 instead.

He married Hannah ATWOOD[12,61,65,66,67,68,69] (1), about September 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 3 June 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 5 June 1736 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Frederick Freeman, at p. 343 of the *Freeman Genealogy*, says that he cannot identify the Hannah Freeman who married Samuel Knowles, as listed in the Harwich vital records. He says that Hannah Freeman, daughter of Prence and Mary Freeman, "perhaps" married Theophilus Mayo. However, Viva Freeman (*Freeman Families of Nova Scotia*) shows that Samuel Knowles married Hannah Freeman, daughter of Prence and Mary Doane Freeman. Since Hannah Atwood Freeman was left a widow with small children by the death of her husband, William Freeman (3.1715) in 1740 (before the birth of their second child), it is very likely that she was the Hannah Freeman who married Theophilus Mayo in 1742.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **60** | i. | Lydia (3.1737) (1737-) |
| **61** | ii. | William (3.1741) (1741-1816) |

**10. Daniel FREEMAN**[8,58,70,71,72] (3.1717).
Born on 30 December 1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 October 1748.

He married Mercy FREEMAN[73,74,75,37] (2.1722), daughter of John FREEMAN (2.1696) & Tamsin/Thomison SEARS, on 9 January 1739/1740 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 8 May 1722 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 August 1753.

She was appointed administrator of the estate of her deceased husband, Daniel Freeman, on 9 December 1752, but her death in August 1753 intervened and the administration was continued on 1 March 1753/1754 by her father, John Freeman (2.1696) of Eastham.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **62** | i. | Sarah (3.1740) (1740-1823) |
| **63** | ii. | Daniel (3.1743) (1743-) |
| **64** | iii. | Hannah (3.1744) (1745-) |

**11. Mercy FREEMAN**[5,8,58,76,77] (3.1720).
Born on 19 February 1719/1720 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 November 1803.

The *Freeman Genealogy* indicates that Mary Freeman (3.1722) married Nathaniel Knowles in February 1739/1740 and had a son, Nathaniel Knowles, Jr., on 17 December 1740 (pp. 365, 378). Elsewhere (p. 66), it says that Mercy Freeman (3.1720) married Nathaniel Knowles on 11 February 1739/1740 and had a son, Nathaniel, Jr. (p. 110). The *Harwich Vital Records* (p. 72) say that Nathaniel Knowles married Marcy Freeman on 3 November 1739. The name "Marcy" was usually written for "Mercy", but occasionally indicated "Mary". A further source of confusion results from the note (p. 378) that William Freeman (2.1686) of Harwich in 1750 was appointed guardian of Nathaniel Knowles, "grandson of Samuel Freeman", after the death of his father. Although William Freeman (2.1686) was the father of Mercy Freeman (3.1720), Samuel Freeman (1.1688) was the father of Mary Freeman (3.1722) and therefore would have been the grandfather of Nathaniel Knowles (3) only if it was Mary Freeman (3.1722) who was married to Nathaniel Knowles (2). However, it is most likely that William Freeman (2.1686) was appointed the child's guardian because he was the child's grandfather. As William Freeman's wife was descended from Samuel Freeman (1.1638) of Eastham, both families can be traced back to him, but this latter Samuel Freeman would have been the great-great-grandfather of the child Nathaniel Knowles. Nevertheless, the preponderance of the evidence seems to point to Mercy Freeman (3.1720) as having been the

woman who married Nathaniel Knowles.

She first married Nathaniel KNOWLES[78,79,80] (2), son of Samuel KNOWLES (2) & Bethia BROWN, on 10 January 1739/1740 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[80]
Born on 6 October 1717 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before January 1747/1748.
Event: on 3 November 1739 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[81] Marriage intention published.

They had one child:

i. Nathaniel[80,82] (3).
Born on 17 December 1740 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: about 1750 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. William Freeman (2.1715) of Harwich was appointed as his guardian after his father's death.
Died on 24 July 1755 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She second married Job CROCKER, on 25 November 1747 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[83]
Event: on 14 January 1747-1748 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[80,84] Marriage intention published.
Event: on 11 May 1794 in Paxton, Worcester, Massachusetts. They took dissmissory letters from the Orleans Church and removed to Paxton.

They had the following children:

i. Apphia[85].
ii. Mary[85].
iii. Mercy[85].
iv. Nathaniel[85].
v. Reliance[85].

**12. Apphia FREEMAN**[8,9,86,87,88] (3.1722).
Born on 21 March 1721/1722 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as 12 March 1721/1722.
Died on 5 October 1773.

She married Ebenezer MAYO[89,90], on 20 January 1741/1742 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 January 1742 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine. They removed from Eastham, Mass. to Falmouth, Maine.

**13. Isaac FREEMAN**[5,8,58,91,92,93] (3.1724).
Born on 22 December 1724 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Paine gives his birth date as 28 December 1725. The date used is from the vital records.
Residence in 1746 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Event: on 14 March 1748/1749 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[94,95] Captain Isaac Freeman was selected as a constable. He appealed his selection.
Event: on 6 February 1750 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[96] He took part in Boston Visitation Day. The town council directed the participants to meet at Faneuil Hall at 5 PM to report on the State of the Town.
Event: on 9 March 1752 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[97] He was chosen as one of the firewardens for the ensuing year. In 1753 his appointment was renewed.
Died on 22 December 1757.

In the *Freeman Genealogy* (pp. 111-112) Frederick Freeman wrote a long note about the difficulty of researching this family. Even with the availability of additional resources, there are important details that are not clear and facts that appear to conflict with each other. These are discussed and a possible solution is presented in the article about Isaac's brother, Jonathan Freeman (3.1728).

He married Mary STUART[98,99], on 16 July 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[100] She was probably a widow,

as the Harwich vital records call her "Mrs. Mary Stuart" and refer to her as "late of Boston, now resident in Harwich".

Event: on 27 June 1752 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[101] Marriage intention published.

They had one child:

**65** i. Ruth (3.1754) (1754-1800)

**14. Jonathan FREEMAN**[9,102,103,104,105,106,107,108,109] (3.1728).

Born on 3 August 1728 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He is not listed in the Harwich vital records, but probably was born there. Roser, *Mayflower Births and Deaths*, p. 261, gives his birth date as 3 August 1738, citing the *Freeman Genealogy*; however, this is an error, as the *Freeman Genealogy* gives 3 August 1728.

Event: on 8 September 1766 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[111,110] He arrived in Boston as Captain of the ship *Pratt* from London.

Event: on 4 May 1767 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[112,113] He arrived in Boston as Captain of the ship *Pratt* from London.

Event: on 29 October 1767 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[114,115] He arrived in Boston as Captain of the ship *Pratt* from London.

Event: on 18 April 1768 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[116,117] He arrived in Boston as Captain of the ship *Pratt* from London.

Event: on 13 March 1775 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[118] On the eve of the Revolution, he was chosen as one of twelve Boston wardens for the year. His appointment was renewed on 29 March 1776.

Event: between about 1780 and 1795 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He was a merchant.

Event: on 28 July 1786 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[119] There had been a fire at Captain Freeman's house and the Captain of Engine No. 6 of the fire brigade applied to the Selectmen to be paid for his services in putting the fire out.

Event: in 1790 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[120,121] He was listed as the head of a household with three males age 16 or greater and seven females in the first U.S. census.

Event: on 7 September 1796 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He wrote his will.

Died on 27 September 1796 in Milton, Norfolk, Massachusetts.[122]

Buried about 30 September 1796 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

After being a ship's captain for some years, he became a merchant in Boston, probably in the early 1770's. According to Frederick Freeman, he resided for some time in Cambridge and later in Milton, where he died. His residence, known as "Foy House", was situated on Milton Hill.

In his will, dated 7 September 1796, he left $350 to Katherine Gleason, a single woman who resided in his house, and the rest of his estate "to my beloved wife Ruth". On 11 September 1796, he added a codicil designating his wife as the heir to his entire estate. It is clear from his wife's will of 1806 that Katherine Gleason was her companion of many years standing, but apparently Ruth Freeman did not wish her husband to leave any part of his estate directly to Miss Gleason.

In the *Freeman Genealogy* (pp. 111-112) Frederick Freeman wrote a long note about the difficulty of researching this family. Even with the availability of additional resources, there are important details that are not clear and facts that appear to conflict with each other. The principal sources of the difficulty are:

(1) There were two Isaac Freemans born in Harwich, Massachusetts within nine years, one in 1724 and the other in 1733. Either or both of them may have lived in Boston later in his life.

(2) The available records give the appearance that, between them, they may have had three wives. The women in question were Ruth Hatch, Mary Stuart, and Elizabeth Cobb.

(3) One of the Isaacs, the son of William Freeman (2.1686), may have married Ruth Hatch, who later definitely did marry Isaac's younger brother, Jonathan Freeman (3.1728).

(4) The will of William Freeman (2.1686) referred to Ruth Freeman as the only heir of his son Isaac.

(5) A daughter, Ruth Freeman is recorded as having been born in 1754 to Isaac Freeman (3.1724) and his wife, Mary.

(6) Isaac Freeman (3.1724) died in 1757.

(7) Jonathan Freeman (3.1728) married Ruth Hatch in February 1753.

(8) There was a "discharge for legacy" of 5 June 1773 by Jonathan and Ruth Freeman to Solomon Freeman, executor, for £90 left by the father for Ruth, "the daughter of Captain Jonathan".

(9) In her will, Ruth Hatch Freeman left the bulk of her estate to the children of her deceased daughter's husband. Her

deceased daughter was named Ruth Freeman.

Various combinations of these facts can lead to different conclusions. The most likely explanation to me, but definitely not the only one is that:
(1) Isaac Freeman (2.1733) married Elizabeth Cobb in Harwich and later lived in Boston at least into the 1780's.
(2) Isaac Freeman (3.1724) married Mary Stuart in 1752 in Harwich. They removed to Boston, where they had Ruth Freeman in 1754. Isaac Freeman then died in 1757. There is no record of what happened to Mary Stuart Freeman, who may also have died around that time.
(3) Jonathan Freeman and Ruth Hatch, who had married in 1753, adopted their orphaned niece, Ruth Freeman, as a child. The latter grew up in their household. Three of their four natural children did not survive beyond childhood and they regarded their adopted daughter as their own.
(4) Their only surviving son was lost at sea while the parents still lived. He had no children. As a result, the bulk of the estate of Jonathan and Ruth Freeman passed to their grandchildren, the daughters of their deceased step-daughter, Ruth.

He married Ruth HATCH[48,104,105,106,123,124,125,126], daughter of Benjamin HATCH, on circa 2 February 1752/1753 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[104]

Born in 1733 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 25 June 1740 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[125] Along with her father and mother, Benjamin and Mary Hatch, she arrived from Harwich and was admitted as an inhabitant of Boston under the security of a bond posted by Enoch Freeman and Samuel Sturgis.

Event: on 2 February 1752/1753 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

Event: in 1800 in Milton, Massachusetts. She was listed as the head of a household with two females in the second U.S. census.

Event: on 15 December 1804 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. She drew up her will.

Died on 24 December 1805 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.[127]

Event: on 7 January 1806 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. Her will was proved. Her estate amounted to approximately $1,600 plus about $5,000 which was remaining from the estate of her deceased husband, Jonathan Freeman.

The *Freeman Genealogy* suggests in one place that Jonathan Freeman's wife, Ruth survived him by only a few months after he died in September 1796; and in another that he had a second marriage, to Abigail Browne. In fact, his wife, Ruth, survived him by about eight years. Abigail Browne was the wife of his son, Jonathan Freeman (3.1761). The latter died in 1795.

The Cambridge, Mass., vital records show that, on 24 December 1805, "Ruth, widow of Capt. Jonathan Freeman, age 72" died. In her will, drawn up in December 1804, by first preference she leaves all of her estate to her son, Jonathan, but says that he is "many years absent and unheard from and feared lost at sea". In the event that her executor cannot locate her son, she leaves life annuities of $150 per year to her sister, Mary Stone of Cambridge, and $100 per year, as well as many articles of furniture, to Katherine Gleason, her companion of many years. The residue is left to Elizabeth Freeman Prentiss and Susan Freeman (called Sukey in the will) Prentiss, children of Henry Prentiss, merchant, the husband of her deceased adopted daughter, Ruth. She named Samuel Bartlett of Cambridge as executor. Bartlett was evidently a friend of the family, as her daughter, Elizabeth, was living in 1852 at "the Misses Bartletts".

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **66** | i. | Elizabeth (3.1754) (1754-1755) |
| **67** | ii. | Jonathan (3.1756) (1756-1756) |
| **68** | iii. | Elizabeth (3.1757) (1757-1767) |
| **69** | iv. | Jonathan (3.1761) (1761-1795) |

**15. Lydia FREEMAN**[5,8,58,128,129] (3.1731.2).

Born on 7 February 1730/1731 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Paine gives her birth date as March 10, 1731. The date used is from vital records.

Died on 11 October 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**16. Solomon FREEMAN**[5,48,58,109,130,131,132,133] (3.1733).

Born on 30 January 1732/1733 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1777-1779 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He represented Harwich to the General Court of Massachusetts.
Event: in 1778 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service for 7 days as an Ensign of the 2nd Barnstable County, Massachusetts, Regiment.
Event: in 1782-1783 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He served in the Massachusetts Senate.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and two females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with two males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 11 March 1808.

He served as representative of Harwich in the Massachusetts House of Representatives in 1777-1779, where he tried to get a tax reduction for Harwich and Eastham, and then in the Senate in 1782-1783; selectman and moderator at Harwich; and judge of the Barnstable County Court of Common Pleas.[134] His biographer wrote that "he was highly esteemed for his excellent qualities of mind and heart; was called to many important trusts, and always acquitted himself with honor." At the time of his death, he was a senator, having represented the county for twenty years. His residence was in Brewster, Mass.

He first married Mercy FOSTER[135,136] (2), daughter of Chillingsworth FOSTER (2), on 30 December 1756 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in 1735.
Died on 4 May 1760.

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **70** | i. | Thankful (3.1757) (1757-) |

He second married Desire DOANE[12,48,132,137,138], daughter of Joseph DOANE (2), on 22 October 1761 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in 1729. Her birth year was calculated from her death date and age.
Event: on 12 September 1761 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: in 1790 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as the head of a household with two females in the first U.S. census. Although her husband was alive at the time of the 1790 census, he was a state senator and he may have been in Boston when the census was taken.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as the head of a household with three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 20 November 1807.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **71** | i. | Isaac (3.1762) (1762-) |
| **72** | ii. | Solomon (3.1764) (~1764-<1770) |
| **73** | iii. | Mercy (3.1765) (1765-1824) |
| **74** | iv. | William (3.1768) (1768-1847) |
| **75** | v. | Solomon (3.1770) (1770-1820) |
| **76** | vi. | Desire (3.1774) (1774-) |

**17. Simeon FREEMAN**[5,58,109,129,139] (3.1735).
Born on 28 September 1735 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in December 1798.

The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he died "probably without issue".

**18. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[24,49,140,141] (3.1715).
Born on 4 March 1714/1715 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 May 1753 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. She received a share of the estate of her brother, Samuel.

She married Samuel SNOW[142,143] (1), son of Jabez SNOW (2) & Elizabeth TREAT (2), on 12 October 1734 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[144] The *Treat Genealogy* gives their wedding date as 12 October 1732.

Event: on 25 August 1732 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Abigail[143].
Born on 21 January 1733/1734 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Samuel[143] (2).
Born on 12 October 1735 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Mercy[143] (2).
Born on 8 May 1737 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Treat[143].
Born on 27 March 1739 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Betty[143].
Born on 18 March 1741 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Joseph[143] (1).
Born on 9 January 1743 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Mary[143] (3).
Born on 27 November 1743 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Sparrow[143] (1).
Born on 16 July 1746 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1748 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Sparrow[143] (2).
Born on 12 April 1748 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

x. Phebe[143].
Born on 6 March 1750 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**19. Samuel FREEMAN**[19,52,145,146,147,148] (3.1716).
Born on 22 November 1716 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 May 1749 in Chatham/Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut.
Buried after 5 May 1749 in Middle Haddam/East Hampton, Connecticut.[149] Buried in Hog Hill Cemetery.
Event: about July 1749 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. The inventory of his estate showed a value of £1188.
Event: on 1 May 1753 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. The probate court ordered the distribution of his estate to his heirs. His wife, Elizabeth, received one-third. Of the remaining two-thirds, his eldest brother, James, received a double share; brother-in-law (Gideon Freeman), and, his sisters, Elizabeth Snow, Alice Brown, Rebekah Walker, Mary Freeman, Priscilla Freeman, and Abigail Freeman all received single shares.

The abstract from the *Connecticut Probate Records* indicates that his estate was distributed to his widow and his children. However, this is an error. This Samuel Freeman died after only three months of marriage, having no children. Administration of his estate was granted to his wife, Elizabeth. The inventory showed that the estate was valued at £1,188-0s-6d.[146] His estate was divided among his widow, who received one third, and his brothers and sisters. His eldest brother, James Freeman, received a double share. His sisters, Elizabeth Snow, Alice Brown, Rebekah Walker, and Mary, Priscilla, and Abigail Freeman received single shares. His sister Hannah, who had married Gideon Freeman (2.1726), received her share of the estate through her husband.

Frederick Freeman, in the *Freeman Genealogy*, said that the man who married Mary Chubb on 9 May 1744 at Needham, Massachusetts was Samuel Freeman (3.1716). He says that he moved to Medfield, Mass., then Sturbridge (in a part that is now Southbridge), Mass., and finally into Connecticut, possibly Woodstock. Based on the information available now, including the marriage of Samuel Freeman (3.1716) to Elizabeth Knowles in Chatham, CT, it appears that the Samuel Freeman who went to Sturbridge was not this Samuel Freeman, but instead, Samuel Freeman (5.1722) of Attleborough (see Part 5 of this work).

He married Elizabeth KNOWLES[49,148,150,151] (1), daughter of Cornelius KNOWLES (1) & Elizabeth REMICK (1), on 2 February 1748/1749 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut.

Born in 1725 in Middle Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut.

Event: about July 1749 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. The probate court granted her the administration of the estate of her deceased husband, Samuel.
Died on 1 November 1823 in Portland, Middlesex, Connecticut.

**20. James FREEMAN**[49,52,152,153] (3.1718).
Born on 16 September 1718 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 17 July 1751 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was appointed guardian to his minor brother, Barnabas.
Event: on 1 May 1753 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. He received a share of the estate of his brother, Samuel.
Died on 22 July 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**21. Alice FREEMAN**[49,52,152,154] (3.1720).
Born on 27 February 1719/1720 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as February 24.
Event: on 1 May 1753 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. She received a share of the estate of her brother, Samuel.

She was the twin of Rebecca.

She married George BROWN.

**22. Rebecca FREEMAN**[49,52,152,155] (3.1720).
Born on 27 February 1719/1720 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 May 1753 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. She received a share of the estate of her brother, Samuel.

She married Samuel WALKER, in 1741.

They had one child:

i. Mehitable[156].
Born on 18 March 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 11 June 1808.
She first married Joel DOANE[156].
She second married Colonel Elisha COBB[156] (3), son of Thomas COBB (2) & Mercy FREEMAN (2.1693), circa January 1785.
Born on 27 October 1730 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 3 December 1784. Marriage intention published.
Died on 29 January 1802 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**23. Mary FREEMAN**[49,52,152,157] (3.1722).
Born on 24 February 1722 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 May 1753 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. She received a share of the estate of her brother, Samuel.
Died on 18 October 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in October 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[20] Bridge Road cemetery.

The *Freeman Genealogy* indicates that Mary Freeman (3.1722) married Nathaniel Knowles in February 1739/1740 and had a son, Nathaniel Knowles, Jr., on 17 December 1740 (pp. 365, 378). Elsewhere (p. 66), it says that Mercy Freeman (3.1720) married Nathaniel Knowles on 11 February 1739/1740 and had a son, Nathaniel, Jr. (p. 110). The *Harwich Vital Records* (p. 72) say that Nathaniel Knowles married Marcy Freeman on 3 November 1739. The name "Marcy" was usually written for "Mercy", but occasionally indicated "Mary". A further source of confusion results from the note (p. 378) that William Freeman (2.1686) of Harwich in 1750 was appointed guardian of Nathaniel Knowles, "grandson of Samuel Freeman", after the death of his father. Although William Freeman (2.1686) was the father of Mercy Freeman (3.1720), Samuel Freeman (1.1688) was the father of Mary Freeman (3.1722) and therefore would have been the grandfather of Nathaniel Knowles (3) only if it was Mary Freeman (3.1722) who was married to Nathaniel Knowles (2). However, it is most likely that William Freeman (2.1686) was appointed the child's guardian because he was the child's grandfather. As William Freeman's wife was descended from Samuel Freeman (1.1638) of Eastham, both families can be traced back to him, but this latter Samuel Freeman would have been the great-great-grandfather of the child Nathaniel

Knowles. Nevertheless, the preponderance of the evidence seems to point to Mercy Freeman (3.1720) as having been the woman who married Nathaniel Knowles.

**24. Priscilla FREEMAN**[49,52,152,158] (3.1725).
Born on 16 December 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 May 1753 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. She received a share of the estate of her brother, Samuel.

She married Nathaniel ATWOOD, in 1761.

**25. Hannah FREEMAN**[12,45,49,50,51,52] (3.1727).
Born on 14 March 1726/1727 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 August 1795 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Major Gideon FREEMAN (5) [12,37,42,43,44,45,46,47,48] (2.1726) on 25 February 1747/1748 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 3 May 1726 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 23 January 1747/1748 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 1 May 1753 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. They received a share of the estate of Hannah's brother, Samuel.
Event: between 1775 and 1780 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as 2nd Major in Col. Joseph Doane's Barnstable, Massachusetts militia regiment.
Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater and four females in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 4 November 1807 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Gideon Freeman was a wealthy and influential citizen of Orleans. He was a selectman of Eastham for several years and was sometimes mentioned in the Eastham records as "Major". After his death, his house passed into the hands of his son-in-law, Simeon Kingman and in the winter of 1813 it was destroyed by fire.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **42** | i. | Mercy (3.1749) (1749-1815) |
| **43** | ii. | Rebecca (3.1750) (1750-1822) |
| **44** | iii. | Betty (3.1753) (1753-1828) |
| **45** | iv. | Mary (3.1757) (1757-1787) |
| **46** | v. | Sarah (3.1760) (1760-1760) |
| **47** | vi. | Sarah (3.1761) (1761-1795) |
| **48** | vii. | Hannah (3.1765) (1765-) |

**26. Mercy FREEMAN**[52,152,159] (3.1730).
Born on 21 March 1729/1730 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 November 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**27. Abigail FREEMAN**[49,52,160,161] (3.1731).
Born on 9 July 1731 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 May 1753 in Chatham, Middlesex, Connecticut. She received a share of the estate of her brother, Samuel.

She married John ATWOOD[162,163] (1), on 13 February 1755.
Event: on 7 September 1754 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Mercy[56].
Born on 26 September 1756 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
She married Benjamin FREEMAN (6) [53,54,55] (2.1762.2) on 17 December 1789.

Born on 18 October 1762 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1790 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male and one female in the first U.S. census.
Event: in 1800 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with seven males and one female in the second U.S. census.
As Benjamin Freeman was descended from Edmund Freeman and Mercy Atwood's mother, Abigail Freeman, was descended from both Edmund Freeman and Samuel Freeman, their children were descended from both immigrant Freemans.

ii. John[163] (2).

Born on 21 August 1758 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 August 1759 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**28. Barnabas FREEMAN**[52,152,164] (3.1733).

Born on 12 September 1733 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 October 1736 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**29. Barnabas FREEMAN**[13,52,152,165,166,167,168,169] (3.1737).

Born on 23 February 1736/1737 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1772-1774 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was a representative of Eastham to the General Court of Massachusetts.
Event: in 1775-1776 in Massachusetts. Revolutionary War service as a private in Capt. Samuel Bradford's 1st Duxbury Co., of the Plymouth County, Massachusetts regiment.
Event: in 1777-1778 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was a selectman of Eastham and member of the Provincial Congress at Watertown.
Died on 17 January 1781 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in January 1781 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[20] Bridge Road cemetery.
Event: on 11 October 1788 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The settlement of his estate mentions "widow Bethia; Samuel eldest son; Mary, James, Barnabas, Bethia, Abigail, Alice.

He lived on his father's estate in Eastham and was a farmer. He represented Eastham at the General Court of Massachusetts in 1772-1774 and 1778-1780. During most of his years in the House of Representatives, he had a single committee, but in 1778 he had four or five committees and petitioned on behalf of a constable of Eastham for tax relief. In 1779 he had eleven committees. He also served as assessor in Eastham from 1766 to 1780.[170]

He married Bethia KNOWLES[163,168,171,172], daughter of Willard KNOWLES, on 3 November 1763 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Born on 13 January 1741/1742 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 11 October 1787 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was appointed guardian of her children, Abigail, Alice, James, Barnabas, and Bethia.
Event: in 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was listed as the head of a household with four males age 16 or greater and five females in the first U.S. census.
Died on 19 May 1816 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **77** | i. | Samuel (3.1764) (1764-1836) |
| **78** | ii. | Mary (3.1766) (1766-1816) |
| **79** | iii. | James (3.1767) (1767-1829) |
| **80** | iv. | Barnabas (3.1768) (1768-1851) |
| **81** | v. | Joshua (3.1771) (1771-1791) |
| **82** | vi. | Bethia (3.1772) (1772-1851) |
| **83** | vii. | Abigail (3.1773) (~1773-1816) |
| **84** | viii. | Alice (3.1777) (1777-1779) |
| **85** | ix. | Alice (3.1779) (1779-1803) |

**30. Eunice FREEMAN**[31,41,173,174] (3.1727).

Born on 5 June 1727 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She was not listed in the *Freeman Genealogy*. Already married, she remained in Massachusetts when her parents and siblings removed to Nova Scotia in ca. 1760.

She married William READ[41], on 2 June 1748 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**31. Mary FREEMAN**[31,41,173,174] (3.1729).
Born on 4 April 1729 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 10 February 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She first married Cyrus WEST[41], on 3 December 1767 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She second married Enoch DEXTER[173], on 8 February 1776 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 6 March 1727 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 30 April 1777 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**32. Lydia FREEMAN**[31,174,175,176] (3.1731).
Born on 6 February 1730/1731 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Timothy BURBANK[175], on 14 August 1764 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**33. Simeon FREEMAN**[174,177,178,179,180,181,182] (3.1733).
Born on 28 February 1732/1733 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 2 April 1777 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

According to *Freeman Genealogy*, he was the eldest child in the family, but the vital records at Rochester, Mass. show the birth of three older sisters.

He married Patience WOOD[180,181,183,184], on 13 January 1757 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: on 1 November 1756 in Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 7 November 1756 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1761 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. They removed to Nova Scotia with other family members.
Died in April 1814 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **86** | i. | Peleg (3.1758) (1758-1843) |
| **87** | ii. | Lydia (3.1760) (1760-) |
| **88** | iii. | Simeon (3.1762) (1762-1847) |
| **89** | iv. | Nelson (3.1764) (1764-1819) |
| **90** | v. | Jabez (3.1766) (1766-1801) |
| **91** | vi. | Patience (3.1768) (1768-) |
| **92** | vii. | Samuel (3.1770) (1770-1834) |
| **93** | viii. | Hope (3.1772) (1772-) |
| **94** | ix. | David (3.1774) (1774-1774) |

**34. Elisha FREEMAN**[174,182,185,186] (3.1735).
Born on 12 February 1734/1735 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1764 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was appointed a judge of the supreme court.

He married Mary WEST[187,188], in probably in 1762 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 8 April 1736 in Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Dukes, Massachusetts.
Marriage intention published on 1 July 1762 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. She was the widow of Elkanah Waterman when she married Elisha Freeman.
Died on 7 December 1810 in Petite Riviere, Lunenburg, Nova Scotia.

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **95** | i. | Elkanah (3.1763) (1763-1801) |

**35. Barnabas FREEMAN**[41,174,182,189,190] (3.1738).

Born on 21 January 1737/1738 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: about 1760 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He removed with his family from Rochester, Mass., to Liverpool.

Died on 20 March 1808 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He first married Thankful DENNIS[189,191,192], on 16 December 1761 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. In the marriage record he is called Barnabas Freeman of Liverpool. His family had already moved from Rochester, Mass. to Liverpool, Nova Scotia by that time. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives their marriage date as 15 November 1759, but the Rochester vital records give the 1761 date.

Died on 15 August 1770 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **96** | i. | Susanna (3.1761) (1761-) |
| **97** | ii. | Eunice (3.1764) (1764-) |
| **98** | iii. | Dennis (3.1766) (1766-1846) |
| **99** | iv. | Thankful (3.1768) (1768-) |

He second married Lydia DEANE[189,193], on 14 September 1771 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Born on 7 July 1728 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 18 October 1772 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She was the widow Annis when she married Barnabas.

He third married Martha TUPPER[189,193] (1), on 15 May 1775 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. She was the widow Stewart when she married Barnabas Freeman.

Born on 5 April 1744 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Died on 24 July 1784 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**36. Colonel Nathaniel FREEMAN**[174,182,194,195] (3.1740).

Born on 5 March 1739/1740 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Event: about 1760 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Removed from Rochester, Mass., to Liverpool.

Died on 17 June 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Buried in June 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[255a] His epitaph refers to him as Colonel Nathaniel Freeman.

He was a fisherman, trader, and sawmill operator.

He married Hannah TUPPER[196,197] (1), daughter of Nathan TUPPER (1) & Experience GIBBS, on 20 April 1766 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Frederick Freeman gives his marriage date as 20 April 1776.

Born on 8 March 1749 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Died on 8 August 1811 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **100** | i. | John (3.1767) (1767-1770) |
| **101** | ii. | Martha (3.1768) (1768-) |
| **102** | iii. | Nathaniel (3.1770) (1770-) |
| **103** | iv. | Hannah Matilda (3.1771) (1771-) |
| **104** | v. | John (3.1774) (1774-) |
| **105** | vi. | Nathan (3.1774) (1774-1801) |
| **106** | vii. | Abigail (3.1776) (1776-1827) |
| **107** | viii. | Enoch (3.1778) (1778-) |

**37. Phebe FREEMAN**[174,182,198] (3.1742).
Born on 21 June 1742 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

**38. Lothrop FREEMAN**[40,174,182] (3.1744).
Born on 28 March 1744 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts. He probably died in infancy.

**39. Lothrop FREEMAN**[174,182,199,200,201,202] (3.1746).
Born on 16 October 1746 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 January 1785 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He first married Experience KNOWLES[202,203,204], daughter of Cornelius KNOWLES (2) & Mary HOPKINS, on 8 November 1768 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 August 1777 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **108** | i. | Mary (3.1770) (1770-) |
| **109** | ii. | Priscilla (3.1774) (1774-) |

He second married Sarah COBB[204] (2), daughter of Jabez COBB, about 1779 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 8 December 1757 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **110** | i. | Penina (3.1780) (1780-) |
| **111** | ii. | Sally Cobb (3.1781) (1781-) |

**40. Zoeth FREEMAN**[40,182,205,206] (3.1749).
Born on 16 September 1749 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 October 1824 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He was a twin of John. The *Freeman Genealogy* spells his name Zoheth on p. 71 and Zohith on p. 368. He had no children.

He married Jane HARLOW[40,207], on 9 March 1774 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 10 July 1753 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 12 November 1839 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**41. John FREEMAN**[40,174,182] (3.1749).
Born on 16 September 1749 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 24 September 1749 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

He was a twin of Zoeth. He is listed in the Rochester, Mass. records as a "son" named Joan - probably a writing error and should read "John". He probably died in infancy.

**42. Mercy FREEMAN**[208,209,210] (3.1749).
Born on 22 January 1748/1749 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 31 August 1815 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She died very aged and unmarried at Dr. Ford's in Hyannis (Barnstable).

**43. Rebecca FREEMAN**[12,211,212,213] (3.1750).
Born on 8 November 1750 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in February 1822.

She married Simeon KINGMAN[213,214], on 15 October 1778 in East Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Died on 10 January 1828 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Rebecca[215] (1).
Born on 24 March 1780 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 10 August 1786.

ii. Freeman[215].
Born on 4 September 1781 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 January 1793 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Drowned while skating.

iii. Polly[215].
Born on 14 August 1783 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

iv. Patty[215].
Born on 1 January 1786 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

v. Matthew[215].
Born on 22 July 1789 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1848.

vi. Rebecca[215] (2).
Born on 11 October 1791 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 13 October 1791 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**44. Betty FREEMAN**[211,216] (3.1753).
Born on 24 September 1753 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 June 1828 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Jonathan BASCOM[214], on 10 February 1785. He was the pastor of the Orleans Church.

They had one child:

i. Charles[215].
Born on 20 August 1787 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**45. Mary FREEMAN**[211,217,218,219,220] (3.1757).
Born on 28 March 1757 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 22 October 1787 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Stephen HALL[214,218,219,220], son of Joseph HALL, on 19 March 1776 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 9 January 1736/1737 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 8 March 1776 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 9 March 1776 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 15 September 1828.

They had the following children:

i. Gideon[215].
Born on 4 September 1779.

ii. Joanna[215].
Born on 27 August 1781.

**46. Sarah FREEMAN**[211,221] (3.1760).
Born on 31 May 1760 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 December 1760 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**47. Sarah FREEMAN**[211,222] (3.1761).
Born on 30 November 1761 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 July 1795.

**48. Hannah FREEMAN**[211,223,224] (3.1765).
Born on 9 June 1765 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Allen BOURNE[224,225], son of James BOURNE, on 13 November 1788 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[226]
Event: on 28 June 1788 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: about 1815 in Scipio, Cayuga, New York. They removed to Scipio.

They had the following children:

i. William[227].
Born about 1790.
He was a soldier in the War of 1812 and died in Canada.

ii. Benjamin[227].
Born about 1792.
He went with his parents to Scipio, New York.

iii. Ezra[227].
Born about 1794.
He went with his parents to Scipio, New York about 1815.

**49. James FREEMAN**[228] (3.1790).
Born on 17 October 1790 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Susanna WILEY[229], on 13 February 1813.

**50. Benjamin FREEMAN**[230] (3.1792).
Born on 4 September 1792 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Rebecca BROWN[231], on 13 March 1817.

**51. William Doane FREEMAN**[232] (3.1794).
Born on 27 August 1794 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Joanna Cole HATCH[231], on 25 August 1820.
Born circa 1799. based on her reported age at death.
Died circa October 1834 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[233]

**52. Allen FREEMAN**[234] (3.1797).
Born on 22 July 1797 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Mary HATCH[235], on 20 February 1822.
Event: about 1829 in Portsmouth, Rockingham, New Hampshire. They removed to Portsmouth from Wellfleet, Mass.

**53. Thomas FREEMAN**[236] (3.1799).
Born on 23 February 1799 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Jerusha COLE[235], on 10 May 1823.

**54. Abigail FREEMAN**[237] (3.1801).
Born on 12 April 1801 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Josiah R. HIGGINS[235], in 1818.

**55. Nancy FREEMAN**[238] (3.1803).

Born on 19 May 1803 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 August 1808 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**56. Mercy FREEMAN**[239] (3.1805).
Born on 14 March 1805 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 August 1808 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**57. Thankful Higgins FREEMAN**[240] (3.1807).
Born on 21 May 1807 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**58. Nancy Atwood FREEMAN**[241] (3.1809).
Born on 20 February 1809 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 7 October 1857.

She married Charles FREEMAN[242] (2.1805), son of Edmund FREEMAN (2.1780.2) & Priscilla RICH, on 18 November 1828. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives their marriage date as 23 December 1828.
Born on 15 November 1805 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in 1828 in Truro, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Residence at the time of his marriage.
Died on 11 June 1868.

**59. Mercy FREEMAN**[243] (3.1811).
Born on 22 November 1811 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Edmund FREEMAN[244] (2.1811), son of Edmund FREEMAN (2.1780.2) & Priscilla RICH, on 23 March 1833 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 10 December 1811 in Wellfleet, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

## Third Generation

---

**60. Lydia FREEMAN**[245,246,247,248] (3.1737).
Born on 23 September 1737 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Benjamin HASKELL[246,247,249], on 6 August 1761 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[250]
Residence in by 1781 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.

They had the following children:

i. Mary/Mercy[251].
She married Israel SWETT[251], on 20 September 1781 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[251]
Baptised on 31 December 1758 in Newbury, Essex, Massachusetts.
Died circa May 1840 in Paris, Oxford, Maine.

ii. Sarah[252].
She married Samuel PIKE[252], on 9 May 1799 in Falmouth (later Portland), Cumberland, Maine.[252] Probable place of marriage.

**61. Colonel William FREEMAN**[253,254,255] (3.1741).
Born on 22 March 1740/1741 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 20 September 1785 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was commissioned justice of the peace.
Event: in 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was the sheriff.
Event: in 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was judge of the inferior court of common pleas.
Event: in 1796 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was treasurer of the proprietors committee.

Event: in 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was commissioned a lieutenant colonel in the Liverpool militia.
Died on 3 March 1816 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in March 1816 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[255a]

The record of his birth in the Harwich register says his father was deceased when he was born. A deed of gift from Mrs. Hannah Freeman of Harwich, widow, dated December 1742, "to my son William", enables his parentage to be traced according to the *Freeman Genealogy*. He was one of the early settlers of Liverpool, Nova Scotia, although not listed as one of the original proprietors. He was a partner with Simon Perkins in several fishing and business ventures. Known as "Colonel Bill", he was a highly respected citizen, a magistrate, and representative of Liverpool in the Provincial Parliament.

He married Mary COBB[256] (2), daughter of Silvanus COBB, on 21 November 1763 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born about 1741 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 27 March 1826 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in March 1826 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[255a]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **112** | i. | William (3.1765) (1765-1814) |
| **113** | ii. | Sylvanus (3.1768) (1768-1795) |
| **114** | iii. | John (3.1771) (1771-1772) |
| **115** | iv. | John (3.1776) (1776-1815) |
| **116** | v. | James (3.1778) (1778-1811) |
| **117** | vi. | Robert (3.1780) (1780-1821) |
| **118** | vii. | Elizabeth (3.1782) (1782-1783) |

**62. Sarah FREEMAN**[257,258,259,260] (3.1740).
Born on 14 November 1740 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 20 July 1823 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried circa 20 July 1823 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Old Burying Ground.

She married Captain Chillingsworth FOSTER[259,260,261] (3), son of Chillingsworth FOSTER (2) & Sarah GRAY (1), on 15 November 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 17 July 1737.
Event: on 29 March 1759 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.

They had the following children:

i. Daniel[262].
Baptised on 31 July 1774 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Elizabeth[262].
Baptised on 31 July 1774 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Mehitable[262].
Baptised on 31 July 1774 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Mercy[262] (3).
Baptised on 31 July 1774 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Sarah[262] (3).
Baptised on 31 July 1774 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. Nathan[262] (2).
Baptised on 29 January 1775.

vii. Polly[262].
Baptised on 8 June 1777.

viii. Thankful[263] (2).
Born on 13 November 1779 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 31 July 1774 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1807 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She joined the Brewster Church.

Died on 20 December 1816 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.[201]
She married Seth FREEMAN[264,265] (2.1781), son of Captain Seth FREEMAN (2.1749) & Temperance "Tempe" BANGS, on 6 May 1804 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 24 May 1781 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 November 1861 in Mattapoisett, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

ix. Ruby[262].
Baptised in 1784.

x. Lucinda[262].
Baptised on 30 July 1786.

**63. Daniel FREEMAN**[266,267] (3.1743).
Born on 5 May 1743 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
He probably died early.

**64. Hannah FREEMAN**[267,268,269,270] (3.1744).
Born on 23 February 1744/1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Baptised on 10 March 1744/1745 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Benjamin PEPPER[85,268], on 28 October 1765 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 29 April 1744 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**65. Ruth FREEMAN**[98,271,272,273] (3.1754).
Born on 20 November 1754 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 January 1800 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

The *Boston Records Commissioners Report 24* shows the birth of Ruth, daughter of Isaac and Mary Freeman on 20 November 1754. According to the *Freeman Genealogy* and *Memorials of the Dead in Boston*, she was the child of Isaac Freeman (3.1724) and Ruth Hatch Freeman, but this is a mistake. William Freeman (2.1686), father of Isaac Freeman (3.1724), who married Mary Stuart, mentioned her in his will of 1770 as "Ruth, the only heir of my son Isaac." Jonathan Freeman (3.1728) and Ruth Hatch Freeman signed a "discharge of legacy" on 5 June 1773 to Solomon Freeman, executor, for "£90 left by the father" to Ruth Freeman (3.1754), "dr. of Captain Jonathan." However, this probably resulted from Jonathan and Ruth adopting the orphaned daughter Jonathan's brother. See the discussion of this question under Jonathan Freeman (3.1728).

She married Henry PRENTISS[273,274], on 17 September 1775 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
Died on 31 August 1821 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

He took part in "the Boston Tea Party" in 1773 and later built one of the first stone houses in Boston.

They had the following children:

i. Elizabeth "Eliza" Freeman[275,276].
Born on 8 January 1781 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1806 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. She was one of the heirs of her mother's estate.
Residence in 1852 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. She was living at "the Misses Bartlett's".

ii. Susan Freeman[275,277].
Born on 3 September 1785 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
Died on 21 August 1807 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.

**66. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[278,279] (3.1754).
Born on 18 March 1753/1754 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Died on 3 January 1754/1755 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[280,281] "aged 9 months".
Buried in January 1754/1755 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Granary Burial Ground.

**67. Jonathan FREEMAN**[282,283] (3.1756).
Born on 18 January 1755/1756 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 August 1756 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[284,280] "aged 6 months & 19 days".
Buried in August 1756 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Granary Burying Ground.

**68. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[279,285,286,287] (3.1757).
Born on 16 October 1757 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.
Died on 13 October 1767 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[280,281]
Buried in October 1767 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Granary Burial Ground.

The Granary Burying Ground book has the following entry: "Elizabeth, d. Jonathan and Ruth, Oct. 13, 175-, ae. 10y."[280] Elizabeth Freeman would have been ten years old in 1767, so it is assumed that her gravestone was read incorrectly with respect to the year "175-".

**69. Jonathan FREEMAN**[283,288,289,290,291] (3.1761).
Born in 1761 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1778 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts. He graduated from Harvard College.
Event: in 1790 in Milton, Norfolk, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, one male under 16, and three females in the first U.S. census.
Event: on 24 May 1791.[292] He was appointed administrator of the estate of his deceased wife, Abigail.
Died in 1795 in Atlantic Ocean. According to *Memorials of the Dead in Boston*, he was lost at sea when he ship foundered while returning from a voyage to France.

He was a ship's captain. His residence, situated on Milton Hill, was long known as the "Foy House"

He married Abigail KENDRICK[289,290,293,294,295], on 22 January 1788 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[289] The vital records show her name as Abigail Browne, as she was widow of Enoch Browne.
Born on 18 January 1750 in Newton, Middlesex, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 April 1791 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[296,297]
Buried in April 1791 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[298] She was buried at King's Chapel Burying Ground next to her first husband, Enoch Browne.
Event: on 30 May 1791.[299] The inventory of her estate showed only a house and land at New Boston, valued at £800.

**70. Thankful FREEMAN**[300,301,302] (3.1757).
Born on 27 December 1757 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**71. Isaac FREEMAN**[303] (3.1762).
Born in 1762 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

This Isaac Freeman is not found in the vital records of Harwich. The *Freeman Genealogy* says that he died young.

**72. Solomon FREEMAN**[304] (3.1764).
Born about 1764 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died before 1770.

This Solomon Freeman does not appear in the vital records. The *Freeman Genealogy* does not give a birth year, but places him between others who were born in 1762 and 1765. He died young.

**73. Mercy FREEMAN**[305,306] (3.1765).
Born on 15 August 1765 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 March 1824.

She married William CROSBY[307,308], on 10 December 1789 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 2 January 1834.

They had the following children:

i. Betsey[309].
Born on 15 August 1792.
She married Elisha HIGGINS[309].
Born in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Jonathan Freeman[309].
Born on 18 September 1794.
He married Lucinda HOPKINS[309].

iii. Ruth Freeman[309].
Born on 12 October 1798.
Died on 12 April 1822.

iv. Henry[309].
Born on 3 July 1801.

**74. William FREEMAN**[48,310,311,312] (3.1768).
Born on 10 January 1768 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in by 1789 in Granville, Hampshire (now Hampden), Massachusetts. He removed to Granville.
Event: in 1790 in Granville, Hampshire (now Hampden), Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with one male age 16 or greater, two males under 16, and one female in the first U.S. census. He was probably the same William Freeman who lived in Granville, Hampshire (now Hampden) County. The census records exactly match the number of persons in the household in both 1790 and 1800.
Event: in 1800 in Granville, Hampshire (now Hampden), Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with five males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died on 30 May 1847 in Sandisfield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

He married Elizabeth SPARROW[313,314] (2), daughter of Isaac SPARROW, on 5 June 1789 in Orleans, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[226]
Born on 12 August 1764 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 6 September 1788 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 25 April 1844 in Sandisfield, Berkshire, Massachusetts.

Her father, Isaac Sparrow, mentioned her in his will of 15 March 1808.[315]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **119** | i. | Isaac (3.1789) (1789-1806) |
| **120** | ii. | Solomon (3.1790) (1790-) |
| **121** | iii. | Unnamed Infant Daughter (3.1794) (1794-) |
| **122** | iv. | Desire (3.1795) (1795-1847) |
| **123** | v. | William (3.1799) (1799-1817) |
| **124** | vi. | Selina Foster (3.1805) (1805-1825) |

**75. Solomon FREEMAN**[48,316,317,318,319] (3.1770).
Born on 22 May 1770 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was listed as the head of a household with four males and two females in the second U.S. census.
Died in November 1820 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He was a distinguished citizen and a member of the Massachusetts Senate. After his death, his son, Jonathan, was appointed guardian of the minor children, Abigail, Hannah, Jerusha, Varnum, and Henry in 1824.

He married Abigail "Nabby" CLARK[318,320,321], daughter of Reuben CLARK (1) & Jerusha FREEMAN (2.1739), in September 1793 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in 1769 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Event: on 14 September 1793 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Event: on 21 March 1821 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She administered the estate of her deceased husband, Solomon Freeman.
Died on 3 March 1851 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **125** | i. | William (3.1794) (1794-) |
| **126** | ii. | Jonathan (3.1796) (1796-1832) |
| **127** | iii. | Thankful (3.1798) (1798-) |
| **128** | iv. | Solomon (3.1800) (1800-) |
| **129** | v. | Abigail (3.1803) (1803-) |
| **130** | vi. | Hannah (3.1806) (1806-1835) |
| **131** | vii. | Jerusha (3.1808) (1808-1849) |
| **132** | viii. | Varnum (3.1812) (1812-1842) |
| **133** | ix. | Henry (3.1817) (1817-) |

**76. Desire FREEMAN**[322,323,324] (3.1774).
Born on 1 June 1774 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date as 5 June 1774.

She was the mother of two children, born in 1800 and 1803.

She married Benjamin FOSTER[322,325,326], son of Isaac FOSTER (2) & Eunice FREEMAN (2.1730), in March 1799 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born on 27 September 1772 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 16 March 1799 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Marriage intention published.
Died on 10 March 1848.

**77. Samuel FREEMAN**[168,327,328,329] (3.1764).
Born on 11 August 1764 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: on 12 October 1785 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was appointed administrator of his father's estate after his mother declined.
Event: on 11 October 1787 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. His brother, Joshua, chose him as his guardian.
Died on 26 May 1836 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his death date as March 4, 1836, while Pratt gives it as May 24, 1837.

Samuel Freeman inherited his paternal estate in Eastham. He was for several years a selectman and representative of Eastham, and a member of the Court of Sessions.

He first married Abiel DOANE[171,330,331], on 18 November 1790 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born in 1769 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 February 1809 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **134** | i. | Samuel (3.1791) (1791-) |
| **135** | ii. | James (3.1798) (1798-1819) |
| **136** | iii. | Clarissa (3.1800) (1800-1803) |
| **137** | iv. | Paulina (3.1802) (1802-) |
| **138** | v. | Barnabas (3.1804) (1804-) |
| **139** | vi. | Joshua (3.1806) (1806-1850) |
| **140** | vii. | Mary Biel (3.1809) (1809-) |

He second married Elizabeth COBB[331] (2), about 1812 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts. She was the widow of Barnabas Cobb when she married Samuel Freeman.
Born about 1770.
Died on 19 March 1845.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **141** | i. | Elizabeth (3.1813) (1813-1817) |
| **142** | ii. | Clarissa (3.1815) (1815-1853) |

**78. Mary FREEMAN**[332] (3.1766).
Born on 3 March 1766 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 25 February 1816 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**79. James FREEMAN**[168,333,334,335,336] (3.1767).
Born on 28 September 1767 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 29 June 1829 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[280,337]
Buried on 30 June 1829 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Granary Burying Ground, tomb 177.

James and Sally Freeman were the parents of eight children born after 1800: James (d. inf.), Sarah (b. 9 February 1803), James (b. 8 April 1805), Mary Ann (b. 18 July 1808), Peter Wilder (b. 13 December 1809), Susan (b. 20 March 1811), John (birh date not known), and Elizabeth Coleman (b. 8 April 1816). The *Vital Records of Cambridge, Massachusetts* show the births of both James Freeman (1767) and Sally Coleman Freeman (1770), indicating the source as Mt. Auburn Cemetery records.[338] However, the records of the Boston Granary Burying Ground clearly indicate that both are buried there.[280]

He married Sarah "Sally" COLEMAN[168,335,336,339,340], on 11 October 1798 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[335,336]
Born in 1770.
Died on 17 December 1830 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.[280,341]
Buried in December 1830 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Granary Burying Ground, tomb 177.

**80. Barnabas FREEMAN**[342,343,344] (3.1768).
Born in 1768 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1800 in Kennebec, Maine. He was listed as the head of a household with three males and three females in the second U.S. census.
Died in October 1851 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.
Buried in October 1851 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.[345] Fairfield Center Cemetery.

He married Rhoda ATWOOD[331,344], on 22 May 1795 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1795 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine. They removed to Fairfield.
Died in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.[345] Fairfield Center Cemetery.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **143** | i. | Mary (3.1796) (1796-1881) |
| **144** | ii. | Joshua (3.1797) (1797-1855) |
| **145** | iii. | Eliza (3.1800) (1800-) |
| **146** | iv. | Rhoda (3.1802) (1802-) |
| **147** | v. | Alice (3.1805) (1805-) |
| **148** | vi. | Bethiah (3.1807) (1807-) |
| **149** | vii. | Rebecca Sears (3.1810) (1810-) |
| **150** | viii. | Barnabas (3.1814) (1814-) |
| **151** | ix. | James (3.1817) (1817-) |

**81. Joshua FREEMAN**[171,346] (3.1771).
Born in 1771 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 September 1791 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in September 1791 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[20] Bridge Road cemetery.

**82. Bethia FREEMAN**[347] (3.1772).
Born in 1772 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

Died on 30 September 1851 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Daniel PEPPER[163], on 31 August 1797 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**83. Abigail FREEMAN**[348] (3.1773).
Born about 1773 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 16 February 1816 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Thomas COBB[349] (4), on 23 October 1796 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Dorcas[350].
Born on 7 September 1797 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Lucinda[350].
Born on 14 August 1801 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 28 January 1829 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iii. Elisha[350] (2).
Born on 15 September 1803 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

iv. Freeman[350] (2).
Born on 25 September 1805 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

v. Thomas[350] (5).
Born on 20 August 1807 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vi. William[350].
Born on 17 March 1809 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

vii. Joshua[350].
Born in 1811 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 17 February 1816 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

viii. Joseph[350] (2).
Born on 2 April 1813 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ix. Abigail[350].
Born on 2 March 1815 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**84. Alice FREEMAN**[167,351] (3.1777).
Born in 1777 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 1 February 1779 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in February 1779 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[20] Bridge Road cemetery.

**85. Alice FREEMAN**[352,353] (3.1779).
Born in 1779 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 15 March 1803 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Myrick DOANE[354], on 24 February 1799 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

They had the following children:

i. Bethia Freeman[355].
Born on 13 December 1799 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

ii. Russell[355].
Born on 29 November 1801 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**86. Peleg FREEMAN**[356,357] (3.1758).
Born on 20 February 1758 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
Died in 1843 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He first married Hannah DEANE[358,359], on 2 March 1779 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Born on 14 July 1764.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **152** | i. | Lydia (3.1780) (1780-) |
| **153** | ii. | Simeon (3.1781) (1781-) |
| **154** | iii. | Bartlett Bradford (3.1783) (1783-1840) |
| **155** | iv. | Elisha (3.1786) (1786-) |
| **156** | v. | Eunice (3.1789) (1789-) |
| **157** | vi. | Hannah Atkins (3.1791) (1791-) |
| **158** | vii. | Zoheth (3.1794) (1794-1848) |
| **159** | viii. | Hope (3.1797) (1797-) |
| **160** | ix. | Jemima (3.1800) (1800-) |
| **161** | x. | Peleg (3.1802) (1802-) |
| **162** | xi. | James Deane (3.1806) (1806-) |

He second married Mary Kempton ATKINS[359].
Born on 21 December 1764 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 28 December 1846.

**87. Lydia FREEMAN**[357,360] (3.1760).
Born on 22 February 1760 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Nathan TUPPER[357] (2), son of Nathan TUPPER (1), on 2 April 1778 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had one child:

i. Martha[361,362] (2).
Born on 14 November 1780 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 12 October 1871 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
She married John FREEMAN (115) [363,362] (3.1776), son of Colonel William FREEMAN (61) (3.1741) & Mary COBB (2), on 10 April 1799 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 22 August 1776 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**88. Simeon FREEMAN**[366,367] (3.1762).
Born on 12 March 1762 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was the first white male child born in Liverpool.
Died on 13 June 1847 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He first married Experience FORD[368,369], on 1 November 1785 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 5 March 1768 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 11 April 1808 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in April 1808 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[255a]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **163** | i. | Hannah (3.1786) (1786-) |
| **164** | ii. | Phebe (3.1788) (1788-) |
| **165** | iii. | Experience (3.1790) (1790-) |
| **166** | iv. | Simeon (3.1793) (1793-) |
| **167** | v. | Lavina (3.1795) (1795-1863) |
| **168** | vi. | George (3.1797) (1797-) |
| **169** | vii. | Priscilla (3.1800) (1800-1821) |
| **170** | viii. | Ford (3.1802) (1802-) |
| **171** | ix. | Joseph (3.1804) (1804-1825) |
| **172** | x. | Allan Tupper (3.1807) (1807-) |

He second married Abigail FREEMAN (106) [370,371] (3.1776), daughter of Nathaniel FREEMAN (36) (3.1740) &

Hannah TUPPER (1), on 10 May 1810 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. She was Abigail Slocombe when she married Simeon Freeman.

Born on 19 November 1776 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date erroneously as 19 November 1796 and shows her being born after her brother, Enoch.

Died on 11 July 1827 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Buried in July 1827 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[255a]

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **173** | i. | William Henry (3.1812) (1812-) |
| **174** | ii. | James Augustus (3.1814) (1814-) |
| **175** | iii. | Edward Hiram (3.1816) (1816-) |

He third married Lovefry Parker BENT[357,368], on 29 September 1828 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Born on 7 March 1790 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Died on 14 April 1836 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He fourth married Lucy Dunlop HAYES[357,368], on 10 May 1836 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Died on 2 August 1875 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**89. Nelson FREEMAN**[372,373] (3.1764).

Born on 14 July 1764 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Died on 21 March 1819 in Kempt, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Buried in March 1819 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[255a]

He married Mercy WHITMAN[373,374], on 27 June 1787 in Annapolis, Annapolis, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her first name as Mary.

Born on 26 March 1763 in Annapolis, Annapolis, Nova Scotia.

Died on 3 February 1828 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **176** | i. | Salome (3.1788) (1788-) |
| **177** | ii. | Mercy (3.1790) (1790-) |
| **178** | iii. | Whitman (3.1792) (1792-) |
| **179** | iv. | David (3.1794) (1794-) |
| **180** | v. | Eliza (3.1796) (1796-) |
| **181** | vi. | Parne (3.1800) (1800-) |
| **182** | vii. | Nelson (3.1802) (1802-) |
| **183** | viii. | Mary (3.1805) (1805-1807) |
| **184** | ix. | Edward Perkins (3.1811) (1811-) |

**90. Jabez FREEMAN**[357,375] (3.1766).

Born on 6 February 1766 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Died on 19 March 1801 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Hannah MITCHELL[357,374], daughter of Elkanah MITCHELL, on 13 January 1791 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **185** | i. | Abigail (3.1791) (1791-1817) |
| **186** | ii. | Patience (3.1793) (1793-) |
| **187** | iii. | Elkanah (3.1796) (1796-) |
| **188** | iv. | Jabez (3.1798) (1798-1814) |
| **189** | v. | Mary (3.1800) (~1800-) |

**91. Patience FREEMAN**[357,376] (3.1768).

Born on 29 March 1768 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married John BRADSHAW[357], on 10 March 1809 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**92. Samuel FREEMAN**[377,378] (3.1770).
Born on 10 August 1770 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 15 February 1834 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Rebecca HARLOW[378,379], on 26 December 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 4 December 1769.
Died on 2 November 1858 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **190** | i. | Samuel (3.1795) (1795-1878) |
| **191** | ii. | Lucerna (3.1797) (1797-1866) |
| **192** | iii. | Zoheth (3.1799) (1799-1878) |
| **193** | iv. | Jane (3.1801) (1801-1892) |
| **194** | v. | Nathan (3.1803) (1803-1874) |
| **195** | vi. | Gamaliel Stuart (3.1806) (1806-1891) |
| **196** | vii. | Rebecca (3.1809) (1809-1893) |
| **197** | viii. | Mary Dexter (3.1811) (1811-1893) |

**93. Hope FREEMAN**[357,380] (3.1772).
Born on 6 July 1772 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Charles MURRAY[357], on 17 December 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**94. David FREEMAN**[357,381] (3.1774).
Born on 11 May 1774 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 25 May 1774 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his death date as 1778.

**95. Elkanah FREEMAN**[382,383] (3.1763).
Born on 2 January 1763 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: in 1799 in Atlantic Ocean.[364] He was second lieutenant of the privateer schooner *Lord Spencer* in the Napoleonic Wars.
Died on 16 March 1801 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in March 1801 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[255a] His epitaph states that he was in the 30th year of his life.

He married Ruth HEADLEY[383,384], on 21 October 1784 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 1 January 1768 in Milford Haven, Guysborough, Nova Scotia.
Died on 28 January 1814 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **198** | i. | Mary (3.1785) (1785-) |
| **199** | ii. | Elizabeth (3.1786) (1786-1802) |
| **200** | iii. | Ruth Godfrey (3.1789) (1789-1812) |
| **201** | iv. | Lucy (3.1791) (1791-) |
| **202** | v. | Martha (3.1793) (1793-1867) |
| **203** | vi. | Jane (3.1795) (1795-1820) |
| **204** | vii. | Elkanah (3.1797) (1797-1824) |
| **205** | viii. | Sarah Young (3.1799) (1799-1819) |
| **206** | ix. | John Headley (3.1801) (1801-) |

**96. Susanna FREEMAN**[189,385] (3.1761).

Born on 18 December 1761 in Rochester, Plymouth, Massachusetts.

She married Silvanus MORTON[189], on 23 March 1779 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**97. Eunice FREEMAN**[189,386] (3.1764).
Born on 22 March 1764 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Robert HARLOW[189], on 23 June 1779 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**98. Dennis FREEMAN**[189,387] (3.1766).
Born on 8 July 1766 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 9 April 1846 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Mercy GORHAM[189,389], daughter of Jabez GORHAM, on 21 December 1788 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 4 October 1764 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **207** | i. | Martha (3.1789) (1789-) |
| **208** | ii. | Lothrop (3.1791) (1791-) |
| **209** | iii. | George (3.1793) (1793-) |
| **210** | iv. | Dennis (3.1795) (1795-) |
| **211** | v. | Dorinda (3.1798) (1798-1881) |
| **212** | vi. | Barnabas (3.1801) (1801-) |
| **213** | vii. | Gorham (3.1803) (1803-1881) |
| **214** | viii. | Tracy (3.1805) (1805-) |
| **215** | ix. | Lewis (3.1807) (1807-) |
| **216** | x. | Isaac (3.1810) (1810-) |

**99. Thankful FREEMAN**[189,388] (3.1768).
Born on 8 November 1768 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married John MILES[189], on 4 June 1786 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**100. John FREEMAN**[371,389] (3.1767).
Born on 16 January 1767 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 19 July 1770 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**101. Martha FREEMAN**[371,390] (3.1768).
Born on 15 September 1768 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Hallet COLLINS[371], on 21 April 1789 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**102. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[391,392,393] (3.1770).
Born on 19 February 1770 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: in 1799 in Atlantic Ocean.[364] He served as prizemaster and lieutenant on the privateer *Charles Mary Wentworth* in the Napoleonic Wars.

He married Rebecca HOPKINS[384,391,394], daughter of Elisha HOPKINS (2), on 1 October 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.[391] The Hopkins genealogy gives their marriage date as 1 October 1796.

A note under his father's entry in the Liverpool cemetery records says:
*Colonel Nathaniel's son Nathaniel was a lieutenant on a privateer under Colonel Joseph Freeman. They fought a battle in the Spanish Main with a fort, and made the governor prisoner. Freeman was shot in the breast and killed. His body laid in the fort all night, and next day was exchanged for the governor and for the restoration of*

*the fort. A monument to Freeman was erected by the governor.*[255a]

They had one child:

**217** i. Nathaniel (3.1797) (1797-)

**103. Hannah Matilda FREEMAN**[371,395] (3.1771).
Born on 19 December 1771 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married John GORHAM[371], on 3 September 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**104. John FREEMAN**[371,396] (3.1774).
Born on 23 January 1774 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He died as an infant. He was a twin of Nathan.

**105. Nathan FREEMAN**[371,397] (3.1774).
Born on 23 January 1774 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: in 1799 in Atlantic Ocean.[364] He served on the privateer *Charles Mary Wentworth* in the Caribbean in the Napoleonic Wars.
Died on 26 February 1801 in Lunenburg, Lunenburg, Nova Scotia.

**106. Abigail FREEMAN**[370,371] (3.1776).
Born on 19 November 1776 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her birth date erroneously as 19 November 1796 and shows her being born after her brother, Enoch.
Died on 11 July 1827 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She first married James SLOCOMBE[371], on 12 December 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 8 February 1772 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died about 25 December 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She second married Simeon FREEMAN (88) [366,367] (3.1762), son of Simeon FREEMAN (33) (3.1733) & Patience WOOD, on 10 May 1810 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. She was Abigail Slocombe when she married Simeon Freeman.
Born on 12 March 1762 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. He was the first white male child born in Liverpool.
Died on 13 June 1847 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

**173** i. William Henry (3.1812) (1812-)
**174** ii. James Augustus (3.1814) (1814-)
**175** iii. Edward Hiram (3.1816) (1816-)

**107. Enoch FREEMAN**[371,398] (3.1778).
Born on 2 May 1778 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Rebecca GARDNER[371,384], on 22 October 1801 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Enoch and Rebecca Freeman had eight children, born from 1801 to 1820.

**108. Mary FREEMAN**[202,203,399] (3.1770).
Born on 20 July 1770 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Richard CARDER[203], on 6 May 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**109. Priscilla FREEMAN**[202,203,400] (3.1774).
Born on 31 August 1774 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Ichabod DOGGETT[203], on 21 November 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**110. Penina FREEMAN**[203,401] (3.1780).
Born on 17 March 1780 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Pena and has her married to Ichabod Daggett, who, according to *Freeman Families of Nova Scotia* married her sister, Priscilla.

She married Eli PAGE[203], on 2 November 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**111. Sally Cobb FREEMAN**[203,402] (3.1781).
Born on 13 July 1781 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Moses GODFREY[203], on 29 January 1799 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

## Fourth Generation

**112. William FREEMAN**[403,404] (3.1765).
Born on 13 October 1765 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died in 1814 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Elizabeth SLOCOMBE[404,405], on 5 December 1791 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives their marriage date as 5 December 1790.
Born in 1769.
Died on 12 January 1816 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had the following children:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **218** | i. | James (3.1792) (1792-) |
| **219** | ii. | Charlotte (3.1796) (1796-) |
| **220** | iii. | William (3.1798) (1798-) |
| **221** | iv. | Elizabeth (3.1800) (1800-1870) |
| **222** | v. | Mary Elizabeth (3.1802) (1802-) |
| **223** | vi. | Robert (3.1805) (1805-) |
| **224** | vii. | Hepsobeth (3.1810) (1810-) |
| **225** | viii. | Zenas Smith (3.1812) (1812-) |

**113. Sylvanus FREEMAN**[406,407] (3.1768).
Born on 7 June 1768 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died in 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Margaret DREW[405,407], daughter of Seth DREW, on 27 February 1791 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 8 August 1773 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They had one child:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **226** | i. | Malachi James (3.1792) (1792-1817) |

**114. John FREEMAN**[408,409] (3.1771).
Born on 14 February 1771 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 21 May 1772 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**115. John FREEMAN**[362,363] (3.1776).

Born on 22 August 1776 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: in 1813 in Atlantic Ocean.[364] He served as second lieutenant of the privateer brig *Sir John Sherbrooke*, the largest Canadian privateer of the War of 1812.
Died in January 1815 in Atlantic Ocean.[365] He drowned by the foundering of the privateer *Rolla*. The *Rolla* was a successful privateer with a notable crew but sank with all hands in a gale off Cape Cod, probably the worst disater ever to befall a Canadian privateer, instanly creating 22 widows and 60 orphans in her homeport of Liverpool, Nova Scotia.

He married Martha TUPPER[361,362] (2), daughter of Nathan TUPPER (2) & Lydia FREEMAN (87) (3.1760), on 10 April 1799 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 14 November 1780 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 12 October 1871 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in October 1871 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[255a]

They had six children, all born 1800 and later

**116. James FREEMAN**[410,411] (3.1778).
Born on 13 April 1778 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 1 July 1811 in St. Kitts, West Indies.

He married Elizabeth COLLINS[411,412], daughter of Joseph COLLINS, on 24 March 1799 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 15 December 1778 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

They were the parents of five children born 1800 or later

**117. Robert FREEMAN**[413,414] (3.1780).
Born on 9 October 1780 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 10 January 1821 in St. Lucia, West Indies.

He first married Catherine FRASER[412,414], on 26 March 1801 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born about 1783.
Died on 6 June 1811 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in June 1811 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Methodist Burial Ground.[255a]

He second married Gertrude HECKMAN[412,414], on 8 September 1813 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born in 1783.
Died on 6 April 1859 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in April 1859 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Methodist Burial Ground.[255a]

**118. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[409,415] (3.1782).
Born on 28 July 1782 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 15 September 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**119. Isaac FREEMAN**[416,417] (3.1789).
Born on 28 February 1789 in Granville, Hampshire (now Hampden), Massachusetts.
Died on 23 November 1806.

**120. Solomon FREEMAN**[417,418] (3.1790).
Born on 28 June 1790 in Granville, Hampshire (now Hampden), Massachusetts.
Residence in 1867 in Ogden, Weber, Utah.

His wife, whose name is not known, died at Tolland, Mass. in 1864.

**121. Unnamed Infant Daughter FREEMAN**[419] (3.1794).

Born on 23 September 1794.

**122. Desire FREEMAN**[417,420] (3.1795).
Born on 8 November 1795 in Granville, Hampshire (now Hampden), Massachusetts.
Died on 7 September 1847.

The *Freeman Genealogy* cites a family Bible which calls her Rebecca Desire.

**123. William FREEMAN**[417,421] (3.1799).
Born on 24 September 1799 in Granville, Hampshire (now Hampden), Massachusetts.
Died on 26 November 1817.

**124. Selina Foster FREEMAN**[422] (3.1805).
Born on 18 March 1805 in Granville, Hampshire (now Hampden), Massachusetts.
Died on 13 November 1825.

**125. William FREEMAN**[318,423,424] (3.1794).
Born on 13 November 1794 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Martha SIMONDS[425], in 1819.
Born in Newburyport, Essex, Massachusetts.

**126. Jonathan FREEMAN**[318,424,426,427] (3.1796).
Born on 20 August 1796 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in 1824 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. He was appointed guardian of his minor brothers and sisters, Abigail, Hannah, Jerusha, Varnum, and Henry.
Died on 25 July 1832 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

His will of 1832 said "to my wife Julia; my mother Abigail; my brothers and sisters William, Thankful Dalton, Solomon, Abigail Knowles, Hannah Doane, Jerusha Freeman, Varnum, and Henry ...."

He first married Mary WINSLOW[428] (3), in 1824.

He second married Julia KENDRICK[428], after 1824.
Died in 1833.

Her will of 1833 mentioned her mother, Tabitha Kendrick.

**127. Thankful FREEMAN**[318,424,429] (3.1798).
Born on 21 March 1798 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Thomas DALTON[428], in 1822.
Died in 1840 in Santo Domingo, West Indies.

**128. Solomon FREEMAN**[318,424,430] (3.1800).
Born on 17 February 1800 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Huldah CROSBY[431] (2), on 22 June 1824.

**129. Abigail FREEMAN**[318,432] (3.1803).
Born on 24 December 1803 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Elijah KNOWLES[433], on 28 December 1825.

**130. Hannah FREEMAN**[318,434] (3.1806).

Born on 15 June 1806 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her death date as 14 June 1855, but her age as 29, showing that the year should be 1835, as indicated in the Brewster vital records.
Died on 14 June 1835 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Isaac DOANE[433], on 7 May 1829.

**131. Jerusha FREEMAN**[318,435] (3.1808).
Born on 19 August 1808 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in 1849.

She married J. G. WARD[433].
Born in Provincetown, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**132. Varnum FREEMAN**[318,436] (3.1812).
Born on 5 February 1812 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 23 October 1842 in Atlantic Ocean. He died as a shipmaster sailing from New York.

He married Mary G. IRWIN[437].
Born in Scotland.

**133. Henry FREEMAN**[438] (3.1817).
Born on 30 November 1817 in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Event: in Middletown, Orange, New York. He was for some time the principal of Walkill Academy.
Residence circa 1870 in Rockford, Winnebago, Illinois.

He first married Mary B. BANGS[437], daughter of Elkanah BANGS (3).
Born in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 8 May 1858 in Freeport, Stephenson, Illinois.

He second married Clara W. HASKELL[439], on 24 July 1860.
Residence in Weathersfield, Windsor, Vermont.

**134. Samuel FREEMAN**[329,440] (3.1791).
Born on 24 February 1791 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Sally COBB[339] (1), in November 1821.

**135. James FREEMAN**[441,442] (3.1798).
Born on 20 June 1798 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 14 November 1819 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[341,280]
Buried in November 1819 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Granary Burying Ground, tomb 177.

**136. Clarissa FREEMAN**[171,443] (3.1800).
Born on 18 April 1800 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 18 April 1803 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Buried in April 1803 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.[20] Bridge Road cemetery.

**137. Paulina FREEMAN**[327,444] (3.1802).
Born on 2 February 1802 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Heman S. DOANE[327,445], on 3 February 1825 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Residence in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**138. Barnabas FREEMAN**[327,446] (3.1804).
Born on 24 March 1804 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Elizabeth KNOWLES[327,447] (2), daughter of Harding KNOWLES, on 25 December 1828 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Born circa 1807 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 4 August 1848.

**139. Joshua FREEMAN**[327,448] (3.1806).
Born on 4 March 1806 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died in February 1850 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

He married Clementina FARNHAM[449], in June 1841 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**140. Mary Biel FREEMAN**[327,450] (3.1809).
Born on 17 February 1809 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

She married Warren LINCOLN[327,449], on 23 November 1831.
Born in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**141. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[171,451] (3.1813).
Born in 1813 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 5 February 1817 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**142. Clarissa FREEMAN**[327,452] (3.1815).
Born on 20 June 1815 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts.
Died on 6 July 1853 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

She married Francis F. NICKERSON[327,449], on 11 April 1843.
Born in Brewster, Barnstable, Massachusetts.

**143. Mary FREEMAN**[344] (3.1796).
Born on 25 July 1796 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.
Died in 1881 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.[345]

She married Joseph NYE[345] (3), in 1820 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.[345]

**144. Joshua FREEMAN**[344] (3.1797).
Born on 14 October 1797 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.
Died on 11 October 1855 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.
Buried in October 1855 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.[345] Fairfield Center cemetery.

He married Sarah [W..][345].
Died on 20 September 1847 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.
Buried in September 1847 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine. Fairfield Center cemetery.

**145. Eliza FREEMAN**[344] (3.1800).
Born on 27 January 1800 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.

She married Alden NYE[345].

**146. Rhoda FREEMAN**[344] (3.1802).
Born on 1 September 1802 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.

**147. Alice FREEMAN**[344] (3.1805).
Born on 3 April 1805 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.

**148. Bethiah FREEMAN**[344] (3.1807).
Born on 17 September 1807 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.

**149. Rebecca Sears FREEMAN**[344] (3.1810).
Born on 21 November 1810 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.

**150. Barnabas FREEMAN**[344,453] (3.1814).
Born on 17 October 1814 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.

**151. James FREEMAN**[344] (3.1817).
Born on 17 July 1817 in Fairfield, Somerset, Maine.

**152. Lydia FREEMAN**[454,455] (3.1780).
Born on 19 January 1780 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Oliver TUPPER[455], on 27 October 1803 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**153. Simeon FREEMAN**[456,457] (3.1781).
Born on 2 November 1781 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Mehitable McLEARN[458,459], in 1808 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**154. Bartlett Bradford FREEMAN**[460,461] (3.1783).
Born on 19 November 1783 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 26 September 1840.[462]

He married Nancy McLEARN[457], on 27 January 1808 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**155. Elisha FREEMAN**[463,464] (3.1786).
Born on 17 September 1786 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He first married Marie COVILLE[464,465], in 1810 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He second married Lucy Cameron COOK[464], on 20 January 1839 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**156. Eunice FREEMAN**[466,467] (3.1789).
Born on 12 March 1789 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married George RINGER[467], on 10 January 1809 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**157. Hannah Atkins FREEMAN**[468,469] (3.1791).
Born on 17 February 1791 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Jacob BROWN[469], on 28 October 1810 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**158. Zoheth FREEMAN**[470,471] (3.1794).
Born on 14 January 1794 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 18 January 1848.

He first married Rebecca KEMPTON[471], on 14 June 1816 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He second married Charlotte PARKER[471,472], on 16 December 1819 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**159. Hope FREEMAN**[473,474] (3.1797).
Born on 2 October 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married James FREEMAN[475,476] (2.1793.2), son of James FREEMAN (2.1767) & Hannah BARSS, on 16 February 1816 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 6 October 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: on 10 September 1814 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.[477] He was probably the James Freeman, Jr. who was the prizemaster on the privateer schooner *Lively* of Liverpool when it captured the schooner *Industry*.

**160. Jemima FREEMAN**[478,479] (3.1800).
Born on 30 January 1800 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Dennis FREEMAN (210) [480,481] (3.1795), son of Dennis FREEMAN (98) (3.1766) & Mercy GORHAM, on 4 November 1819 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 20 August 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**161. Peleg FREEMAN**[482,483] (3.1802).
Born on 17 May 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Rebecca MINARD[472,483], on 23 November 1826 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**162. James Deane FREEMAN**[484,485] (3.1806).
Born on 17 February 1806 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Roxina COVILLE[472,485], on 10 November 1829 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**163. Hannah FREEMAN**[486,487] (3.1786).
Born on 1 December 1786 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Joseph PAYZANT[487], on 5 March 1807 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born in 1783 in Falmouth, Hants, Nova Scotia.
Died on 16 May 1846.

**164. Phebe FREEMAN**[488,489] (3.1788).
Born on 18 September 1788 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married James MORTON[489], on 28 April 1814 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**165. Experience FREEMAN**[490,491] (3.1790).
Born on 22 November 1790 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Zenas WATERMAN[491], on 21 November 1811 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**166. Simeon FREEMAN**[492,493] (3.1793).
Born on 3 March 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Hepzibah MORTON[493,494], on 18 December 1816 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Hipsobel Morton.

**167. Lavina FREEMAN**[487,495] (3.1795).
Born on 29 November 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 20 February 1863 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married William KEMPTON[487], on 10 May 1827 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Born on 1 June 1803 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 11 April 1881 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**168. George FREEMAN**[496,497] (3.1797).
Born on 25 November 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Catherine KEMPTON[497,494], on 18 April 1824 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**169. Priscilla FREEMAN**[487,498] (3.1800).
Born on 9 January 1800 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 7 April 1821 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**170. Ford FREEMAN**[499,500] (3.1802).
Born on 19 July 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Susannah MILES[500,501], on 18 December 1828 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**171. Joseph FREEMAN**[487,502] (3.1804).
Born on 29 November 1804 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died in 1825 in Atlantic Ocean. lost at sea.

**172. Allan Tupper FREEMAN**[503,504] (3.1807).
Born on 8 May 1807 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He first married Mary E. BENT[501,504], on 26 November 1833 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He second married Mercy HUNT[504], on 4 September 1855 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**173. William Henry FREEMAN**[505] (3.1812).
Born on 21 February 1812 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He first married Cecilia HAYES[368,501], on 4 June 1838 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He second married Louisa COOK[368], on 1 February 1848 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**174. James Augustus FREEMAN**[506] (3.1814).
Born on 31 March 1814 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Olivia KEMPTON[368,507].

**175. Edward Hiram FREEMAN**[508] (3.1816).
Born on 28 April 1816 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**176. Salome FREEMAN**[509,510] (3.1788).
Born on 1 September 1788 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married John PAYZANT[510], on 1 September 1808 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**177. Mercy FREEMAN**[511,512] (3.1790).
Born on 14 February 1790 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Isaac DEXTER[512], on 13 December 1810 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**178. Whitman FREEMAN**[513,514] (3.1792).

Born on 11 May 1792 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He first married Azubah DEXTER[514,515], on 11 December 1817 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He second married Ann KEMPTON[514,515], on 30 April 1829 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**179. David FREEMAN**[516,517] (3.1794).
Born on 30 October 1794 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Desiah MACK[517,518], on 27 December 1821 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**180. Eliza FREEMAN**[519,520] (3.1796).
Born on 27 November 1796 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She first married Elisha MACK[520], in 1818 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She second married Edward MACK[520], on 6 September 1832 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**181. Parne FREEMAN**[521,522] (3.1800).
Born on 15 June 1800 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Job H. BURNABY[522], on 17 May 1821 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**182. Nelson FREEMAN**[523,524] (3.1802).
Born on 3 November 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Hepzibeth KEMPTON[525], on 1 May 1828 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**183. Mary FREEMAN**[526,527] (3.1805).
Born on 5 February 1805 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 1 August 1807 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in August 1807 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[255a]

**184. Edward Perkins FREEMAN**[528,529] (3.1811).
Born on 26 January 1811 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Lucinda HAYES[529,530], on 12 October 1836 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**185. Abigail FREEMAN**[531,532] (3.1791).
Born on 6 October 1791 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 2 June 1817 in Port Medway, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Matthew PARK[532], son of James PARK, on 20 December 1810 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 27 August 1788 in Port Medway, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**186. Patience FREEMAN**[533,532] (3.1793).
Born on 18 March 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married William FOSTER[532] (3), on 9 August 1813 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**187. Elkanah FREEMAN**[534,535] (3.1796).
Born in 1796 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Elizabeth FORD[530,536], on 11 December 1823 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**188. Jabez FREEMAN**[532,537] (3.1798).
Born in 1798 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died in 1814 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**189. Mary FREEMAN**[532,538] (3.1800).
Born about 1800 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**190. Samuel FREEMAN**[539,540] (3.1795).
Born on 10 March 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 25 December 1878 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Samuel had eight children, four with each wife.

He first married Sophia FORD[540,541], daughter of John FORD (2), on 15 December 1819 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 26 July 1800 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 22 March 1827 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Sophia Lord.

He second married Mercy KNOWLES[540,541] (2), daughter of James KNOWLES, on 8 November 1827 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives the date of his second marriage as March 1827.
Born on 9 July 1796 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 4 February 1880 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**191. Lucerna FREEMAN**[542,543] (3.1797).
Born on 15 January 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 13 December 1866 in Greenfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Samuel HUNT[544], on 12 December 1814 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 25 February 1792 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 26 October 1872 in Greenfield, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**192. Zoheth FREEMAN**[545,546] (3.1799).
Born on 3 February 1799 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 3 August 1878.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his first name as Zohith.

He married Dorinda FREEMAN (211) [547,548] (3.1798), daughter of Dennis FREEMAN (98) (3.1766) & Mercy GORHAM, on 8 November 1820 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 13 November 1798 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 7 December 1881 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**193. Jane FREEMAN**[549,550] (3.1801).
Born on 24 September 1801 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 7 June 1892 in Caledonia, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Charles Mott CUSHING[551], on 25 January 1821 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 3 August 1791 in Annapolis, Annapolis, Nova Scotia.
Died on 12 September 1887 in Harmony, Colchester, Nova Scotia.

**194. Nathan FREEMAN**[552,553] (3.1803).
Born on 10 November 1803 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

Died on 5 December 1874 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Patty Sarah PRIDE[554,555], on 22 January 1829 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born in 1807.
Died in 1887.

**195. Gamaliel Stuart FREEMAN**[556,557] (3.1806).
Born on 25 February 1806 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 25 January 1891 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his name as Stewart.

**196. Rebecca FREEMAN**[558,559] (3.1809).
Born on 15 February 1809 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 18 August 1893.

She married Gorham FREEMAN (213) [560,561] (3.1803), son of Dennis FREEMAN (98) (3.1766) & Mercy GORHAM, on 15 October 1827 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 29 August 1803 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 6 December 1881.

**197. Mary Dexter FREEMAN**[562,563] (3.1811).
Born on 3 May 1811 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 23 November 1893.

She married Henry GARDNER[564].
Born on 23 July 1807.
Died on 19 September 1873.

**198. Mary FREEMAN**[187,565] (3.1785).
Born on 6 January 1785 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Charles LOVELAND[566], on 15 September 1823 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Residence in 1823 in Halifax, Halifax, Nova Scotia.

**199. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[187,567] (3.1786).
Born on 27 August 1786 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 23 September 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Buried in September 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. Congregational Burial Ground.[255a]

**200. Ruth Godfrey FREEMAN**[187,568] (3.1789).
Born on 11 September 1789 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 11 March 1812 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**201. Lucy FREEMAN**[187,569] (3.1791).
Born on 6 June 1791 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Nathaniel FREEMAN (217) [391,394,570] (3.1797), son of Nathaniel FREEMAN (102) (3.1770) & Rebecca HOPKINS, on 21 November 1820 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 21 September 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**202. Martha FREEMAN**[187,571,391] (3.1793).
Born on 27 July 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 31 January 1867 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Henry HOPKINS[391,566], son of Elisha HOPKINS (2), on 17 February 1816 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**203. Jane FREEMAN**[187,572] (3.1795).
Born on 27 May 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 9 April 1820 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**204. Elkanah FREEMAN**[187,233,572] (3.1797).
Born on 7 May 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Event: in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. He removed from Liverpool to Boston.
Died on 27 April 1824 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts.

**205. Sarah Young FREEMAN**[187,574] (3.1799).
Born on 3 May 1799 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 27 October 1819 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**206. John Headley FREEMAN**[187,575] (3.1801).
Born on 8 June 1801 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Charlotte S. Clay FORBES[576], on 24 September 1835 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**207. Martha FREEMAN**[577,578] (3.1789).
Born on 23 September 1789 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**208. Lothrop FREEMAN**[578,579] (3.1791).
Born on 10 August 1791 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**209. George FREEMAN**[578,580] (3.1793).
Born on 28 September 1793 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**210. Dennis FREEMAN**[480,481] (3.1795).
Born on 20 August 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Jemima FREEMAN (160) [478,479] (3.1800), daughter of Peleg FREEMAN (86) (3.1758) & Hannah DEANE, on 4 November 1819 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 30 January 1800 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**211. Dorinda FREEMAN**[547,548] (3.1798).
Born on 13 November 1798 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 7 December 1881 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Zoheth FREEMAN (192) [545,546] (3.1799), son of Samuel FREEMAN (92) (3.1770) & Rebecca HARLOW, on 8 November 1820 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 3 February 1799 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 3 August 1878.

The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his first name as Zohith.

**212. Barnabas FREEMAN**[578,581] (3.1801).
Born on 27 April 1801 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**213. Gorham FREEMAN**[560,561] (3.1803).
Born on 29 August 1803 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 6 December 1881.

He married Rebecca FREEMAN (196) [558,559] (3.1809), daughter of Samuel FREEMAN (92) (3.1770) & Rebecca HARLOW, on 15 October 1827 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 15 February 1809 in Milton, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 18 August 1893.

**214. Tracy FREEMAN**[578,582] (3.1805).
Born on 18 February 1805 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**215. Lewis FREEMAN**[578,583] (3.1807).
Born on 24 December 1807 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**216. Isaac FREEMAN**[578,584] (3.1810).
Born on 29 July 1810 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**217. Nathaniel FREEMAN**[391,394,570] (3.1797).
Born on 21 September 1797 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Lucy FREEMAN (201) [187,569] (3.1791), daughter of Elkanah FREEMAN (95) (3.1763) & Ruth HEADLEY, on 21 November 1820 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Born on 6 June 1791 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

## Fifth Generation

---

**218. James FREEMAN**[585,586] (3.1792).
Born on 23 September 1792 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**219. Charlotte FREEMAN**[585,587] (3.1796).
Born in April 1796 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Thomas SMITH[585,588] (1), in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**220. William FREEMAN**[589,590] (3.1798).
Born in August 1798 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Lydia HAGAR[591,588], on 23 December 1828 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**221. Elizabeth FREEMAN**[585,592] (3.1800).
Born in August 1800 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 18 March 1870 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married Andrew JAYNE[585,588], on 26 October 1826 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**222. Mary Elizabeth FREEMAN**[589,593] (3.1802).
Born in July 1802 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She first married Henry HENLEY[589,594], on 6 December 1821 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives his name as Henry Handley.

She second married Henry RINGER[589], in 1870 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**223. Robert FREEMAN**[595,596] (3.1805).
Born in August 1805 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Hannah ATKINS[594,595], on 4 October 1826 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**224. Hepsobeth FREEMAN**[585,597] (3.1810).
Born in January 1810 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

She married George SHEFFER[585,594], in 1836 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* spells his surname "Shaffer".

**225. Zenas Smith FREEMAN**[598,599] (3.1812).
Born in October 1812 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

He married Elizabeth Doggett SMITH[594,598], on 19 February 1835 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

**226. Malachi James FREEMAN**[600,601] (3.1792).
Born on 14 March 1792 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.
Died on 1 March 1817 in Grenada, West Indies.

He married Mehitable Ann SMITH[600,602], daughter of Nathaniel SMITH (1), in 1815 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia. The *Freeman Genealogy* gives her name as Hetabel Smith.
Born on 19 March 1795 in Liverpool, Queens, Nova Scotia.

## Sources


**1.** Parke and Jacobus, 1960, p. 30.
**2.** Landon, 1932, p. 20.
**3.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, pp. 363-364.
**4.** Freeman, 1875, p. 41, 66, 378; n. 134.
**5.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 88 (1903).
**6.** Paine, 1866, p. 807, 809, 810, 811.
**7.** Merrick, 1997, p. 93.
**8.** Roser, 1992, p. 260.
**9.** Paine, 1866, p. 811.
**10.** Ferris, 1931, 1944, v. 2, p. 364.
**11.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 361.
**12.** Paine, 1866, p. 809.
**13.** Pratt, 1844, p. 24.
**14.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, pp. 202-204.
**15.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 43, 360, 365-366; n. 23.
**16.** Austin, 1992, pp. 205-206.
**17.** Hamblin, 1851, Volume II, p. 888.
**18.** Thomas Paine of Eastham and Posterity, 1985, p. 772.
**19.** VR Southeastern Massachusetts. Volume 1, page 23. Originally published as "Eastham and Orleans, Massachusetts Vital Records" in the Mayflower Descendant, vol. 6, 1904, p. 203.
**20.** Cape Cod Old Burying Grounds, 2000.
**21.** Roser, 1994, p. 291.
**22.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, pp. 203-204 (1904); v. 8, p. 14 (1906).
**23.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 43, 365-366.
**24.** Austin, 1992, p. 205.
**25.** Roser, 1990, p. 181.
**26.** Merrick, 1997, p. 97.
**27.** Roser, 1992, v. 1, p. 225.
**28.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 16, no. 1, p. 74 (1914); v. 28, p. 114 (1926).
**29.** Freeman, 1986, Vol. I, pp. 194, 391-2, 399.
**30.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 360, 368; n. 28.
**31.** Roser, 1992, p. 253.
**32.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 390.
**33.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 91 (1910); v. 28, p. 114 (1926).
**34.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 18-19,391.
**35.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 42, 71, 360, 368; n. 140.
**36.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 381, death record.
**37.** Roser, 1992, p. 252.
**38.** Bowman, 1903-1931, v. 28, 1926, p. 114.
**39.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. pp. 131, 381.
**40.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392.
**41.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 132.
**42.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, p. 1084.
**43.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 144 (1913); v. 24, pp. 89, 138 (1922); v. 28, p. 82 (1926).
**44.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 69, 115-116, 365, 379; n. 428.
**45.** Paine, [n.d.], p. 437.
**46.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 39.
**47.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 14.
**48.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Massachusetts - Index. p. 85.
**49.** Manwaring, 1906, p. 551.

**50.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 204 (1904); v. 28, p. 82 (1926).
**51.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 69, 115-116, 365, 366, 379; n. 83.
**52.** Austin, 1992, p. 206.
**53.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 108, 181; n. 823.
**54.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 20.
**55.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Massachusetts - Index. p. 84.
**56.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 108, 181.
**57.** Ibid. p. 66; n. 395.
**58.** Paine, 1866, p. 809, 811.
**59.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. Page 11. Transcribed from Volume I, page 58 of the original town records.
**60.** Freeman, 1875, p. 66; n. 396.
**61.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 179 (1926).
**62.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 109-110; n. 397.
**63.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 88 (1903); v. 24, p. 110 (1922).
**64.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 63, 65, 80.
**65.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 8, p. 92 (1906).
**66.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 109-110, 343.
**67.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 28, 1898, p. 274.
**68.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 299.
**69.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 65, 80.
**70.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 68, 110, 114; n. 398.
**71.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 88 (1903); v. 8, p. 120 (1906).
**72.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 80, 98.
**73.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 15, p. 144 (1913).
**74.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 68, 110, 114; n. 425.
**75.** Roser, 1990, Freeman Genealogy, pp. 68, 69.
**76.** Freeman, 1875, p. 66; n. 399.
**77.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12.
**78.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 365, 378.
**79.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 72.
**80.** Hufbauer, 1974, p. 58.
**81.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 72.
**82.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 110, 378.
**83.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 70.
**84.** Ibid. pp. 72, 107.
**85.** Freeman, 1875, p. 110.
**86.** Ibid. p. 66, 111; n. 400.
**87.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 5, p. 88 (1903); v. 24, p. 110, 153 (1922).
**88.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 82, 88.
**89.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 111.
**90.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 82, 88.
**91.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 111; n. 401.
**92.** Bowman, 1903, MD, v. 5, pp. 143-151 (1903).
**93.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 12.
**94.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 14, 1885, p. 159.
**95.** Seybolt, 1939, p. 255.
**96.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 17, 1887, pp. 255-257.
**97.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 14, 1885, pp. 206, 227.
**98.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 284.
**99.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 109, 116.
**100.** Freeman, 1875, p. 116.
**101.** Ibid. p. 111.
**102.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Probate Records, 1965, docket 8448.
**103.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, September 28, 1796.
**104.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 5.
**105.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, pp. 281, 289, 291.
**106.** VR Cambridge, Massachusetts. p. 561.
**107.** Bridgman, 1853, p. 218, 233.
**108.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 67, 111; n. 402.
**109.** Roser, 1992, p. 261.
**110.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 282.
**111.** Whitmore, 1973, p. 57.
**112.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 292.
**113.** Whitmore, 1973, p. 67.
**114.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 299.
**115.** Whitmore, 1973, p. 74.
**116.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 29, 1900, p. 303.
**117.** Whitmore, 1973, p. 78.
**118.** Seybolt, 1939, p. 361.
**119.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 25, 1894, p. 317.
**120.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 22/1, 1890, p. 472.
**121.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 188.
**122.** Sharples, 1906, p. 504.
**123.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Probate Records, 1965, docket 8453.
**124.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, December 25, 1805.
**125.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 15, 1886, p. 245.
**126.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 66, 67, 111.
**127.** Sharples, 1906, p. 510.
**128.** Freeman, 1875, p. 67; n. 403.
**129.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. Page 12. Transcribed from Volume I, page 58 of the original town records.
**130.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 67, 112; n. 404.

**131.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 52.
**132.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 17.
**133.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 12, 98, 119, 125, 493.
**134.** Schutz, 1997, p. 225.
**135.** Freeman, 1875, p. 112.
**136.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98, 119, 125.
**137.** Freeman, 1875, p. 112-113.
**138.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98, 131, 493.
**139.** Freeman, 1875, p. 67; n. 405.
**140.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 203 (1904); v. 28, p. 175 (1926).
**141.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 365, 377; n. 76.
**142.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 175 (1926).
**143.** Freeman, 1875, p. 377.
**144.** Treat, 1893, p. 187.
**145.** Connecticut Cemetery Inscriptions.
**146.** Manwaring, 1906, v. III, p. 551.
**147.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 365, 377; n. 77.
**148.** Bailey, 1896-1906, Book 3, p. 75.
**149.** Connecticut Cemetery Inscriptions, p. 2.
**150.** Rumsey, 1971, TAG, v. 47, pp. 73-4 (1971).
**151.** Libby, [n.d.], In: Genealogies of Mayflower Families from the New England Historical Genealogy Register, vol II, p. 456.
**152.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 204.
**153.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 365, 378; n. 78.
**154.** Ibid. p. 365; n. 79.
**155.** Ibid. p. 365; n. 80.
**156.** Pierce, 1995, p. 262.
**157.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 365, 378; n. 81.
**158.** Ibid. p. 365; n. 82.
**159.** Ibid. p. 366; n. 84.
**160.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 6, p. 204 (1904); v. 28, p. 75 (1926).
**161.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 366, 379; n. 85.
**162.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 28, p. 75 (1926).
**163.** Freeman, 1875, p. 379.
**164.** Ibid. p. 366; n. 86.
**165.** DAR Patriot Index, 1990, 1994, p. 1083.
**166.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 366, 379; n. 87.
**167.** Smith, 1906-1907, MD, v. 9, p. 67 (1907).
**168.** Libby, [n.d.], In: Genealogies of Mayflower Families from the New England Historical Genealogy Register, vol II, p. 476.
**169.** Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. v. 6, p. 31.
**170.** Schutz, 1997, p. 224.
**171.** Smith, 1906-1907, MD, v. 9, p. 68 (1907).
**172.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 15.
**173.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 391.
**174.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/1. p. 131.
**175.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 391-392.
**176.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 449; p. 368; n. 106.
**177.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392, 402.
**178.** Freeman, 1875, p. 70; n. 442; pp. 368, 381; n. 99.
**179.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1914, 1922, MD, v. 24, p. 55 (1922).
**180.** VR Middleborough, Massachusetts, 1990, p. 51.
**181.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 133.
**182.** Roser, 1992, p. 254.
**183.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 381.
**184.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 13, 1814.
**185.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 784.
**186.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 445; pp. 368, 383; n. 102.
**187.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, p. 784.
**188.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 383.
**189.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 789.
**190.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 443; pp. 368, 382; n. 100.
**191.** Ibid. pp. 71, 368, 382.
**192.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 131.
**193.** Freeman, 1875, p. 382.
**194.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 23, 392; v. 2, pp. 947-948.
**195.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 444; pp. 368, 382-383; n. 101.
**196.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, pp. 947-8.
**197.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 382.
**198.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 1061.
**199.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 392; v. 2, p. 1066.
**200.** Freeman, 1875, p. 71; n. 446; pp. 368, 383; n. 103.
**201.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/2. p. 381.
**202.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 102, p. 58.
**203.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, p. 1066.
**204.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 368, 383.
**205.** Ibid. p. 71; n. 447; p. 368; n. 104.
**206.** VR Rochester, Massachusetts/1. p. 132.
**207.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 71, 368.
**208.** Bunnell, 1992, p. 165.
**209.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 24, p. 89 (1922).
**210.** Freeman, 1875, p. 115; n. 894.
**211.** Bowman, 1903-1931, MD, v. 24, p. 138 (1922).
**212.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 115, 192; n. 895.
**213.** VR East Bridgewater, Massachusetts. p. 207.
**214.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 115, 192.
**215.** Ibid. p. 192.
**216.** Ibid. pp. 115, 192; n. 896.
**217.** Ibid. pp. 115, 192; n. 897.
**218.** Otis and Swift, 1888, v. I, p. 453.
**219.** VR Yarmouth, Massachusetts/2. p. 326.
**220.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 162, 172.
**221.** Freeman, 1875, p. 115; n. 898.
**222.** Ibid. p. 115; n. 899.
**223.** Ibid. pp. 115, 193; n. 900.
**224.** VR Sandwich, Massachusetts. p. 540.
**225.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 115, 193.
**226.** Smith, 1997, p. 22.

**227.** Freeman, 1875, p. 193.
**228.** Ibid. pp. 181, 263-264; n. 1612.
**229.** Ibid. pp. 181, 263.
**230.** Ibid. pp. 181, 264; n. 1613.
**231.** Ibid. pp. 181, 264.
**232.** Ibid. pp. 181, 264; n. 1614.
**233.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, v. 5.
**234.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 181, 265; n. 1615.
**235.** Ibid. pp. 181, 265.
**236.** Ibid. pp. 181, 265; n. 1616.
**237.** Ibid. pp. 181, 265; n. 1617.
**238.** Ibid. p. 181; n. 1618.
**239.** Ibid. pp. 181, 260; n. 1619.
**240.** Ibid. p. 181; n. 1620.
**241.** Ibid. pp. 181, 260, 266, 319-320; n. 1621.
**242.** Ibid. pp. 260, 266, 319-320; n. 2436.
**243.** Ibid. pp. 181, 260; n. 1622.
**244.** Ibid. p. 260; n. 2439.
**245.** Ibid. p. 109; n. 841.
**246.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 353.
**247.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 51.
**248.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 63.
**249.** Freeman, 1875, p. 109.
**250.** Wyman, 1995, p. 46.
**251.** Maine Families in 1790, Volume 6, 1998, p. 440.
**252.** Ibid. p. 504.
**253.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 194, 196.
**254.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 109, 185; n. 842.
**255.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 80.
**255a.** Warman and Long.
**256.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 109, 185.
**257.** Ibid. pp. 110, 186; n. 843.
**258.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. MD, v. 24, p. 110 (1922).
**259.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 120, 128.
**260.** Mayo, 1898, p. 66.
**261.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 110, 186.
**262.** Ibid. p. 186.
**263.** Ibid. pp. 186, 247.
**264.** Ibid. pp. 165, 247; n. 1429.
**265.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. pp. 20, 47.
**266.** Freeman, 1875, p. 110; n. 844.
**267.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 98.
**268.** Landon, 1932, p. 32.
**269.** Freeman, 1875, p. 110; n. 845.
**270.** Brewster, Massachusetts Church Records, 1904, 1906, MD, v. 8, p. 120 (1906).
**271.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 111, 186-187; n. 855.
**272.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 7, p. 31. Microfiche 37.
**273.** Bridgman, 1853, p. 218.
**274.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 111, 187.
**275.** Massachusetts. Middlesex County. Probate Records, 1965, docket 8453 (Ruth Freeman).
**276.** Freeman, 1875, p. 186; n. 1690.
**277.** Ibid. pp. 186-187; n. 1691.
**278.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 281.
**279.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 7, p 31. Microfiche 42.
**280.** Granary Burying Ground Gravestone Records, 1918, p. 102.
**281.** Dunkle and Lainhart, 2000, p. 587.
**282.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 7, p. 31. Microfiche 31.
**283.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 289.
**284.** Dunkle and Lainhart, 2000, 587.
**285.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 460.
**286.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 24, 1890, 1894, p. 291.
**287.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Births. v. 7, p. 31. Microfiche 42.
**288.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 204.
**289.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 81.
**290.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 341.
**291.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 111, 187; n. 856.
**292.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 90, p. 204.
**293.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, April 9, 1791.
**294.** Jackson, 1854, p. 357.
**295.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 67, 111.
**296.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Boston Death Records.
**297.** Boston Athanaeum, 1968a, p. 116.
**298.** Dunkle and Lainhart, 2000, p. 748.
**299.** Massachusetts. Suffolk County. Probate Records. v. 90, p. 419.
**300.** Freeman, 1875, p. 112; n. 857.
**301.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98.
**302.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1901-1932. p. 98.
**303.** Freeman, 1875, p. 112; n. 858.
**304.** Ibid. p. 112; n. 859.
**305.** Ibid. pp. 112, 187; n. 860.
**306.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98, 191.
**307.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 112, 188.
**308.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 191.
**309.** Freeman, 1875, p. 187.
**310.** U.S. Census - 1790 - Massachusetts. p. 111.
**311.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 112, 187; n. 861.
**312.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98, 188, 494.
**313.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 112, 187.
**314.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 188, 494.
**315.** Roser, 1994, p. 120.
**316.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 105, 112, 188; n. 862.

**317.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, November 18, 1820.
**318.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 73.
**319.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98, 183, 186, 198.
**320.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 105, 112, 188.
**321.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 183, 186, 198.
**322.** VR Brewster, Massachusetts. p. 51.
**323.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 112, 189; n. 863.
**324.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 98, 206, 221.
**325.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 112, 189.
**326.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. pp. 206, 221.
**327.** Pratt, 1844, p. 25.
**328.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 379, 393; n. 171.
**329.** Smith, 1906-1907, MD, v. 9, p. 69 (1907).
**330.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, March 15, 1809.
**331.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 379, 393.
**332.** Ibid. p. 379; n. 172.
**333.** Ibid. pp. 379, 393; n. 173.
**334.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, July 4, 1829.
**335.** Boston Record Commissioners' Report No. 30, 1903, p. 158.
**336.** VR Boston, Massachusetts. Marriages. p. 344.
**337.** Dunkle and Lainhart, 2000, p. 490.
**338.** VR Cambridge, Massachusetts. p. 267.
**339.** Freeman, 1875, p. 393.
**340.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, December 25 and 29, 1830.
**341.** Dunkle and Lainhart, 2000, p. 491.
**342.** U.S. Census - 1800 - Maine - Index. p. 32.
**343.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 379, 394; n. 174.
**344.** "Maine Index to Vital Records Prior to 1892."
**345.** VR Fairfield, Maine, 1999.
**346.** Freeman, 1875, p. 379; n. 175.
**347.** Ibid. p. 379; n. 176.
**348.** Ibid. pp. 379, 394; n. 177.
**349.** Ibid. pp. 379, 394.
**350.** Ibid. p. 394.
**351.** Ibid. p. 379; n. 178.
**352.** Ibid. pp. 379, 393; n. 179.
**353.** Smith, 1906-1907, MD, v. 8, p. 110 (1906).
**354.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 379, 395.
**355.** Ibid. p. 395.
**356.** Ibid. pp. 381, 395; n. 196.
**357.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 402.
**358.** Freeman, 1875, p. 395-396.
**359.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 403.
**360.** Freeman, 1875, p. 381; n. 197.
**361.** Ibid. pp. 185, 275-276.
**362.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 196, 368.
**363.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 185, 275-276; n. 1674.
**364.** Conlin, 2000.
**365.** Snider, [1928?].
**366.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 381, 396; n. 198.
**367.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 402, 481; v. 2, p. 947.
**368.** Freeman, 1875, p. 396.
**369.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 402, 481.
**370.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 383, 396; n. 216.
**371.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, p. 947.
**372.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 381, 397; n. 199.
**373.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 402, 593.
**374.** Freeman, 1875, p. 397.
**375.** Ibid. pp. 381, 397; n. 200.
**376.** Ibid. p. 381; n. 201.
**377.** Ibid. pp. 382, 398; n. 202.
**378.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 402; v. 2, p. 700.
**379.** Freeman, 1875, p. 398.
**380.** Ibid. p. 382; n. 203.
**381.** Ibid. p. 382; n. 204.
**382.** Ibid. pp. 383, 399; n. 217.
**383.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, pp. 784-785.
**384.** Freeman, 1875, p. 399.
**385.** Ibid. p. 382; n. 205.
**386.** Ibid. p. 382; n. 206.
**387.** Ibid. pp. 382, 398; n. 207.
**388.** Ibid. p. 382; n. 208.
**389.** Ibid. p. 382; n. 209.
**390.** Ibid. p. 382; n. 210.
**391.** Hopkins and Griffith, 1948-1950, v. 104, p. 303.
**392.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 382, 399; n. 211.
**393.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, p. 947-950.
**394.** Ibid. v. 2, pp. 949-950.
**395.** Freeman, 1875, p. 382; n. 212.
**396.** Ibid. p. 382; n. 213.
**397.** Ibid. p. 382; n. 214.
**398.** Ibid. pp. 382, 399; n. 215.
**399.** Ibid. p. 383; n. 218.
**400.** Ibid. p. 383; n. 219.
**401.** Ibid. p. 383; n. 220.
**402.** Ibid. p. 383; n. 221.
**403.** Ibid. pp. 185, 275; n. 1673.
**404.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 196, 197.
**405.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 185, 275.
**406.** Ibid. pp. 185, 275; n. 1673.5 (p. 185), n. 1672 (p. 275).
**407.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 196, 367.
**408.** Freeman, 1875, p. 185; n. 1673.75.
**409.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 196.
**410.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 185, 276; n. 1675.
**411.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 196, 371.
**412.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 185, 276.
**413.** Ibid. pp. 185, 276; n. 1676.
**414.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 196, 380.
**415.** Freeman, 1875, p. 185.
**416.** Ibid. p. 187; n. 1696.
**417.** VR Granville, Massachusetts, 1914.

**418.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 187, 277; n. 1697.
**419.** Ibid. p. 187; n. 1698.
**420.** Ibid. p. 187; n. 1699.
**421.** Ibid. p. 188; n. 1700.
**422.** Ibid. pp. 188, 277; n. 1701.
**423.** Ibid. pp. 188, 277; n. 1702.
**424.** VR Harwich, Massachusetts, 1982. p. 198.
**425.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 188, 277.
**426.** Ibid. pp. 188, 278; n. 1703.
**427.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, August 4, 1832.
**428.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 188, 278.
**429.** Ibid. pp. 188, 278; n. 1704.
**430.** Ibid. pp. 188, 278-279; n. 1705.
**431.** Ibid. pp. 188, 278-279.
**432.** Ibid. pp. 188, 279; n. 1706.
**433.** Ibid. pp. 188, 279.
**434.** Ibid. pp. 188, 279; n. 1707.
**435.** Ibid. pp. 188, 279; n. 1708.
**436.** Ibid. pp. 188, 280; n. 1709.
**437.** Ibid. pp. 188, 280.
**438.** Ibid. pp. 188, 280; n. 1710.
**439.** Ibid. p. 280.
**440.** Ibid. p. 393; n. 315.
**441.** Centinel Death Index, 1952, Columbian Centinel, November 20, 1819.
**442.** Freeman, 1875, p. 393; n. 316.
**443.** Ibid. p. 393; n. 317.
**444.** Ibid. pp. 393, 411; n. 318.
**445.** Ibid. pp. 393, 411.
**446.** Ibid. pp. 393, 411-412; n. 319.
**447.** Ibid. pp. 393, 411-412.
**448.** Ibid. pp. 393, 412; n. 320.
**449.** Ibid. pp. 393, 412.
**450.** Ibid. pp. 393, 412; n. 321.
**451.** Ibid. p. 393; n. 322.
**452.** Ibid. pp. 393, 412; n. 323.
**453.** Ibid. pp. 394, 413; n. 332.
**454.** Ibid. p. 395; n. 354.
**455.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 403, 404.
**456.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 395, 413; n. 355.
**457.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 403, 408.
**458.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 403, 408.
**459.** Freeman, 1875, p. 413.
**460.** Ibid. pp. 391, 414; n. 356.
**461.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 403, 420.
**462.** Freeman, 1875.
**463.** Ibid. pp. 395, 414-415; n. 357.
**464.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 403, 428.
**465.** Freeman, 1875, p. 414-415.
**466.** Ibid. p. 395; n. 358.
**467.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 403, 437.
**468.** Freeman, 1875, p. 395; n. 359.
**469.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 403, 438.
**470.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 395, 415; n. 360.
**471.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 403, 442.
**472.** Freeman, 1875, p. 415.
**473.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 87, 403.
**474.** Freeman, 1875, p. 395; n. 361.
**475.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 87.
**476.** Freeman, 1875, p. 174; n. 1519.
**477.** Snider, [1928?], p. 250.
**478.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 396, 398, 423; n. 362.
**479.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 403; v. 2, p. 911.
**480.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 398, 422; n. 404.
**481.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 403; v. 2, pp. 819, 911.
**482.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 396, 415; n. 363.
**483.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 403, 452.
**484.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 396, 415; n. 364.
**485.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 403, 453.
**486.** Freeman, 1875, p. 396; n. 365.
**487.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 481.
**488.** Freeman, 1875, p. 396; n. 366.
**489.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 481, 483.
**490.** Freeman, 1875, p. 396; n. 367.
**491.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 481, 491.
**492.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 396, 416; n. 368.
**493.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 481, 520.
**494.** Freeman, 1875, p. 416.
**495.** Ibid. p. 396; n. 369.
**496.** Ibid. pp. 396, 416; n. 370.
**497.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 481, 528.
**498.** Freeman, 1875, p. 396; n. 371.
**499.** Ibid. pp. 396, 417; n. 372.
**500.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 481, 531.
**501.** Freeman, 1875, p. 417.
**502.** Ibid. p. 396; n. 373.
**503.** Ibid. pp. 396, 417; n. 374.
**504.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 481, 540.
**505.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 396, 417; n. 375.
**506.** Ibid. pp. 396, 418; n. 376.
**507.** Ibid. p. 418.
**508.** Ibid. p. 396; n. 377.
**509.** Ibid. p. 397; n. 379.
**510.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 593, 594.
**511.** Freeman, 1875, p. 397; n. 380.
**512.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 593; v. 2, p. 632.
**513.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 397, 418-419; n. 381.
**514.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 593; v. 2, p. 633.
**515.** Freeman, 1875, p. 418-419.
**516.** Ibid. pp. 397, 419-420; n. 382.
**517.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 593; v. 2, p. 638.
**518.** Freeman, 1875, p. 419.
**519.** Ibid. p. 397; n. 383.
**520.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 593; v. 2, p. 640.
**521.** Freeman, 1875, p. 397; n. 384.
**522.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 593; v. 2, p. 642.
**523.** Freeman, 1875, p. 397; n. 385.
**524.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 593; v. 2, p 654.
**525.** Ibid. v. 1, p. 593; v. 2, p. 654.

**526.** Freeman, 1875, p. 397; n. 386.
**527.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 593.
**528.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 397, 420; n. 387.
**529.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 593; v. 2, p. 659.
**530.** Freeman, 1875, p. 420.
**531.** Ibid. p. 397; n. 388.
**532.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, p. 671.
**533.** Freeman, 1875, p. 397; n. 389.
**534.** Ibid. pp. 397, 420; n. 390.
**535.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, pp. 671, 675.
**536.** Ibid. v. 2, pp.671, 675.
**537.** Freeman, 1875, p. 397; n. 391.
**538.** Ibid. p. 397; n. 392.
**539.** Ibid. pp. 398, 421; n. 393.
**540.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, pp. 700, 701.
**541.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 398, 421.
**542.** Ibid. p. 398; n. 394.
**543.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, pp. 700, 722.
**544.** Ibid. v. 2, pp. 700, 714.
**545.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 398, 421; n. 395.
**546.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, pp. 700, 733.
**547.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 398, 421; n. 410.
**548.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, pp. 700, 733, 819.
**549.** Freeman, 1875, p. 398; n. 396.
**550.** Freeman, 1986, pp. 701, 743.
**551.** Ibid. p. 743.
**552.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 398, 422; n. 397.
**553.** Freeman, 1986, pp. 701, 748.
**554.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 398, 422.
**555.** Freeman, 1986, p. 748.
**556.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 398, 422; n. 398.
**557.** Freeman, 1986, pp. 701, 763.
**558.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 398, 423; n. 399.
**559.** Freeman, 1986, pp. 701, 913.
**560.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 398, 423; n. 406.
**561.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, pp. 819, 913.
**562.** Freeman, 1875, p. 398; n. 400.
**563.** Freeman, 1986, pp. 701, 766.
**564.** Ibid. p. 766.
**565.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 399, 426; n. 420.
**566.** Ibid. pp. 399, 426.
**567.** Ibid. p. 399; n. 421.
**568.** Ibid. p. 399; n. 422.
**569.** Ibid. pp. 399, 425; n. 423.
**570.** Ibid. pp. 399, 425; n. 411.
**571.** Ibid. pp. 399, 426; n. 424.
**572.** Ibid. p. 399; n. 425.
**573.** Ibid. p. 400; n. 426.
**574.** Ibid. p. 400; n. 427.
**575.** Ibid. pp. 400, 426-427; n. 428.
**576.** Ibid. pp. 400, 426-427.
**577.** Ibid. p. 398; n. 401.
**578.** Freeman, 1986, v. 2, p. 819.
**579.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 398, 422; n. 402.
**580.** Ibid. pp. 398, 422; n. 403.
**581.** Ibid. pp. 398, 423; n. 405.
**582.** Ibid. pp. 398, 423; n. 407.
**583.** Ibid. pp. 398,424; n. 408.
**584.** Ibid. pp. 398, 424; n. 409.
**585.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 197.
**586.** Freeman, 1875, p. 275; n. 2659.
**587.** Ibid. p. 275; n. 2660.
**588.** Ibid. p. 275.
**589.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 197, 198.
**590.** Freeman, 1875, p. 275; n. 2661.
**591.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 197, 198.
**592.** Freeman, 1875, p. 275; n. 2662.
**593.** Ibid. pp. 275, 329; n. 2663.
**594.** Ibid. pp. 275, 329.
**595.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 197, 286.
**596.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 275, 329; n. 2664.
**597.** Ibid. pp. 275, 329; n. 2665.
**598.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, pp. 197, 291.
**599.** Freeman, 1875, pp. 275, 329; n. 2666.
**600.** Freeman, 1986, v. 1, p. 367.
**601.** Freeman, 1875, p. 329; n. 2667.
**602.** Ibid. p. 329.

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

Born in Rochester, New York, Robert Freeman is an eleventh generation descendant of Samuel and Apphia Freeman, immigrants to Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1630. He was educated at the University of Rochester and Massachusetts Institute of Technology. His career in the field of scientific and technical information management and research spanned thirty-seven years in non-profit organizations, the Federal Government, and the United Nations. He has two sons, Andrew and Peter, both of Austin, Texas. After his retirement in 1996, he and his wife, Janice, moved to the Seattle area, where he enjoys sailing, playing bagpipes, and gardening. He also serves as a library trustee. In addition to this book, he has published articles in *The American Genealogist* and *Maine Genealogist*. He may be contacted by postal mail at 622 7th Avenue South, Edmonds, Washington 98020, or by e-mail at freemanrj@w-link.net.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 04541 628 4

# Freeman Families of New England in the 17th and 18th Centuries

## Volume I

*Robert R. Freeman*

This three-volume series follows the Freemans of the "Greater New England" area from their first arrival from the British Isles in 1630, through the early days of colonization and westward expansion, until the end of the eighteenth century. This account of Freeman families includes individuals with the Freeman surname and those directly related by marriage who were either born in Greater New England or immigrated there from the British Isles. In order to keep families together, all children of a family have been included if even one of them was born before 1800. Whenever possible, information covers the entire lifespan of the individuals discussed, even though they may have moved out of the Greater New England area.

The Freeman families covered in this work were representative of major population movements. Descendants of Samuel and Edmund played a major role in populating Nova Scotia and the Maine province of the Massachusetts Bay Colony with English settlers. The descendants of Stephen Freeman went south rather than north, introducing the New England culture to New Jersey, and later joining other Freeman lines in settling upstate New York. The descendants of John and Ralph Freeman joined those of Edmund Freeman in settling New Hampshire and Vermont before pushing onward into New York and west to Ohio, Michigan, and beyond. Only the compact family line of Nathaniel Freeman appears to have remained in the southern tip of Maine where their earliest forebear went to live.

Volume One opens with Samuel Freeman of Watertown, Massachusetts, and follows his descendants through seven generations. Edmund Freeman of Sandwich, Massachusetts, is followed through eight generations. The final section of this volume is devoted to five generations of descendants of both Samuel Freeman and Edmund Freeman.

Volume Two opens with John Freeman of Sudbury, Massachusetts, and seven generations of his descendants; followed by Ralph Freeman of Attleborough, Massachusetts, and seven generations of his descendants; Stephen Freeman of Milford, Connecticut, and Newark, New Jersey, and seven generations of his descendants; Nathaniel Freeman of York, Maine, and five generations of his descendents; a section spanning three generations of "other" Freeman immigrants to New England from the British Isles; four generations of descendants of Freemans of undetermined origin; and finally, a partial listing of Freeman descendants with six generations of other pre-1640 immigrants from England.

Volume Three includes the bibliography of cited sources, a name index, and an index of place names used in all parts of the foregoing genealogy.

Beginning about 1800, many new records became available that enabled anyone to research their family origins more easily. Research prior to 1800 presents more of a challenge, and this series was created to aid genealogists and family historians in discovering links from this more obscure period. Sources range from original records and carefully made compilations, to more casual sources in this well-documented work. The author has cast a wide net in his research in order to preserve leads that may be matched to future information. Maps and illustrations enhance volumes one and two.

U.S.A. $58.50
F3147

ISBN 0-7884-3147-1
55850
9 780788 431470

www.HeritageBooks.com